

Effigies Auctoris.

Sam. Smith Sculp.



Effigies Auctoris.

Sam. Smith Sculp.

222 g 13

THE STORE-HOUSE OF PIETY: OR, A Sure Guide to Heaven.

BEING

An ABRIDGMENT of the SACRED SCRIPTURE, in Two VOLUMES, devis'd for the BENEFIT of the PUBLICK.

Bible

Search the Scriptures, for in them ye think ye have Eternal Life, and they are they which teſtify of me: All Scripture is given by Inſpiration of GOD, and is profitable for Doctrine, for Reproof, for Correction, and for Inſtruction in the Way of Righteouſneſs; that the Man of GOD may be perfect, throughly furniſh'd unto good Works: Who is Wiſe, and he ſhall underſtand theſe Things? Prudent, and he ſhall know them? For the Ways of the LORD are right, and the Juſt ſhall walk in them: But the Tranſgreſſors ſhall fall therein. *St. John* v. 39. 2 *Tim.* iii. 16, 17. *Hoſea* xiv 19.

VOL. I.

LONDON:
Printed for the Good of the Publick; and are to be had at D. FARMER's, at the *Bible* in *Paternoſter-Row.*
M.DCC.XXXIV.

Where alſo may be had,
A Book (Price unbound 1 *s.* 6 *d.*) entitl'd, *A Choice Drop of Seraphick Love*, not unworthy the Peruſal of Any, and very neceſſary to be obſerv'd by All.

THE STORE-HOUSE OF PIETY:

OR, A

Sure Guide to Heaven.

BEING

An ABRIDGMENT of the SACRED SCRIPTURE, in Two VOLUMES, devis'd for the BENEFIT of the PUBLICK.

Search the Scriptures, for in them ye think ye have Eternal Life, and they are they which testify of me: All Scripture is given by Inspiration of GOD, and is profitable for Doctrine, for Reproof, for Correction, and for Instruction in the Way of Righteousness; that the Man of GOD may be perfect, throughly furnish'd unto good Works: Who is Wise, and he shall understand these Things? Prudent, and he shall know them? For the Ways of the LORD are right, and the Just shall walk in them: But the Transgressors shall fall therein.

St. John v. 39. 2 Tim. iii. 16, 17. Hosea xiv 19.

VOL. I.

LONDON:

Printed for the Good of the Publick; and are to be had at D. PALMER's, at the Bible in Paternoster-Row.

MDCCXXXIV.

Where all may be had.

A Book (This) neglected (as it) entitl'd, A Clergy-Man of Sure, Pilot Lyes, nor unworthy the Perusal of Any; and very necessary to be observ'd by All.

TO THE

QUEEN.

May it please Your MAJESTY,

I Here address Your MAJESTY, by humbly requesting Your most gracious Favour and Protection in Behalf of this WORK: A Labour, which, if duly valued according to its Merit, permit me to say it, is truly deserving Your Royal Care and sincerest Affections; both in respect to its great Author, GOD, CREATOR of all Things, and also in regard to the Nobleness of its Subject, MAN; who is hereby invited to eternal Happiness! Performances of excellent Dignity in their Nature and Tendency,

may naturally hope to be countenanced by Perſons of the higheſt Rank and Authority: And what Subject can there be of greater Dignity? What, of a more noble Excellency, than that which reſpects the Honour of GOD, and the future Happineſs of Mankind? A Matter this, of ſuch infinite Importance, as to be worthy the Concern of GOD himſelf, and Conſultation of the Heavenly Court! When that Man might not ſtand eternally condemned by the Sentence of Univerſal Reprobation, the eternal Son of GOD himſelf was graciouſly pleaſed to undertake for him, that he might again reconcile unhappy fallen Man to his FATHER's Favour, now loſt by Tranſgreſſion! But when that could not be done but by paying DEATH for Death! he readily ſubmitted to the Condition, and gave LIFE for Life! Oh! the direful Effects of Sin, which could not otherwiſe be attoned for, but by ſuch mighty Difficulty, and great Sufferings!

THUS the eternal Son of GOD was content to deveſt himſelf of his own Glory, that he might bring us to Glory: He was crowned with Thorns, that we might be crowned with Happineſs: Stupendious Love! Love beyond Degree! exceeding all Example and the Bounds of Admiration; *He*, the Offended, dies, to ſet *Us*, the Offenders, free! A Crown of Glory therefore

therefore is now offered upon Condition, and we are exhorted ſo to run as to obtain it: CHRIST has attoned for us by the Sacrifice of himſelf, and GOD has teſtified his Acceptance thereof, by many infallible Proofs; and has given us the Word of his Promiſe as a ſtanding Earneſt of his Love to us; I mean the Sacred Scripture, which is a Lamp unto our Feet, and a Light to our Paths, to direct us in the Way to eternal Life. An Abridgement of which Scripture, is that which I have here mentioned to Your MAJESTY, earneſtly intreating Your Favour and Protection towards it: Duly to deſcribe its Excellence is impoſſible; no *Hyperbole* can ſufficiently highthen our Conceptions thereof; it far tranſcends the uttermoſt Extent of Thought, or Power of Expreſſion; the ſtrongeſt Figures are too weak, the moſt exalted Language too low, truly to expreſs its ineffable Value. How many Enemies I may incur by this WORK, I know not; yet, by Means of Your MAJESTY'S Favour, I truſt, I ſhall be ſupported againſt them all; while I mean nothing hereby, but to promote the Honour of GOD, and the future Happineſs of my Fellow Creatures.

ETERNAL HAPPINESS is a Subject, which ſurely, of all others, moſtly deſerves an Intereſt in our Affections, as being the Supreme of all Conſiderations, and ſhould therefore in Propor-

tion, be our principal Care to obtain; even as we would ſtudiouſly avoid eternal Damnation: But yet, alas! ſo unhappy are the Generality of Mankind in their Principles, as to place the chiefeſt of their Affections upon that which is worſe than *Vanity* and *Nothing*, neglecting the Subſtance, while they embrace the Shadow; deſpiſing that which is truly valuable, for the Sake of enjoying an imaginary Happineſs; which yet, alas! is ſo far from making them happy in the Fruition thereof, that on the contrary, it often times makes them moſt wretched and miſerable, even in this World; but much more hereafter, when eternal Torments will be the ſad Conſequence of their unhappy Choice; *For the Wages of Sin is Death, and they that hold on this Side doth find it:* The ſerious Conſideration of which, as it is of all others the moſt awakening, ſo muſt it in Proportion, be a Matter of the uttermoſt Concern to every conſiderate Perſon, and move them to a tender Pity and Compaſſion towards thoſe who have none for themſelves; ſtirring them up to contribute all they can to remove this ſore Evil from the Sons of Men; namely, an Inſenſibility of their miſerable Condition, and the Neceſſity of a Reformation, whereby to eſcape eternal Damnation: And in theſe Days, Objects very greatly abound, towards whom ſuch Diligence is abſolutely neceſſary, to deliver them from the Slavery of Sin, and pull them

them out of the Pit of Deſtruction; who ſeem as though they ſtrove to exceed each other in Lewdneſs and Debauchery. Is it not very extraordinary, that, in a Chriſtian Country, where ſuch admirable Opportunities are afforded to improve in Chriſtianity, conſidering the Excellency of its Nature, the Purity of its Precepts and Divine Oeconomy, which as far exceeds all others, even from the Creation, as the Inſtitution of CHRIST is ſuperior to that of *Moſes*: I ſay, conſidering theſe Things, it is very ſurprizing that there ſhould be ſuch frequent Exerciſe for the Gallows, and our Priſons ſo crowded with Criminals; which is a ſufficient Indication of the great Decay of Chriſtianity, and the Neceſſity of reviving it: And what greater Motive can there be to excite us hereto, than the Death of ſo many unhappy Wretches, who are cut off in the midſt of their Days for their Non-obſervance thereof? leſt others alſo fall a Victim to their own Ruin by Tranſgreſſion: And here ſurely, the natural Sympathy of Nature, and Love to Human Species, is no ſmall Motive of Diligence herein, to prevent an untimely and ſhameful Death in our Fellow Creatures: But when we further conſider the Danger their immortal Souls is in hereby, of periſhing eternally, and the Concern GOD has expreſs'd for ſuch a Loſs, who therefore wills us to prevent it if we can: How great is the Motive? How preſ-

ſing the Neceſſity upon us, to uſe all poſſible Means to preſerve our Fellow Creatures from ſo great a Miſery? And here Example and Perſuaſion may have Influence upon ſome; I mean, the wiſer and more conſiderate Part of Mankind; but upon the rude and ignorant, nothing but Power and Authority are able to affright them from their Deſtruction, by obliging them to forſake their Sins: They are hardned in their Impiety, and will not be reformed by the Voice of the Charmer, charm he never ſo wiſely: Wherefore, I ſaid in mine Heart, I will now addreſs my ſelf to the QUEEN concerning this Thing, peradventure ſome Regard may be had by Her MAJESTY to my Complaint, who with Your Royal Conſort has Power to Command and be Obeyed; not doubting but that when Your MAJESTY is well aſſured of the Truth (as certainly true it is) of what is here humbly offered to Your wiſe Conſideration, Your Royal WILL and AUTHORITY will not be wanting in ſuch a weighty Concern as this, THE DEFENCE OF THE CHRISTIAN CAUSE; which I am ſo much the more induced to believe, by the renowned Fame of Your MAJESTY's Piety; which I am perſuaded will not ſuffer the Honour of that great and moſt Holy GOD, whom You Worſhip and Adore as the Fountain of all Happineſs, to be profanely contemned and diſpiſed as it is now, without ſhewing a Reſentment

ſentment for the ſame: For true it is, nothing is more common than to abuſe the ſacred Name of the moſt HIGH GOD, by profane Swearing and Curſing; who ſeems to be ſeldom called upon by ſome, except it be with impious Imprecations for Damnation upon themſelves or others, even as though they ſcarcely knew any more of their native Language, than what conſiſted in profane Oaths and Imprecations; or that GOD had given them a Tongue on purpoſe to curſe and blaſpheme him therewith! Whereby not only the great GOD is moſt grievouſly abuſed, whoſe Name is holy and dreadful, and muſt not be taken in vain, *viz.* either raſhly or careleſſly, but with Reverence and due Reſpect; but alſo the Regard due to His MAJESTY Your Royal Conſort is hereby much diſpiſed, while the ACT of PARLIAMENT exhibited, and by his Authority preſerved in Force againſt this Vice, is had in Contempt, which ſurely merits a juſt Recompence of Reward againſt the Offenders: And theſe are they, whom Reaſon and Argument will not ſuffice to reclaim, who will be no otherwiſe made ſenſible of their Sins and induced to forſake them, than by ſuffering for them; which therefore to omit is the worſt of Cruelty towards them, when by that Omiſſion they are loſt and undone for ever; then had it been infinitely happier for them, when in the Place of the Damned, either never to have been

born, or to have escaped that dreadful Condition, though by the Means of the severest Punishments. But who will punish them? alas! in this Complaint consists the sad Occasion of so much Wickedness by the great Prevalency of this Vice, because it is not punished; Very unhappy and injurious to the Publick, and eternal Happiness of Mankind is this Neglect in those who has Power and Authority to controul it: For hereby Sinners grow bold in their Impiety, and hardened in their Contempt of GOD's Laws, from whence proceeds all manner of Debauchery and Wickedness.

LYING is pleaded for by some, as absolutely necessary in their Business for the Support of themselves and Families! While Fornication is commended as expedient by others! Neither is Adultery despised! Excessive Drinking is esteemed good Nature; profane and obscene Discourse, Merriment; to ridicule Things Sacred, Noble; and to cavil against Religion, Bravery!

THUS they are not afraid daringly to challenge the ALMIGHTY against them, and provoke him to destroy them before the Time. And what will be the Consequence of these Things in the End? alas! I tremble at the Thought! GOD has promised to take Vengeance for such Things as these, and nothing less can be expect-

ed from him, except a timely Reformation interpoſe and prevent it; It is of his infinite Mercy that we are not already conſumed, who, as yet, graciouſly reſtrains the Sword of Juſtice, ſtill patiently expecting our Return, with earneſt longing Deſires that we ſhould believe and be ſaved: *Oh! do not this abominable Thing, which I hate,* ſays the ALMIGHTY, *but call upon me and be ye ſaved; for, as I live, I have no Pleaſure in the Death of a Sinner, but that he turn from his Way, and live:* O therefore, *Turn ye, turn ye from your evil Ways, for why will ye die,* ſaith the LORD; *Though your Sins were as* Scarlet, *they ſhall be as white as* Snow; *though they be red like* Crimſon, *they ſhall be as* Wool.

THUS does the moſt holy and merciful GOD, breathe forth Pardon and Forgiveneſs to all penitent returning Sinners; and in the moſt tender Expreſſions of Love and Perſuaſion, invites them to Happineſs: And oh! that they were Wiſe, that they would conſider this, and remember their latter End! But alas! vain Man will not learn Wiſdom; he delighteth himſelf in Folly, and ſtrengtheneth himſelf in Wickedneſs, and after that he will go, until Death overtake him, and the Grave put an End to his Madneſs: And who is ſufficient to reclaim him from theſe Things, or ſave him from eternal Deſtruction? Therefore doth my Soul lament, and is ſorely grieved;

grieved; yea, I am full of Sorrow, and my Heart is wounded within me, while I think upon the melancholly Conſequences of theſe Things: And what can I do to preſerve my Fellew Creature from eternal Ruin? By what Means ſhall they be perſuaded to forſake their Sins and be Happy! Dreadful is the Proſpect of eternal Torments; melancholy the Thoughts of ſo many daily preſſing into it; and ſtill more melancholy that it is ſo difficult to reſtrain them from it: Neither is it leſs intolerable, that the moſt holy GOD ſhould be daily blaſphemed, and his Authority contemned; while the Saviour of the World is crucified afreſh, and put to open Shame. To whom then can I fly to for Relief and Comfort in the Time of ſuch Diſtreſs, but to Your MAJESTY? as the great PROTECTOR and nurſing MOTHER of CHRIST's moſt holy Church: To Your MAJESTY therefore I humbly preſent my Requeſt, which, if you are pleaſed to regard, as the Cauſe is GOD's, even ſo will the Recompence be from him alſo; who, we know, wants neither Power nor Opportunity to reward to the uttermoſt, whatſoever is duly undertaken for his Honour: He will be with Your MAJESTY herein, and proſper Your Undertakings with Succeſs, to the great Joy of the preſent, and Happineſs of future Generations; who, while they joyfully commemorate Your MAJESTY's Memory, for the great Benefits happily procured

to

to them through Your Means, Your MAJESTY will at the ſame time reap the Benefit thereof in Heaven, by the Recompence of eternal Life, which GOD, that cannot Lie, has promiſed.

BUT if Your MAJESTY refuſes Your gracious Aſſiſtance in this Time of Need, (which GOD forbid) where then ſhall I turn for Help againſt the Wicked? Or to whom elſe ſhall I addreſs my ſelf to obtain Relief againſt the Evil Doers? Yea, my Years will be conſumed with Grief, and in Sorrow ſhall I end my Days; for infinitely better is it for me to be deprived of Life, than daily to ſee the Honour of my GOD ſo much abuſed without the Proſpect of having it redreſs'd: And redreſs'd it can never be by private Induſtry; it is a diſpairing, fruitleſs Labour; a Work impracticable, and impoſſible to be perform'd with Succeſs: For how diligent ſoever a Perſon may be herein; yea, although he labours even to the Grave, ſtriving againſt the Stream of Vice, yet will it be but of very little Uſe towards a Reformation, except Royal Authority interpoſe to his Aſſiſtance, who has Power to Command and be Obeyed: Which Aſſiſtance was ſurely never more neceſſary than now, when the Diſeaſe of Impiety is become ſo contagious, as almoſt to be Epidemical: Our Houſes are Sanctuaries for all Kinds of Lewdneſs and Debauchery, and our Streets are filled with profane

ſane Swearing and Curſing, which eccho from one End to the other, while no one regards it as prohibited, either by the Laws of the Land, or Divine Authority. Our religious Aſſemblies are attended with much Coldneſs and Indifferency; with Irreverence and Indevotion; and very greatly ſuffer by the Revenue of the Playhouſes, which are crouded with Gueſts, while our Churches bewail their Solitarineſs; and among thoſe who do preſent themſelves there, good GOD! what Coldneſs of Affections, what Slugiſhneſs of Behaviour, what Laughing and Talking may be obſerved! How very far different from the true Worſhip of GOD, as required by the Sacred Scripture; wherein we are command to ſerve the LORD in *Fear*, and *rejoyce* before him with *Reverence*; to give the LORD the *Honour* due unto his *Name*, and *worſhip* the LORD with holy *Worſhip*; and that all Things be done to *Edefication* with *Decency* and in *Order*.

THESE, with many others, are the Precepts of the Sacred Scripture, with regard to the due Reverence wherewith GOD ought to be worſhipped, and that they are not better obſerved by ſome among us, is owing to the unhappy Indifferency of their Minds towards Piety, while they are eſtrainged from GOD, and affected with much greater Love towards temporal and external

ternal Objects: Hence it is, that to ſpeak of Things Serious, is Unfaſhionable; to recommend Religion is ill Breeding; and to plead for the Truth, is to procure many Enemies! What is more uſeful and beneficial to Mankind than the ſincere Practice of Religion? And yet, alas! what is more neglected? Our Nobility and Gentry, live as though they thought they were exempted from an Obligation hereto; Religion is too mean and contemptible a Thing for them to ſubmit themſelves to; their Riches and Power is the Deity they worſhip; and to delight themſelves in their own Pleaſures, the God which they adore: Our Inferiors; they, preſently plead the Neceſſity of Diligence in their ſeveral Occupations, therefore they muſt be excuſed from the Duty of Religion; their Families muſt be provided for, which leaves them no Time for Piety: Worldly Gain is their darling Deity, and to treaſure up Store of Wealth, the God which they chiefly deſire. And as for our Youth, alas! they think Religion is too rigid and ſevere a Thought for their tender Years to be concerned about at preſent; ſome future Time when they are old and unfit for Pleaſure, is in their Opinion, the moſt proper Seaſon for this great Work. Vanity and Folly is the ſupreme Object of their Devotion, and to gratify their ſenſual Appetites, the God whom they have choſen.

THUS Piety and Religion (Man's chiefeſt Good) is diſpiſed and neglected as the moſt contemptible of all Things, by People of all Ranks, Ages, and Sexes; each deviſing a new Religion for themſelves in Oppoſition to the Chriſtian Faith; and each ſetting up their own Idol Deities in their Hearts, in deſpite of GOD who created them, and CHRIST who redeemed them: And are they aſhamed of theſe evil Practices? No verily, they are not at all aſhamed, neither can they bluſh; they ſeek not to cover their Wickedneſs in the dark, but proclaim it upon the Houſe Top; *It is Faſhionable*, ſay they, *it is expedient for us ſo to do!* Amazing is the Thought, but much more dreadful will be the Conſequence of theſe Things, when their abus'd SAVIOUR ſhall ariſe to defend his own Honour; what Right will they then have to hope for Mercy from him, whom now they will not Obey? And who has expreſſly declared *That whoſoever loveth any Thing before him, is not worthy of him.* Alas! miſerable muſt the Condition of ſuch then be, who now prefer all Things before him: Dreadful to them is the Thoughts of Eternity, and the approaching Hour of Death; when, how great and noble ſoever their Condition be now, they muſt in a ſhort Time be oblig'd to acknowledge their Affinity with Duſt and Aſhes, and ſay to the Grave,

Thou

Thou art my Cottage; to the Earth, *Thou art my Father*; to Corruption, *Thou art my Mother*; and to the Worm, *Thou art my Siſter and Brother*: This is the Fate of mortal Man, *Duſt he is, and to Duſt ſhall he return.* How is it then that he is not afraid to lift up himſelf againſt an Immortal Omnipotent GOD! and to trample under Foot the Son of Righteouſneſs! while his Religion is diſpiſed, by which alone he can be ſaved?

SUCH being the State of Mankind; ſuch the melancholly Condition of Religion, who then can object againſt the Reaſonableneſs of Chriſtianity's Complaint to Your MAJESTY? humbly imploring your gracious Aſſiſtance in her Neceſſity, as a tender PARENT? Surely to object this, would be as unreaſonable as it is impoſſible for Your MAJESTY's Piety to ſuffer ſo beautiful, ſo illuſtrious and fair a Daughter of the ALMIGHTY, to languiſh under the Enemy's Tyranny, without ſhewing a Concern for her Welfare: How is ſhe now oppreſs'd and afflicted! how is ſhe threatned with Ruin and Deſtruction by her Adveſaries on every Side! yet, ſuffering greater, and more grievous Wounds from thoſe who profeſs themſelves Members of her Society, than from her declared Enemies! Therefore with weeping Eyes, and ſorrowful Heart ſhe now bewails her ſad Condition, in the *Lamentations*

of

of thoſe few her faithful Children ſtill remaining, who would willing defend her Honour if they could; but alas! what can they do? The Enemy is too powerful, the Flood of Sin too great for private Induſtry to withſtand: No; the MONSTER has got poſſeſſion of the Peoples Hearts, and he will reign and triumph there, except he is expelled by Royal Aſſiſtance. Wherefore that our *Sion, now the peculiar Inheritance of the* LORD, be not alſo ſwallowed up through Impiety, as was the *Jewiſh* Nation for their Rebellion; I do again earneſtly intreat Your MAJESTY, favourably to receive my Petition, and have ſome regard thereto for the LORD's ſake. *What then is your Requeſt?* It is, *namely*; That it would pleaſe His MAJESTY, Your Royal Conſort, to declare it as his Royal Will and Pleaſure, That Vice and Profaneneſs ſhould be more induſtriouſly detected and duly puniſhed; the Honour of GOD more zealouſly promoted, and Chriſtianity encouraged; that Piety be more earneſtly recommended, and the Sabbath more ſtrictly obſerved, whereby the Taverns and Alehouſes upon the Lord's-Day would be prevented from depriving the Church of her Members, CHRIST of his Subjects, and them of their immortal Happineſs: And further, may it pleaſe His MAJESTY, to ſignify it as His Royal Command, That the MAJESTRATES upon Pain of his Diſpleaſure, ſhould be more induſtrious in controuling

and

and ſuppreſſing the horrible and moſt odious Practice of profane Swearing and Curſing ſo univerſally common in theſe Days.

THIS is the Sum of my Petition; this is the *whole of my Requeſt*; and may it find Grace in Your MAJESTY's Favour is moſt earneſtly deſired for GOD's ſake: Not as it is requeſted by me, could I hope for the leaſt Regard, as being utterly unworthy of it; nor ſhould I have preſumed ſo freely to expreſs my ſelf to Your MAJESTY, but that Neceſſity has conſtrained me hereto, for the Honour of the GREAT GOD, now grievouſly abus'd by preſumptuous Man; for whoſe Sake I count my Life as nothing; and could *by his Grace*, chearfully lay it down, would it contribute any Thing to his Honour in the future Happineſs of my Fellow Creatures.

NEITHER is a tender Regard for the Happineſs and Proſperity of Your MAJESTY and Royal Conſort, any ſmall Motive to this my Solicitation, as being very greatly concerned herein; becauſe *the Throne is eſtabliſhed by Righteouſneſs, and by Juſtice is the Kingdom exalted.* Such therefore being the Cauſe of my *Requeſt*; I doubt not but this, with whatſoever elſe may tend to the Glory of GOD in the Promotion of Chriſtianity, His MAJESTY's Piety and Zeal for the Chriſtian Cauſe, *who is ſtiled,* OUR MOST RELIGI-

OUS KING, DEFENDER OF THE FAITH, would, through Your Requeſt, readily incline Him to grant, for the Honour of CHRIST and the Good of Mankind: Which would alſo at the ſame Time be the moſt effectual Means of eſtabliſhing laſting Peace and Tranquility to His Royal Perſon and Dominions; inaſmuch as to defend GOD's Honour againſt the Inſults of his Enemies, is to procure his Favour and Protection againſt our own. They that *Honour me*, ſays GOD, *I will Honour, but they that deſpiſe me ſhall be lightly eſteemed*: Therefore, *if you will indeed obey my Voice to do all that I ſpeak; then I will be an Enemy to thy Enemies, and an Adverſary to thy Adverſaries.*

THIS is his Divine Promiſe which he will perform; and if GOD be for us, who then can be againſt us? Wars and Rumours of Wars there may be, threatning Deſtruction to the Inhabitants of the Earth; but they are always ſure to be ſafe who live under the Protection and Favour of the moſt HIGH GOD; with whom it is equally the ſame to ſave from the Power of the Enemy, either by a few or many, for the Victory is the LORD's, and he giveth it to whom ſoever he will. He is the OMNIPOTENT GOD, to whom nothing is impoſſible; who through his Almighty Power made the Heaven and the Earth, by the Word of his Mouth, ſaying, *Let*

it be done, and it was *done*: And can with the ſame Facility beſpeak the whole Univerſe into Confuſion, and reduce it to its *Primitive* NOTHING; wherefore ſays the Prophet; *Ah!* LORD GOD, *behold thou haſt made the Heaven and Earth by thy mighty Power and ſtretched out Arm, and there is nothing too hard for thee*: "GOD came from *Teman*, and the Holy One "from Mount *Paran*; before him went the "Peſtilence, and burning Coals went forth be-"fore his Feet; he ſtood and meaſured the "Earth; *yea*, he beheld, and diſſolved the Na-"tions; the everlaſting Mountains were broken "*before him*, and the ancient Hills did bow, "his Waves are everlaſting: *A Fire devoureth before him, and behind him a Flame burneth up, and nothing ſhall eſcape him: The Earth ſhall tremble before him, and the Heavens ſhall ſhake; yea, the Sun and Moon ſhall be dark, and the Stars ſhall withdraw their Shining.*

THUS the Prophet nobly deſcribes the ſublime, inconceivable Power of the moſt HIGH GOD, who doth what he pleaſes in the Armies of Heaven, and among the Inhabitants of the Earth; and who can ſtay his Hand? Or ſay unto him, *What doſt thou?* And ſince ſuch is his infinite Power, *if he be for us, what need we fear what Man can do unto us?* Yea, how great ſhould be our Diligence to obtain his

Friendſhip? And how careful, leſt we offend him? A BEING he is, of ſuch dreadful MAJESTY and GREATNESS, who has an everlaſting Hell to be the Inſtrument of his Puniſhment, and eternal Torments the Repreſentation of his Anger! *See now*, ſaith the LORD, *that I am he, and there is none elſe; I kill, and I make alive, I wound, and I heal; neither is there any that can deliver out of my Hand; for I lift up my Hand to Heaven*, and ſay, *I live for ever*: "If I whet "my glittering Sword, and mine Hand TAKE "HOLD ON JUDGMENT, I will render Vengeance "to mine Enemies, *and reward them that hate* "*me.* He is the OMNISCIENT GOD, foreſeeing all Things before they come to paſs; ſearching into the uttermoſt Retirements of the Soul, and fruſtrating at his Pleaſure, the moſt ſecret Deviſes thereof: He is the OMNIPRESENT and moſt HOLY GOD, beholding all Things that are done, hating *Iniquity* and *Tranſgreſſion*, and will ſurely recompence Vengeance to his Enemies according to the Meaſure of their Sin. He is the IMMORTAL and JUST GOD, whoſe Puniſhment will be as laſting as his Duration, as exquiſite as OMNIPOTENCE can make it, and as GENERAL as he is IMPARTIAL; for with him is no Reſpect of Perſons; the great and the ſmall; the *Prince* and the *Peaſant*; the meaneſt *Plebeian* and the greateſt *Monarch*, are all equally alike in his Power, and will be no otherwiſe diſtinguiſhed hereafter,

hereafter, than as they live conformable to his DIVINE WILL here. Whatſoever are the Diſtinctions which Wealth, Power, and Honour makes among the Inhabitants of the Earth, will all vaniſh away with this Life; and VIRTUE alone will be the only Ornament of Favour and Diſtinction beyond the Grave; when at the great Day of Judgment, every one ſhall be judg'd according to their Works; *then they that are Wiſe, ſhall ſhine as the Firmament, and they that have turned many to Righteouſneſs, as the Stars for ever and ever:* But the ungodly impenitent Sinners ſhall be ſentenced to *eternal Torments, where the Worm dieth not, and the Fire is not quenched, there ſhall be weeping and gnaſhing of Teeth.*

AND now, may the LORD of all Things, the GOD of Heaven and Earth, in whoſe Hand is the Breath of all living; bleſs Your MAJESTY, and Royal Conſort, with many joyful and happy Days: And as his heavenly Hand hath enriched Your HIGHNESS with many ſingular and extraordinary Endowments, even ſo alſo may he grant You to be the Wonder of the World in this latter Age, for Happineſs and true Felicity, to the Honour of the moſt HIGH GOD, and the great Good of his Church: And that, when NATURE yields to the common FATE of Mortals, Your MAJESTY, by leaving an Earthly, may

obtain a Heavenly Crown in the Regions of eternal Bliſs; there with GOD the KING eternal, enjoying an uninterrupted State of Felicity, beyond Compariſon, larger than can be conceiv'd, and as laſting as the Soul: This, however, heartily it may be wiſhed and prayed for by Others, as is the Duty of all good SUBJECTS, can *I think*, ſcarcely be more earneſtly deſired by any, than it is by him, who with all poſſible Veneration is,

May it pleaſe Your MAJESTY,

Your MAJESTY's *moſt Dutiful,*

Moſt Faithful, and

Moſt Devoted Subject,

Philomathes *et* Philalethes.

THE

THE INTRODUCTION.

ALL Health to thee, Courtious Reader! *I wish thee* Love *and* Prosperity *in the* LORD, *and that thy Ways may be found in the* Paths *of* Virtue, *so shall thy going Hence be, for ever to be with thy* GOD: *Happy is thy Condition if thou art content therewith, and it be found in the Practice of* Piety. *Are you now deeply engaged in negotiating various* Affairs? *Yet let it not grieve you to disengage yourself a-while, for the Sake of contemplating upon that which of all other Things is mostly diserving your serious Thoughts and highest Admiration.* Come then, *will you think upon the* Works *of the* Creation? *Lift up thine Eyes and behold the beautiful Expantion of the* Firmament *above thee, see there, the* Meridian Sun *flourishing in exquisite Glory and Splendor, continuing its constant Course from one End of the* Heaven *to the other, blessing the Inhabitants of the Earth by its salutary Heat and bright* Beams *of* Light: *Behold also, the excellent Brightness of the* Moon, *giving Light by Night to the dark Regions of the Earth; preserving the weary* Traveller *from falling*

ing into deſolate Places by its Lucidity, and brings him ſafe with Joy to his Journey's End: Obſerve further, the great Variety of fixt and wandering Stars, *beautifully adorning the* Element *by their ſplendid Glittering, influencing* terreſtrial Things, *in what Reſpect ſoever their great Creator requires.*

BUT, could you ſee yet further, you ſhould obſerve ſtill far greater Glory and Magnificence: Even the great and noble URANIA, the celeſtial Region of bleſt Inhabitants, *wherein are Glories too exquiſite for mortal Eyes to behold, or human Reaſon to comprehend; but here, alas! the* Vail *is drawn before the* Sanctuary, *and the wandering Eye is made to ceaſe. Be content then to wait ſome future Time for this noble Proſpect; and at preſent; look to the* Earth *from whence thou waſt taken, and reflect a-while upon* ſublunary Things: *Conſider the beautiful and regular Order of* Time; *the various* Viciſſitudes *of* Weather; *the* Night *and the* Day, Heat *and* Cold, Wet *and* Dry; *continually ſucceeding each Other in their* annual Courſe, *without Intermiſſion or Delay: All which, together with the other Works of the* Creation, *plainly beſpeak and teſtify the exquiſite* Wiſdom, Beauty, *and* Magnificence *of their great* CREATOR, *whoſe Face is ſeen hereby as through a* Glaſs *darkly: Conſider further, the many various and beautiful Productions of the* Earth, Birds, Beaſts, *and* creeping Things; *the great Variety of* Vegetables, Fruits, Plants, *and* Flowers; *as alſo the* vaſt *and no leſs various Production of the* Waters; *the harmleſs and noxious,*

noxious, the good and bad Animals *that inhabit there, who are all ſubſervient to the Will of their great* CREATOR, *anſwering the ſeveral Ends for which they were created: And laſtly, Conſider* Man; MAN, *the nobleſt (though moſt diſobedient) Creature of all the* Creation; *in the* Image *of* GOD, *created he Man,* he is fearfully and wonderfully made; *marvellous are the great Works of* GOD *in his Structure and Operations; endowed with* Reaſon *ſuperior to all other Creatures, and conſtituted* LORD *of the whole Earth.*

THUS *having ſomewhat ſurveyed the various and wonderful Works of the* Creation, *turn thy Thoughts now a-while upon the* CREATOR *himſelf: But, ah! amazing Excellency! who can conceive it! who can deſcribe his Greatneſs to Perfection, or the Glory of his reſting* Place! *It far exceeds the Power of* CHERUBIMS *and* SERAPHIMS; *yea, all the heavenly* HOST *ſtand amazed at the mighty Thought! continually ſtriving to exceed each Other in* Eulogies *of* Praiſe *and* Thankſgiving *to the* KING ETERNAL. *And now, doth not thine Heart burn within thee, thro' earneſt Deſire of beholding a* DEITY *of ſuch exquiſite* Beauty *and* Perfection? *Are you not deeply moved with longing Deſires of being admitted into the* Manſions *of his* Glory? *And who can help being thus affected, that well conſiders the Magnificence and Tranquillity of his* DIVINE MAJESTY? *The Excellency of whoſe exquiſite Perfection we are able to conceive but very imperfect* Ideas *by whatſoever*

we

we behold from the Creation, *how Illuſtrious and Beautiful ſoever it appears; how inconceivably great therefore muſt be his Perfection! how Incomprehenſible the* Beauty *of his* Holineſs! *The more it is conſidered, ſo much the more is the Admiration excited, and the Deſire alſo in Proportion of being a Spectator thereof: Wait then a-while, and you ſhall ſee Him; HIM, the Supreme of all Perfection, the KING ETERNAL, and* Fountain *of all* Happineſs; *a Proſpect this, too great for mortal Eyes; a Change therefore muſt firſt be endured; this* Corruption *muſt put on* Incorruption; *and this* Mortal, Immortality: *Then ſhall thy Deſire be accompliſhed of ſeeing GOD Face to Face. But what! Oh! Dreadful Sight! Thy GOD is now become thy Judge; his Mercy towards thee was forfeited by thy Rebellion, and by his juſt Judgment thou waſt condemned to eternal Flames! Look down and ſee the dreadful Inſtrument of thy Puniſhment; ſee there the* infernal Pit *fuming out its terrible ſcorching* Flames *ready to receive thee into its* Boſom! *Behold, I ſay, the horrible* Gulf *of* Woe *and* Miſery, *and conſider the* melancholly State *unto which thou art doomed by* Sin; *and how will you do to eſcape it?* A State *of neither* Life *nor* Death, *but a Complication of both with exquiſite Torment and horrible Diſpair; an ever dying* Life, *but never* Dead; *always ſcorching in the* Flames *of conſuming* Fire, *yet never conſumed! ETERNITY! the moſt terrible of all Things; what!* Never, *never have an End! O! unhappy Hour that ever you was born, thus to commence being miſerable from the* Time *you began*

to live! Yea, to be condemned ere ever you was in BEING: *For ſuch was the Condition of univerſal Reprobation,* In the Day that thou eateſt thereof, thou ſhalt ſurely die: *Upon Obedience to this Command,* Thou ſhalt not eat thereof; *depended Man's Perpetuity of* Happineſs; *but alas! the* COVENANT *of* Unity *and* Peace, *was preſently annulled by Tranſgreſſion, and involved all Mankind in the Guilt thereof, and under the Sentence of eternal Damnation: O! direful Puniſhment this, which* GOD *willed to none, who delighteth not in the* Deſtruction *of any; neither prepared he a* HELL *for the Devils themſelves before they had prepared themſelves for that by* Rebellion; *and thou, by being an Imitator of their* Crime, *what elſe can you expect but to ſuffer with them alſo in their* Puniſhment? *But O! unhappy Man;* Revive, *Revive: Ring your Hands, tare your Hair, and gnaſh your Teeth no longer; baniſh all* Diſpair *and* Grief *from your Soul; take* Comfort, *ſtand up and rejoyce; for behold,* TIDINGS *of great* Joy *is now brought to your Ears; a Poſſibility of eternal Life is yet in your* Power! *and the Condition is already purchaſed: Oh!* What do I hear! *happy Tidings indeed, if true;* but how is it poſſible! *What! have the fallen* Angels *got Pardon? Have they alſo ſuch a gracious Privilege offered them? No,* Man *alone has obtained this* Mercy, *who though leſs in* Dignity *by* Creation, *has yet obtained the* Preheminence *in Favour after his Fall; ſtupendious Love! But is it true?* Yes, *true it is;* That if thou wilt believe and obey, thou ſhalt be ſaved: GOD *has found*

found out the great PANACEA, *and* CHRIST *has purchaſed it by the Price of his* Blood! *O! the unſpeakable Love of* GOD, *towards us, helpleſs, loſt, undeſerving Wretches?* How unſearchable are his Mercies, and his Goodneſs paſt finding out! *And if it be thus, Why art thou then ſo ſad my Soul? ſince a Poſſibility is now obtained of being made happy; make haſte to ſearch it out, and ſee wherein the Condition conſiſts, that thou may embrace it with all Affection and live for ever: But that you looſe no Time in the Query, behold I will tell it you, it is,* FEAR GOD, AND KEEP HIS COMMANDMENTS. *This is the* Sum *of your* Duty; *this is the* CONDITION *upon which your* eternal Happineſs *depends:* But further; *would you know how this muſt be performed, and wherein it conſiſts?* Yes, *for how elſe ſhall I be able to perform it? And, if not performed, what Service will it be to me?* Thou ſayeſt well; *for true it is,* Faith cometh by Hearing, and Hearing by the Word of GOD; and Salvation by Faith with good Works; *but obſerve, you have it before you; look a little forward, and there you will find an* Abridgement *of the* ineſtimable *and* moſt deſirable Treaſure, THE STORE-HOUSE OF PIETY: OR, A SURE GUIDE TO HEAVEN. *See there the* Word *of* GOD *compendiouſly ordered for thy* ſpeedier Improvement, *and* greater Profiting *therein: This is the* PEARL *of* great Price; *this, the* inexhauſtable Treaſure *of* immortal Knowledge! *whoſe* Valuableneſs *truly to deſcribe, is as far beyond* human Power, *as it exceeds all* human Excel-

lencies:

lencies: *This is the* Earneſt *which* GOD *has given us, as a* Teſtimony *of his* Love *towards us, and our* future Happineſs; *he has herein reveal'd his* WILL *to us on* Earth *from* Heaven, *that by obeying it, we might be received from* Earth *to* Heaven: *Here we become acquainted with* GOD *and his* Attributes; *the* Original *of the* World, *and all Things therein*; Man's *firſt* Creation, Tranſgreſſion, *and* Redemption; *the* miſerable Effects *of* Sin; *the dreadful* Deſtruction *and* Calamity *it brought upon the* Earth; GOD's *utter* Abhorrence *of it, and the* Difficulty *wherewith* Man's Pardon *was purchaſed after his* Tranſgreſſion; *the* mighty Sufferings CHRIST *endured for that* Purpoſe; *and the* Means *whereby he is capable now of being* ſaved: *Theſe Things*, I ſay, *and whatſoever elſe tends to make* Life happy, here *and* hereafter, *is contained in this* Divine Book, *the* Sacred Scripture. *O! therefore*, READER, *that you'd* value *it as it is* worthy; love *it as it* deſerves; delight *in it as it* merits; *and* conform *thy ſelf to it, as it is* expedient; *for then thy* Happineſs *would be ſuch, thy* Joy *ſo* great, *as neither* Tongue *can expreſs, or* human Reaſon *comprehend: And will you not* obſerve *it? You ſee by what Means* eternal Life *is attainable, and will you not* accept *it? The* Way *to* Happineſs *is deſcribed, the* Path *made* plain, *the* Motives *for embracing it* great *and* preſſing; Gratitude *and* Self-love *requires*, Neceſſity *compels, and* Reaſon *commands you to obſerve it*; LIFE *and* DEATH *is now ſet before you; chuſe which you will have*; Yea, *chuſe* Life, *and live*

for

for ever; delay the Time [illegible] *with Affection, and as you find it* worthy, *so* obſerve *and* value *it*: *You can never reach to your* Journey's End *without* Progreſſion; *ſo neither can you know the* Excellency *of this* Treaſure *without* Diligence: Love *it therefore with all thy* Heart; retain *it with all thy* Strength, *and* obſerve *it with all thy* Might; *ſo ſhalt thou* [illegible] *improve, not only for thy ſelf, but many others alſo: Conſider the* Excellency *of the* Book, *from the* Greatneſs *of its* Author. *It was indited by the moſt* exquiſite *of all* Wiſdom, *and* Perfection *of all* Perfections; *even* GOD, *the great* CREATOR *of all Things, and therefore, ſo much the more deſerving thy higheſt Esteem and* Admiration: *Conſider further its* Uſefulneſs *in that it contains a great* Variety *of* Sciences, *and all Kinds of* Knowledge *of Things the moſt* noble, *moſt* noble, *and moſt* neceſſary *to be known; wherein the diligent and curious* Student *may find no leſs* Pleaſure *than* Profit. *It enlightens the* Mind *with the* Knowledge *of* Things *moſt* excellent *in the* World, *makes it* noble *and* couragious; *carries the* Affections *beyond the* Contemplation *of this* World; *gives a* Proſpect *of* Eternity, *preſents an* immortal Crown *of* Glory *to View, and alſo directs how to* obtain *it. See then its* great Excellence, *which, could I duly deſcribe, ſurely I ſhould need no further Words to recommend it; its own* Perfection *would be ſufficient of it ſelf to* render *it* compleat *in all Things that are* moſt neceſſary *to be* known *and* practiſed. *But are*

you much delighted with Antiquity, *and the* Wiſdom *of the* Ancients? *What is there more* ancient *than the* Original *of the* World? Yea, *than the* Heaven? *Or rather, than* GOD *himſelf? All which Things it mentions, and makes ſuch* Diſcoveries *as never Book beſides did, or can do; ſo likewiſe the* Writers *of this* Divine Syſtem *were not only the* wiſeſt of all Men, *but ſome alſo were moſt* ancient *of all* Writers, *neither is there any* Writings *now extent, ſo* antique *as the* Sacred Scriptures: *This therefore, is the* Store-Houſe *of* Wiſdom *and* Knowledge; *of* Philoſophy *and* Theology; *of* Rhetorick *and* Oratory; *and of* Prudence *and* Piety: Here *Things are treated of from* Heaven *to the Earth; from the SUPREME DEITY to the* meaneſt Animal; *and from the* taleſt Ceder *to the* loweſt Shrub: *Moreover, Things* Future *are* here foretold, *as the* final Diſſolution of this World, *and* all Things therein; *and the* Certainty *of* future Life, *and* two different States hereafter; *Namely, a* Heaven *of* eternal Joy *for the* Righteous, *and a HELL of* Eternal Torments *for the* Wicked: *Which two* Things *of all* others, *moſtly deſerves thy* Conſideration, *to know how the one may be* avoided, *and the other* obtain'd; *in which* Knowledge, here *alſo is your only* Guide *and* Direction: *O therefore,* conſider once *and* again ſeriouſly *and* prudently *the* exceeding great Excellency *of the* Sacred Scriptures; *and I beſeech you, as you regard the LOVE of GOD, and the* Immortal Happineſs *of your own* Soul, *to* read *and carefully to* obſerve *THEM: Conſider the* Great Ad-

vantage *of* knowing *how to be* Happy, *which* Thouſands *of* Millions *are utterly* Ignorant *of*; *and how* exceedingly *it will add to thy* Miſery hereafter, *when thou mighteſt once have eſcaped* It, *but would not*; *wherefore I again intreat thee* (*nor can I preſs it too much*) *not to* abuſe *thine own* Soul *by rejecting its* Eternal Intereſt,; *and* diſpiſe *not GOD's* Mercies *through* Neglect *of the* Means *whereby he* invites *you to* Happineſs; *remember with what* Tranſports *of* Joy *you received the* Happy Tidings *of a* Poſſibility *of being* ſaved: *And what? Have you ſo ſoon* forgot it? *Look back and ſee the* Expreſſions *of* Joy *and* Thankfulneſs: *And what? Are you ſuch a* Rebellious Iſraelite *in your Heart, that being brought by a* Great Deliverance *out of the* Land *of* Egypt, *the* Place *of* Bondage *and* cruel Slavery; *do you now* ſeek *to return thither* again, *and* deſpiſe *the* mighty Benefits *GOD has bleſſed you with!* Inhuman Cruelty! *he has given you a* Divine Guide *to conduct you ſafe into the* Land *of* CANAAN, *and will you not* Obey? *Will you fruſtrate the End of CHRIST's* Death *for your* Happineſs, *by refuſing to* Obey *his* Word? *GOD forbid! I muſt hope better*; namely, *that you will be* adviſed diligently *to* ſtudy *and* obſerve *the* Sacred Scriptures, *wherein* Life *and* Immortality *is brought to* Light; *be perſuaded then to let it be your chiefeſt* Care *to be well* acquainted therewith, *and let no* Day *paſs without* imploying *ſome Part of* it *in this* profitable *and* moſt uſeful Study, *wherein are contained all the* Treaſures *of* Wiſdom *and* Knowledge. *Believe me, by ſuch* Study, *and* Care *in the* Service of

GOD,

GOD, you will find much Pleaſure *and* Profit, *even in this* World; *yea, more than I can* promiſe *or* expreſs; *but much more* hereafter, *when GOD ſhall* reward *your* Obedience *according to His* Promiſe *to them that* fear Him *and* keep *His* Commandments: *And what more now can you* deſire *to* incourage *you in this* NOBLE WORK? *Will* Example *contribute any* Thing *hereto? Will that* influence *you* more *to the* Love *of* Things excellent, *than* Precept? If ſo, *then, here alſo, you are* furniſhed *from the* Sacred Scriptures, *with* various *and* many; *and* thoſe, *the moſt* Noble *and* Excellent *of all* Others.

REMEMBER the renown'd Faith *of* Abraham, *whereby he is* ſtiled *the* FATHER *of the* Faithful, *and* Friend *of GOD: Who at the* Command *of GOD, left his* native Country, *and* travelled *among a* ſtrange People, *not knowing whether he was to go, yet believing that GOD would* preſerve *him* ſafe *from* Violence *and* Diſtreſs; *at His* Command *alſo, he readily* conſented *to* Sacrifice *his* only Son *by* Promiſe, *moſt* dear *and* near *to him*; believing *that GOD was able even of his Aſhes, to raiſe him up* again; *and had* proceeded *to the* Execution *thereof, had not the* ALMIGHTY *ſtayed his* Hand, *by a* Miracle!

NEXT, reflect a while upon the admirable Piety *of* Job: *A Man* renown'd *above all* Others *for his* extraordinary Patience *and* Reſignation *to the* DIVINE WILL: *Who when by His* Permiſſion *he had* ſuddenly loſt *all his* mighty Wealth, *together with his* Sons *and* Daughters, *the* Delight *of his* Eyes, *and* Joy *of*

his Heart, *he* patiently ſubmitted *to the* Will *of* GOD; *yea, he* fell down *and* worſhiped. The LORD gave, *ſays he*, and the LORD hath taken away, and bleſſed be the Name of the LORD! *Of him* GOD *bear* Record, *that there was not ſuch* another *in the* Earth: A perfect and an upright Man, fearing GOD and eſchewing Evil.

FROM hence paſs on to Moſes *the* great Lawgiver *of the* Jews; *a* Man, *the* meekeſt *of all* Men *in the* Earth, *whom* GOD accounted Faithful *in all his* Houſe; *and gave him a* ſuperior Favour *to all* Others; *Namely, of* converſing *with HIM* Face *to* Face, *as a* Man converſeth *with his* Friend.

AND further, conſider the exemplary Piety *of King* David *the ſweet* Pſalmiſt *of* Iſrael: *How* zealouſly *was he* affected *to the* Law *of* GOD! He valued it more than all Things beſide; *yea, it was his* Meditation Day and Night! *Of him* GOD *bare* Record, That he was a Man after his own Heart, who ſhould fulfill all his Will.

FROM him, turn thy Thoughts, *upon King* Solomon; *A* Man, *the* wiſeſt *of all* Others *in the* Earth, *and far* Superior *to all in* Glory, Wealth, *and* Honour. *Let the* excellent Book, *his* Book *of* PROVERBS, *be thy* daily Delight; *thy* Meditation Day and Night.

FROM hence paſs on to the Prophet Elijah; *and conſider how great this* Man *of* GOD *was, upon whom ſuch* ſingular Favours *were* beſtowed *from* Heaven, *as never* Man *before or ſince have had: He was* bold *and* couragious *for the* Ho-

nour

nour *of* GOD; *ſparing neither* Prince *nor* People, *but* ſtreniouſly *reproving* Vice *in* All; *and* ſlew *the* Idolatrous Prieſt *that ſeduced the* People. *He brought down* Fire *from* Heaven *by his* Prayer, *and turned the* Iſraelites *from* Idols *to the* Worſhip *of the* TRUE GOD: *At his* Command, *the* Rain *was with held from the* Earth, *and the* Fire *of* GOD *fell down from* Heaven *and* conſumed *his* Enemies: *One while, he is* miraculouſly fed *by* Ravens; *another Time by an* Angel; *and a third, by a* Widow Woman *at* Zaraphath, *whoſe* dead Son he raiſed to Life again; *the* Waters *of* Jordan *he divided at his* Command; *and finally, was taken up* alive *into* Heaven.

FROM hence let us proceed to the Evangelical Prophet Iſaiah; *a* Man *of* wonderful Eloquence *in his* Expreſſions; powerful *in* foretelling *the* Coming *of the* SON *of* RIGHTEOUSNESS; *his* bitter Sufferings, *and the* Judgments *of* GOD *upon the* Diſobedient: *He was* Zealous *for the* Honour *of* GOD, *for whoſe* Sake *he ſuffer'd* Martyrdom, *being* ſawn *in* ſunder, *in the* Days *of* Manaſſeh, *King of* Judah.

NEXT conſider, the excellent Piety *and* noble Conſtancy *of the great* Prophet Daniel; *a* Man, famous *in the* Viſions *of the* ALMIGHTY; *and* wonderful *in* Propheſies, *foretelling* Things *to* come *as though* they *were* preſent: *Whoſe* Life *was* preſerv'd *by a* Miracle, *when he was* caſt *into the* Den *of* Lions, *and who was* declared *by an* Angel *from* Heaven, *to* be a Man greatly beloved by GOD.

FROM hence, let us proceed to reflect a while upon John *the* Baptiſt: *This was the ſecond* Elijah, *foretold by the* Prophet Malachi, *and acknowledged to be* ſuch *by our* bleſſed LORD; *and he reſembled the* Firſt, *in his* Habit, *and* Zeal *for* GOD's Honour: Miraculous *was his* Birth, *which was* revealed *by an* Angel *from* Heaven, *ſounding forth his Praiſe unto the* World: *Namely*, That he ſhould be great in the Sight of the LORD; filled with the HOLY GHOST, and turn many of the Children of *Iſrael* unto the LORD their GOD: *Wonderful was his* Zeal *for* the Honour *of* GOD; ſparing *neither* Prince *nor* People, *but boldly rebuking* Vice *in All:* Repent ye, for the Kingdom of GOD is at Hand; *was the* Exhortation *wherewith he* uſhered *his* Doctrine *into the* World: *Was he a* Prophet? *Yea*, he was much more than a Prophet, *and* declared *the* Son of GOD *to be* already come, *expreſly pointing* him *out to the* People: Behold, *ſays he*, the LAMB of GOD, which taketh away the Sins of the World: *Neither does it a little conduce to his* Praiſe, *that he had the* Honour *to* baptize the SAVIOUR *of* Mankind; *by whom he was* proclaim'd *to be one of the* Greateſt *among thoſe that are* born *of* Women; *he ſtrove for the* Truth *unto* Death; *and* reſign'd *up his* Soul *to* GOD; *the firſt* Martyr *for the* CHRISTIAN CAUSE; *being* beheaded *by* Herod *King of the* Jews.

AND now we come to that noble Orator *of* CHRIST, *the* great Apoſtle *St.* Paul; *who was* Miraculouſly *called to the* miniſterial Office *by a* Voice *from* Heaven; *a* choſen Veſſel

be

he was of GOD, *to* preach *his* Name *to the* Gentiles; *and how can we duly* proclaim *his* Praiſe, *or* ſufficiently admire *his* Diligence *herein, than which; a more* eminent Perſon *for* Learning *and* Eloquence *never lived*; *nor a* greater Zealot *for the* Chriſtian Cauſe, *the* World *never ſaw:* He laboured more abundantly than they all; Night and Day; in Seaſon and out of Seaſon, *he was* indefatigable *in his* Diligence; *nor did ever* Perſon *endure* greater Hardſhips *and* ſorer Afflictions *herein, than* he; *too many to be here* enumerated, *and too* extraordinary *to be* ſufficiently admired: *He* ſpared *no* Difficulties, *was* diſcouraged *at no* Dangers, *neither* counted *he his* Life dear unto him, *ſo that he might* finiſh *his* Office *with* Succeſs, *and the* Miniſtry *which he had taken in* Hand: *His* Zeal, *his* Conſtancy, *his* Eloquence, *his* Diligence Night *and* Day; *his* Arguments, *his* Counſel, Direction, *and* Correction, *are all* amazing Inſtances *of his* great Abilities *and* mighty Zeal *for the* CHRISTIAN CAUSE; *and are almoſt* inimitable; *and at laſt he ſeal'd his* Faith *with his* Blood, *being beheaded by* Nero *the* Roman *Emperor.*

BUT if you are not yet ſufficiently ſatisfied *by theſe* Examples: *Conſider laſtly, the* SUMMUM BONUM; *the* Source *of all* Virtue; Fountain *of all* Happineſs: *Namely, The* ETERNAL SON OF GOD HIMSELF; *whoſe* Excellence *truly to* deſcribe, *is* impoſſible *for* human Tongue *to* utter; *or* Thoughts *of* Men *and* Angels *to* conceive: *He is ſet forth for our* Example; *and to* imitate *Him as far as He is* imitable, *is the* Perfection *of* Piety: *Conſider His* mighty Condeſcenſion *in* leaving *the* Throne *of* GOD;

His great Humility *in* ſtooping *to the* meaneſt Offices of Life for our Sake: *If we* follow *Him in our* Meditations *from His* Deſcent *to His* Aſcent *again into* Heaven; *we ſhall find it one* continued Miracle *of* Amazement *and* Wonder: *His* Birth *is firſt* declar'd *by an* Angel *to the* Virgin *alone, that She ſhould* ſupernaturally bring forth a Child, by the Power of the HIGHEST and Help of the HOLY GHOST, *who ſhould be called the* SON of GOD: *And then again it is* celebrated *by* Angels *and the* heavenly Hoſt, proclaiming *it to the* World *with* mighty Triumph *and* Songs *of* Praiſe: Behold! *ſay they*, I bring you good Tidings of great Joy, which ſhall be to all Nations; a SAVIOUR is born unto you which is CHRIST the LORD: Glory be to GOD in the Higheſt, and on Earth Peace, good Will towards Men! *He is* Born *in* Bethlehem *a* City *of* David, *and there* worſhiped, *though* obſcur'd *in a* Manger, *by* Wiſe Men *from the* Eaſt, *who* preſented *Him with* Gifts, *neceſſary for the* Charges *of His* Flight, *immediately* inſuing; *being ſent into* Egypt, *to* eſcape *the* Powers *of* Hell *now ſeeking His* Deſtruction *by the* Hands *of* Herod *the* King; *from whence after the* Death *of that* Tyrant *He is again brought back to a City* Nazareth, *and from thence called a* Nazarene: *At* twelve Years of Age, *he began his* ſupernatural Wiſdom, *ſurprizing the* Doctors *in the* Temple *by His* Queſtions *and* Anſwers: *From hence He is* obſcured *till about* thirty Years Old; *when He began His* publick Entrance *upon His* Miniſtry; *uſhering it into*

the

to the World *with*, Repent ye, and believe the Goſpel, for the Kingdom of Heaven is at Hand. *Then He comes to* Jordan, *and is there* baptized *by* John *the* Baptiſt; conſtituting *and* ſanctifying Baptiſm *thereby for the* Uſe *of* future Generations: *And now, behold! the* Heavens *are* opened *unto Him, and the* HOLY GHOST *in a* viſible Shape *deſcends upon Him; and lo, a* Voice from Heaven *declares Him to be* the well beloved Son of GOD, in whom He was well pleaſed: *From hence He paſſes into the* Wilderneſs, *enduring there* forty Days Abſtinance *from* Food, *to teach us the* Duty *of* Mortification, *and* Self-denial: *Here the* Devil *attempts to overcome Him, by three* ſeveral Temptations, *the moſt* powerful *that could be* offered; *by the* laſt *of which, He is* allured *to* Worſhip him *by the* Proſpect *of all the* Roman Dominions *and* Glory; *promiſing all ſhould be His,* if He would fall down and Worſhip him; *to this He replyed,* Get the behind me Satan; for it is written thou ſhalt Worſhip the LORD thy GOD, and Him only ſhalt thou ſerve: Teaching *us* thereby, *that GOD is the only* Object of Worſhip; *and to Him alone* divine Adoration *muſt be given*: *Thus the* Devil *being* vanquiſhed, *gets* him *away*; *and* CHRIST *again comes upon His* publick Miniſtry; Preaching Pardon and Salvation to all who would believe and forſake their Sins; *exhorting Mankind to* ſubmit to His eaſy Yoke, and follow Him, who was Meek and lowly in Heart, and they ſhould find Reſt to their Souls. *He* proved *the* Truth *of His* Doctrine, *and* Divinity *of His* Perſon *by many*

wonderful

wonderful Signs *and* great Miracles; *yet was He not* believed; *He as a* burning *and* ſhining Light, *came unto His* own; *offering* Peace *and* Reconciliation *to* them, *and they would not* receive Him, *but* grieved *Him daily with the* Hardneſs *of their* Hearts: *He choſe* Diſciples, *and ſent* them *forth to* preach Repentance *and* Faith to the People, *and gave* Them Power *alſo of* working Miracles: *And now*, aſcending *with* Three *of* them; *namely*, Peter, James, *and* John, *into an* high Mountain (Mount Tabor) *He is there* miraculouſly Tranſfigured before them, *to their* great Surpriſe; *and again* declared *by a* ſupernatural Voice, to be the well beloved Son of GOD, in whom He was pleaſed; HEAR YE HIM. *And now we begin to draw towards the moſt* amazing Tranſaction *of all*; *His* Crucifixion *and* Death! *The* Bleſſed JESUS *having paſt His* Life *in many* Afflictions *and* Temptations; *in* extream Poverty *and* Want, a Man of Sorrows and acquainted with Grief, not having where to lay His Head; being diſpiſed and rejected by many, *yet* earneſtly longing for the Salvation of all; *and was* ſtraitned *till He had* accompliſhed *His* Miniſtry, *by* laying down *His* Life *for* Man's Sake: *This was the* Baptizm, *with which He* longed *to be* baptized, *and is now about to be* perform'd: *The* Powers *of* Hell *being let* looſe *upon Him*; *His* Diſciple *Judas* betrays Him; *His* Enemies *are about to* take *Him*; Nature ſhrinks *at the* dreadful Thought *of the* accurſed approaching Death; *yet the* Spirit reſolutely bears up againſt all Oppoſition: *He is*

in

in an Agony *and* Faints *with the* Difficulty *of* Struggling; *He* Sweets *as it were* great Drops *of* Blood, *and an* Angel *is ſent from* Heaven *to* aſſiſt *Him in His* mighty Conflict; *yet He* Patiently *with* Submiſſion *bears all*: FATHER, *ſays He*, not my Will, but Thine be done: *And now the Son of* GOD *is* Bound! *He is* Scourged! *He is* Buffeted! *He is* crown'd *with* Thorns! *Yea, He is* Mocked *and* Spit upon; *and at laſt* nailed *to the* Croſs! *And all this for* Man's Sake; (Good LORD! *How He* loved us!) *Here, being upon the* Croſs, *He prays aloud for His* Murderers: FATHER, *ſays He*, forgive them, for they know not what they do; *O* bleſſed JESUS, *was ever* Love *like* Thine! *How* ſurpriſing, *how* amazing *is it! Then he ſubmits to the Hands of* Death; FATHER, *ſays He*, into Thy Hands I commend my Spirit. *Now the* Crucified SAVIOUR *is* intomb'd; *but behold a new* ſurprizing Wonder *ſhortly* happens; *the* third Day *after, He breaks forth* from the Arms of Death; overcomes *the* Powers of Darkneſs, *and* appears alive *to His* Diſciples! *And now being come again to* them, *He* ſtrengthens *and* confirms their Faith *in Him, and gives* them full Commiſſion *to* Baptize *and* Preach Salvation to all Nations, then He bleſſes them, and after that, returns to His Father's Kingdom again.

AND now Man's Redemption is finiſhed *indeed; the* ſore Conflict *is paſt, and the* Crucified JESUS is received up into Glory, *and* magnificently exalted at the Right Hand of GOD, there making

making Interceſſion for us! Bleſſed be HIS Holy NAME for Ever and Ever.

O all ye Powers of HEAVEN and EARTH,
Come with Admiration full of FAITH,
Eternal HALLELUJAHS to JEHOVAH Sing,
Great CREATOR our mighty GOD and KING;
Who ſpread the HEAVENS as a Curtain wide,
And ELEMENTS moſt wiſely did divide;
He rides upon the Wings of ſwifteſt Wind,
Poor Slaves HE frees, and ſtouteſt Tyrants bind;
HE caſt them firſt to *Hades*, then to *Hell*,
Where *Satan* and all the Damn'd do dwell;
While HE doth Reign ABOVE,
With POWER DIVINE and full of LOVE;
Thy KINGDOM is ETERNAL (LORD) POWER and GLORY,
In Spite of *Death*, *Hell*, *Devil*, or *Purgatory*.

THUS READER, *you have* Examples, *and an* Example *beyond* Exception, *yea, beyond* Compariſon; perfect *and without* Blemiſh *or* Defect: *In Him therefore, repoſe thy* whole Happineſs, *thy* Salvation *is* ſafe *in* His Hands: *Him thou art* commanded *from* Heaven *to* Hear, *Him to* Obey *and* Copy after; *neither is their* Salvation in any other, for there is none other Name given under Heaven, whereby thou mayeſt be ſaved. *Preſume not therefore to* ſeek *any where elſe for* Help, *it will be but* Labour *loſt, and* Time *vainly ſpent; yea, and* render *thee* Criminal *alſo before* GOD, *becauſe thou haſt no* Promiſe *of* receiving Aſſiſtance *from any but Him, upon whom alone depends thy* future Happineſs:

The

The Saints are not pure in His Sight, and His Angel he chargeth with Folly: *Seek not therefore to* them *for* Help *in thy* Petition, *and make no* mention *of their* Names in *thy* Prayer; *for* they themſelves *are* created Beings *as* thou art; *and all depend upon the* DIVINE MAJESTY *for* Protection *and* Happineſs; *neither are* they *able to* help themſelves, *but by His* Permiſſion, *how then* can they aſſiſt thee? *But would you* reverence them indeed? *Then do it by* imitating their good Actions, *which will bring thee into their* happy Society; *whilſt to* Deify them *by thy* Prayers, *would be a* Means *for ever to* exclude thee *from* them; *becauſe the* Commandment *is*, Thou ſhalt worſhip the LORD thy GOD; and Him only ſhalt thou ſerve: *Deceive not thy ſelf therefore in ſeeking* Help *of any other* Being *but from* GOD *alone, who is the* ſole Object *of thy* Worſhip, *as being* thy CREATOR; *and* CHRIST *thy only* Interceſſor *and* Advocate *with Him for thee; as being thy* REDEEMER; *who has* promiſed, That whatſoever you ſhall ask the Father in his Name he will give it you: *In him therefore conſiſts thy* ſole Happineſs; *he is* ALL in All, *having the* Keys *of* Hell *and* Death, *and* all Power committed to him in Heaven and Earth; *whom therefore, if you are* careful *to* imitate, *you will not fail of finding by* Experience, *how* Juſt *he is to his* Promiſe, *in giving* eternal Life to as many as ſeek it in the Way he has preſcrib'd: *And how that is truly to be* performed *you are plainly* directed *in the* Sacred Scripture; *which as it declares the* Excellency *of that* Divine Book,

ſo

ſo does it imply a Neceſſity *of being acquainted with it, and* abſolutely condemns *the* prohibiting *the* Uſe *of it to any.*

CONSIDER then, the Valuableneſs *of the* Treaſure *here* recommended, *and the* Danger *of* neglecting *ſo* divine *a* Preſent: *What more can you deſire to make it* pleaſant, profitable, *and* uſeful *to you than it contains? What* greater Encouragement *to* induce *you to* obſerve *and* practiſe *it, then the* Reward *it* promiſes? *But if you are not moved hereby, if you will not be* induced *to* conform *your ſelf thereto for the* Sake *of its* promiſed Rewards, *yet let this* incline *you to it, namely, to avoid its* threatned Judgments *upon the* Diſobedient, *ſince it is in* vain *to* dream *of an* ANNIHILATION *after* Death; *but that an* Eternity *of* Joy or Miſery *will moſt aſſuredly ſucceed immediately after* this Life; *and the* irreverſable Sentence *is already paſt,* That they that have done Good ſhall go into Life everlaſting, but they that have done Evil into Everlaſting Puniſhment. *Wherefore then, would you be* happy here *and* hereafter? *Read the* Sacred Scriptures. *Would you eſcape the* Wrath *of the* Divine Majeſty *and* Eternal Damnation? *Read the* Sacred Scriptures. *Would you become the* Favourite *of* GOD; *and an* Inheritor *of* Eternal Life? *Read the* Sacred Scriptures. *Yea, I beſeech you, for* GOD's *Sake, and for your own* Soul's *Sake, as you regard your* preſent *and* future Happineſs; *as you would eſcape the* Tyranny *of* Satan, *and the* Torments *of* Hell; *as you would be made a* Citizen *of* Heaven, *and crown'd with* immortal Glory; *frequently* read, obſerve, *and carefully*

carefully practice *the* Sacred Scriptures. *And would to* GOD *I could preſent* Heaven *before you in its* Glory, *and* Hell *in its* frightful Image, *my* Doubts *and* Scruples *would then at once be removed, whether you will obſerve what is here recommended or no; the* Glories *of the* One *would influence you to it with all Readineſs; and the* dreadful Proſpect *of the* Other *would drive you to it by* Force *and* Violence; *but, unable as I am, truly to deſcribe the* One, *or repreſent the* Other, *this I affirm* by DIVINE AUTHORITY, That whoſoever will not believe me herein, will ſeverely ſuffer for it hereafter: *Believe me therefore, it is both your* Duty *and* Intereſt *to obſerve what is here recommended; ſo ſhall you not fail of obtaining the* promis'd Reward; of which, *how great ſoever your* preſent Conceptions *may be, yet are you not able to conceive the* one Half *of its* Perfection. *This therefore is the* Divine Book *wherein* Life *and* Immortality *is brought to Light; which we are commanded to ſearch by its* Divine Author *and the* holy Penmen *thereof; and thoſe are blamed and ſeverely reproved by* CHRIST *himſelf, that were* ignorant *or* unskillful *in it; and the Anſwer to that moſt noble Queſtion* (S. Matt. xix. 16.) What ſhall I do to be ſaved? *was,* If thou would'ſt enter into Life, keep the Commandments; *which implys an* abſolute Neceſſity *of knowing the* Sacred Scriptures; *for how elſe is it poſſible to* enter into Life *by* keeping the Commandments, *which are no where to be found but in thoſe* Scriptures? *Or how ſhall we know when we have performed them,*

them, except we know wherein they conſiſt? Or perhaps, we may imagine to heap up Merit to our ſelves by Works *of* SUPEREROGATION, *except we knew the Voice of him who hath ſaid,* When ye have done all that is commanded you, *or that is poſſible for you to do; ſay,* We are unprofitable Servants, we have done that which was our Duty to do, S. Luke xvii. 10. *The* Wiſdom *and* Prudence *of thoſe are* much commended *by St.* Paul, *who were* diligent *in* ſearching *the* Sacred Scriptures; Which, *ſays he,* are Profitable for Doctrine, *for* Reproof, *for* Correction and Inſtruction in the Way of Righteouſneſs; that the Man of GOD may be Perfect, throughly furniſhed unto all good Works. *Oh! therefore! How* invaluable *is the* Excellency *of this* Divine Book! *How exceeding* great *the* Comforts flowing *from the* diligent Reading *thereof! How* exquiſite *the* Reward *of a* due Conformity *thereto! No* Tongue *can* utter, *nor* Thought *can* expreſs *it: Surely then to* deny *the* Uſe *of the* Sacred Scriptures *to any,* is an unpardonable Cruelty; *and for any to* reject *and* diſpiſe *it,* is Rebellion; Contumeliouſly *to* reproach *it is* Blaſphemy; *to* contemn *and* abuſe *it,* is Sacrilege; *to be* careleſs *and* indifferent *about it,* is Profaneneſs; *and to be* willfully ignorant *thereof,* is Death: *But to* embrace *it with all* Affection, is Perfection of Prudence; *to* delight *in it with all* Sincerity, is infinite Wiſdom, *and to* obſerve *it with all* Diligence, is Peace and Tranquility here, and eternal Joy hereafter.

HAVING

HAVING thus far proceeded *in* recommending *the* Sacred Scripture, *and* deſcribing *its* noble Excellence, *which yet I am not able to do as it* deſerves: *It now remains that I ſpeak ſomewhat* more particularly *concerning the* Abridgment *thereof: But, alas! what ſhall I ſay? Or how ſhall I expreſs my ſelf herein without* Tears? *O* Immortal GOD! *that knoweſt the* Hearts *of* All, *thou knoweſt that my* Sorrow *is too* great *to be expreſs'd by* Words *upon this* ſad Occaſion: *I could wiſh to be* ſilent, *but yet am* forc'd *to* ſpeak: *Neceſſity* compels; *Truth* requires; *and a* due Regard *to the* Honour *of GOD* commands, *that* Vice ſhould be reprov'd: *The great* Predominancy *of* Sin; *the* deſolate Lives *of thoſe that are called* Chriſtians; *the* languiſhing Condition *of* Chriſtianity *itſelf, by the mighty Flood of* Impiety *oppreſſing it on every Side, together with the* miſerable Ignorance *of many of its* Profeſſors *in the* Sacred Scriptures; *an earneſt longing* Deſire *for the* future Happineſs *of my* Fellow Creatures, *and a* ſincere Concern *for the* Honour *of GOD: Theſe were the* Reaſons, *theſe the* prevailing Motives *for my undertaking this* painful *and* laborious Work. *And is there not a* Cauſe? *Muſt* Vice, *through* Ignorance, *triumph in a* Chriſtian Country? *Muſt* Sin *ſway the* Scepter *unrebuk'd among that People where the greateſt* Light *ſhineth to oppoſe its* deadly Poiſon? *Or muſt we eſteem theſe ſuch* Trifles *as to be* careleſſly regarded *in a* Chriſtian Nation? Trifles! *did I ſay? Truly they are* Crimes *of the* deepeſt Dye, *and moſt* aggravating Nature!

Crimes, *for which GOD has threatned* utter Deſtruction *to the* Inhabitants *of the* Earth, *and has heretofore executed his* Judgments: *Surely then it very much concerns* All *to be mov'd for their* own Preſervation; *and, after the* Example *of the* believing Minevites, To bewail their Sins in Sack-cloth and Aſhes, leſt GOD ſhould come and ſmite the Earth with a Curſe, when there will be no Difference, *as to human Affairs*, between the Righteous and the Wicked, between him that ſerveth GOD, and him that ſerveth Him not, *but all ſhall come alike to all*, the Righteous faring as the Wicked in the common Calamity: *But is a Regard to* human Safety *the* only Motive *to move us* herein? *Alas! no*; *an* Eternity *of* Torments *immediately enſues to the* Workers *of* Iniquity; *they*, unhappy Wretches, *are* loſt *and* undone *for ever! And who can think upon ſuch an* Eternity *without* Amazement? *Or, who can ſee a* Perſon *in* Danger *thereof, without endeavouring to* preſerve *him from it? It is ſaid by ſome that* good People *have the moſt* Reaſon *to be* chearful *and* merry; *but who can be* chearful, *when GOD is* diſpleas'd? *If a* beloved Friend *is undeſervedly abus'd, doth it not ſenſibly* grieve *us? How then can we* rejoce, *when GOD, the* Supreme *of all* Friends, *is abus'd? Surely, the* Senſe *of theſe* Things; I mean, *a due* Concern *for his* Fellow Creatures Happineſs, *and the* Honour *of GOD, deprives him of all* preſent Joy, *and poſtpones it to a* future Time: *The* Senſe *of his* Fellow Creatures Miſery, *by the* Conſequence *of* Sin, *makes him ſollicitous about* nothing

nothing *more than how to* preſerve *him from it; this he is* thoughtful *about* Night *and* Day; *and ſo much the more as* Wickedneſs abounds, *even ſo much the greater is his* Grief *and* Sorrow; *he views* Eternity *with* inexpreſſible Joy *of* Soul, *and* Hope *full of* Immortality *with* reſpect *to* himſelf; *and is only* concern'd *that* Men *will not be induc'd to ſhun their* own Deſtruction *and be* Happy: *The* univerſal Love *which he has for all* Mankind, *fills him with* longing Deſires *that they alſo ſhould be a* Partaker *of ſuch* unſpeakable Bliſs: *Therefore, as nothing gives him more* Joy *than to ſee his* Fellow Creatures *do* well, *ſo nothing* grieves *him ſo* much *as* Sin, *the* Fatal Enemy *to all* Happineſs; *and ſo long as that* remains unremov'd, *ſo long is* preſent Happineſs *withheld from him*: *Our Bleſſed* SAVIOUR wept *over* Jeruſalem *becauſe of their* impending Miſery *through* Unbelief; *and there ſtill remains the ſame* Reaſon *for all* good People *to* weep *over this* Nation *for the* Sins *thereof, wherein* CHRIST *is openly* rejected, *and* daily crucified afreſh; *and can we* behold *him thus* abus'd, *and the* Abuſers themſelves *running* Head-long *into their own* Ruin, *and not be melted into* Tears? *Truly, he who can* think *of theſe* Things *without* Concern, *is an* Object *of* Concern *himſelf, and is far from the* Kingdom *of* Heaven: *Can we ſuppoſe* CHRIST *to be leſs* affected *in* Love *towards us now, than before he* ſuffered *for us? Was it not our* Sins *that then* nail'd *him to the* Croſs? *And ſhall we ſtill* continue *in* them, *and make his* Death *of none* Effect *towards us? What* vile

Ingratitude *is this! What* Injury *to our ſelves!* If they that deſpiſed *Moſes's* Law periſhed without Mercy; of how much ſorer Puniſhment, *ſays the Apoſtle*, ſuppoſe ye, ſhall he be thought worthy, who hath troden under Foot the Son of GOD, counted the Blood of the Covenant wherewith he was ſanctified, an unholy Thing; and hath done diſpite to the Spirit of Grace? Unhappy Man! *Can you think upon* CHRIST bleeding *upon the* Croſs *for thy* Sins, *and thou thy ſelf* remain unconcerned *for* them! *Can you* repay *ſuch* mighty Love, *with ſuch* horrid Ingratitude, *that will* End *in your own* Deſtruction? Mad *to the laſt* Degree! *Yea*, much worſe *than* Mad *ſurely thou* art, *to* chuſe Eternal Miſery *before* endleſs Happineſs: Monſter *of* Cruelty *to* thy ſelf! *Wilt thou ſtill* continue *thus to* fruſtrate GOD's Mercy *towards* thee? *A* ſore Grief *to thy* Friends? *An* Enemy *to thy* ſelf? *A* ſelf Deſtroyer? *Yea, a* ſelf Murderer, *and* Eternal Tormentor! *My* Soul *is* ſorely griev'd *at the* Thoughts *thereof, but how muſt theſe* Things *be* remedied? *How muſt the* Sinner *be* reclaimed *from the* Error *of his* Ways *and* preſerved *from* Eternal Ruin? *How? Surely no* otherwiſe, *than by* ſpeedily forſaking them, *and* conforming *himſelf to the* Law *of* GOD: *This is the* Condition *upon which* Eternal Happineſs *or* Miſery abſolutely depends, *namely*; *the* obeying *or* rejecting *the* Will *of* GOD: *Which* Divine WILL, *and how to be* performed, *is* plainly declared *in the* Sacred Scripture: *This therefore, is the* grand Diſpenſary *of* Reſtoratives, *which contains* ſalubrious Medicines

for

for every Complaint; *a* Remedy *for every* Diſeaſe; *and a* vivifying Cordial *for every* thirſty fainting Soul, *longing after* Immortality; *but foraſmuch, as theſe* noble ACANA *are* variouſly diſperſed, *and not eaſy* ſuddenly *to be* collected *when* Neceſſity moſtly *requires, eſpecially by a* Perſon imperfectly acquainted *with the* Sacred Scripture; *hence it is, that through* Ignorance *in not knowing* where *readily to apply for a* Remedy *proper for the* Patients *Complaint*; *the* Diſeaſe *grows* mortal, *and is* irrecoverable; *neither is a bare* ſuperficial Knowledge *ſufficient for this* Purpoſe *in all* Caſes; For when the whole Head is ſick, and the whole Heart faint, with Wounds and Bruiſes and putrifying Sores, *which* Sin *and* Ignorance *have* planted *there*; *it requires* different *and* potent Remedies *to remove the* Malady *and perfect the* Patient's Cure: *But, alas! ſo far are the* Generality *of* People *from being thus acquainted with the* Scripture, *that its* Name *is* almoſt *ſtrange to* ſome; *and* others, *more ſenſible of the Neceſſity of* knowing it, *from the* great Uſe *and* Excellency *thereof, are willingly induſtrious herein; but by* Reaſon *of the* Largeneſs *of its* Contents, *and their great* Straitneſs *of* Time (*which is required about the* neceſſary Conveniences *of* Life) *they with* Difficulty *attain to a very* imperfect Knowledge *thereof, and perhaps, never to the moſt* material Part: *Neither are* others *wanting in* their *various* Excuſes *for their* Ignorance *in the* Sacred Scripture: *To remove which therefore, I thought an* Abridgment *of its* Contents might *be very* conduceable hereto; *and* contribute *much to the* Happineſs

pineſs *of* Mankind, *by the* Knowledge *of this* Divine Book, *ſo highly neceſſary to all: Without any further* Delay *therefore, I ſet about it with all my* MIGHT; *and,* GOD *helping me, I have perform'd my* Undertaking *herein; carefully* Tranſcribing *what I* judg'd *to be moſt* material *and* neceſſary *for* Improvement, Inſtruction, *and* Direction *in* uſeful Knowledge *and* Piety; *omitting many* whole Chapters, *as containing nothing* material *to* this Deſign, *yet giving the* Contents *of all at large, together with the* Number *of* Chapters *in every* Book, *and* Verſes *in every* Chapter, *that from thence an* Idea *might be formed of what was omitted: And to make it ſtill more* compleat *for* ſpeedy Improvement, *there is from the Thirty-firſt Chapter of* Geneſis *an* Index *prefixt thus* ☞ *before* thoſe Verſes *which require more* nearly *to be* obſerv'd; *but where* two *or* more *of ſuch* Verſes *ſtand together, then thoſe following the* Index *are mark'd with a* Quotation Note, *thus* " *and for* Brevity Sake, *many* Verſes *are omitted, as being of the* ſame Nature *with thoſe before* obſerv'd.

THUS have I, to the uttermoſt of my Power, *compleated* this Undertaking; *omitting* nothing *that I judg'd would* contribute *to make it* uſeful *for the* great End *aimed at hereby*; namely, *The* Promotion *of GOD's* Honour, *and the* future Happineſs *of my* Fellow Creatures: *Unto which* End, *if it may be* conduceable, *how great ſoever my* Pains *and* Labour *have been herein, (which indeed has not been inconſiderable) yet I ſhall think my* Trouble *well* recompenc'd,

recompenc'd, *and* Time *well* beſtow'd; yea, *I ſhall have the* Thing *which I moſt earneſtly* deſire *and* long *after*. *What remains then, but that it be* carefully perus'd *and* obſerved *by all; wherein with little* diligent Care *and* Application, *much* uſeful Improvement *in* Scripture Knowledge *may be* obtained; *and the* whole Book *of* Scripture *being hereby reduced to* conſiderable leſs *than* half its Contents; *yet* retaining *its* principal *or moſt* uſeful Part *of the* Whole, *may* conſequently *be ſo* much *the ſooner* read, *and* perfectly known *by All*. *You therefore, my* poor Brethren (*a* Concern *for whoſe* Spiritual Welfare *firſt moved me to this* Undertaking, *and againſt whoſe* Diſeaſes *of* Ignorance *and* Error *I have been careful with all my* Might *to provide a* Remedy) *I beſeech you, be not* negligent *to uſe it, now it is prepared; and complain no more for* Want of Time to be acquainted with the Scripture, *ſince* now *ſo* little *is required; and continue* no longer *in your* Ignorance, *ſince it may here be* removed, *by ſo* little Pains, *with ſuch* mighty Advantage: *And by conſidering the* Nature *and* dangerous Malignity *of your* Diſeaſe, *apply your ſelves with ſo much the more* Diligence *to the* Sovereign Remedy *here recommended, which is* able *to* remove *all your* Complaints, *and convey you* ſafe *to the* Haven *of* Eternal Reſt.

YOU alſo, my Brethren in Minority, *for whoſe* Spiritual Welfare *I am tenderly concern'd, come* hither and learn Wiſdom; *yea*, here learn the moſt excellent Wiſdom of all; *I mean*, the Wiſdom of FEARING GOD, and KEEPING HIS COMMANDMENTS; *for this is that which*

alone will make you wiſe *unto* SALVATION: *I am very* ſenſible *of the* many *and* great Temptations *you are expos'd to by your* tender Years; *therefore I would the more earneſtly* intreat *you to* obſerve *what is* here recommended, *which, by* happy Experience, *I aſſure you*, to be the moſt Sovereign Remedy *againſt all Complaints*: Remember therefore thy CREATOR now in the Days of thy Youth; *and be well* aſſured, *that there is no* Wiſdom comparable *to that of* knowing GOD; *and no* Time *ſo* proper *to come to* Him, *as in the* Days *of* Youth; *neither is there any* Happineſs *like* That *of being* received *into his* Favour; *and no* Defence *ſo* ſecure *as to be* preſerved *under his* Protection, *which* ſafely ſcrens *from all* Calamities: *GOD is* ALL *in* All, *the* Fulneſs *of* Perfection *and* Fountain *of all* Happineſs. *Come therefore to Him* betimes, *ſo will thy* Safety *be the* ſecurer *and thy* Reward *the* greater: *Chuſe Him for thy* Maſter, *and* ſerve *Him* faithfully, *ſo will thy* Wages *be the* ſurer, *and thy* Work *the* eaſier performed: *Chuſe Him for thy* Treaſure *and* chiefeſt Good, *ſo ſhalt thou be* happier *in thy* Choice, *how mean ſoever thy* Temporal Condition *may be, than if the* whole World *was at thy* Diſpoſal, *yet without Him; whom* perfectly *to* know *is* infinite Happineſs; *and truly to* Obey, *is* Perfection *of* Prudence. *Deſpiſe not then I beſeech you, what is here* recommended *for your* Good; *conſider, it is thy* eternal Intereſt *that is here concerned; which to* neglect, *makes thy ſelf both* miſerable here *and* hereafter: *Read the* Sacred Scriptures, *therefore with all* Diligence *and* Care, *and let them be your* Meditation Day

and

and Night: *Always duly* abhoring *that* Impious Boldneſs *too fondly embraced by ſome of the* Wits *of this* Age, *who take much Pleaſure in* ſporting *themſelves with* Things *that are* Serious *and* Sacred; *and think they ſhew* great Learning *and* Wiſdom *in cavilling at the* Sacred Scripture, *and queſtioning its* Divine Authority; *take heed*, I ſay, *of being one of theſe* Fools, *who diſpute* themſelves *into their* own Damnation: *But ſo* read *and* ſtudy *the* Sacred Scripture, *with ſuch* Humility *of* Mind, *and* Senſe *of thy* own Ignorance, *as to have a* daily Recourſe *to* GOD *for his* aſſiſting Grace, *to* enable *you truly to* underſtand *and* practice *it; which, he with-holds from none that* diligently ſeek *it: By thus* reading *and* obſerving *you will find a* continual Improvement *both in* Knowledge *and* Love *towards it; wherein* new Diſcoveries *will daily be made of its* Uſe *and* Excellency: *And let* Faith *ſupply the* Defect *of thy* Underſtanding *in whatſoever thou findeſt* ſuperior *thereto, and leave* profound Myſteries *alone till thou art cloath'd with* IMMORTALITY: *It would be* impious Preſumption, *ſhould we* pretend *to comprehend* Infinite Wiſdom, *by* Finite Reaſon; *but the* Sacred Scripture *were* indited *by* Infinite Wiſdom, *and therefore* contains *many* Things ſuperior *to* our Reaſon, *and are* Objects *of* Faith, *not of* Senſe; *neither is it the leſs* valuable *for this* Obſcurity, *as ſhewing hereby the* abſolute Neceſſity *of* Faith, without which it is impoſſible to pleaſe GOD; *and therefore Matters of* Faith *are no leſs* neceſſary *to be* contain'd *in the* Sacred Scripture, *than thoſe* Things *which are* plain *and* obvious *to the* meaneſt Capacities;

and

and ſuch are thoſe which relate to Chriſtian Piety *and* Moral Honeſty, *wherein the* Sacred Scripture *is the* beſt Guide, *even to the moſt* ignorant Perſon.

AND further, be thou alſo caution'd *againſt inclining to the* bold *and* vain Preſumption *of thoſe who* impiouſly *declare againſt a* future Reckoning, *or the* Immortality *of the* Soul, *ſo plainly expreſs'd in* Scripture, *and confirmed by the* Light *of* Reaſon; *yet obſtinately denied by theſe* unhappy Wretches, *that ſo, by putting* themſelves *upon the ſame* Level *with* Brutes, *they may, with them alſo, enjoy their* ſenſual Appetites *without Controul; ſuch* miſerable Miſcreants *are* dead *while they* live, *and have already begun their* Eternal State *of* Condemnation *and* Miſery; Sin *hath at preſent* lulled *their* Souls *to* Sleep, *and* Iniquity *will, ere long, awaken them in* Eternal Flames, *never more to* ſleep *again: Be thou* ſtedfaſt *therefore in thy* Love *and* Obedience *to GOD, following herein the* Direction *of the* Sacred Scripture, *and take heed that you be not* ſeduced *by* Error, perſuaded *by* Hope, allured *by* Pleaſure, *or* driven *by* Fear, *to* Sin againſt thy great CREATOR; *but keep thee* always ſtedfaſt *in thy* Love *and* Obedience *towards Him, ſo ſhalt thou, in a ſhort Time,* Become the Son of the Higheſt, and Heir of Eternal Life; Peace *and* Tranquility *will attend thee in* this World, *and* Eternal Joy *in the* World to come.

LASTLY; here Children *may alſo* obtain *a much* ſpeedier Knowledge *of the* Sacred Scripture, *than it was poſſible for them to do* before; *than which, nothing is more* uſeful *for them*

them to know, *nor will be of* greater Benefit *to them in the* future Conduct *of their* Lives! *No* greater Care *therefore ſhould be obſerv'd by thoſe under whoſe* Tuition *they are brought up, than that they ſhould be* well inſtructed *in the* Sacred Scripture, *and* treaſure it up in their Hearts while they are yet Young; *the* Excellency *of which* Knowledge, *ſurely the Generality of* Parents *don't well conſider; for how elſe is it poſſible, that they ſhould be ſo* negligent *in ſo* material *a* Circumſtance, *of making their* Children Happy. *Unto whoſe* Uſe, *as alſo thoſe much* ſtraitned *in* Time, *I would* principally recommend *the following* Books *of* Scripture, *as ſeeming ſomewhat to claim the* Preheminance *in the* ſpeedy Improvement *of* uſeful Knowledge *and* Learning, *viz.* Out of the Old Teſtament: *The* Book *of* Geneſis, Deuteronomy, Pſalms, *and* Proverbs. Out of the Apocrypha; *the* Book *of* Wiſdom, *and* Eccleſiaſticus. And out of the New Teſtament, *St.* Matthew's *and St.* John's Goſpel, *and the* Acts *of the* Apoſtles. *In theſe* Things *therefore let* Youth *be well* inſtructed; *that while the* Table *of their* Hearts *are* blank *and fit for any* Impreſſion; *and their* Minds young *and* tender, pliable *to any* Diſcipline; *the* Law *of GOD may be written there, and the* Precepts *of the* Goſpel *deeply* impreſſed *upon them, which will be the moſt* effectual Means *at once, both to* ſecure *their* Love *and* Duty *towards their* Parents, *and alſo to* Arm *them againſt the* Temptations *of* future Time: *It will make their* Lives Happy *here, by affording them* Peace *and* Tranquility *from* Above,

Above, *when none can be* found Below; *and* tranſlate *them hence, to an* Eternal State *of* uninterrupted Joy *in* Heaven: *Which I* earneſtly deſire *may be the* happy Portion *of all. And now,* kind READER, *I am about to bid thee* ADIEU: Wiſhing *thee* Peace *and* Tranquility here, *and* Eternal Reſt *in the* World *to* come; requeſting *this only* Favour *of you, that as my* Prayers *are for* you, *ſo* yours *alſo would be for me; that you would be as* ſolicitous *about your* Eternal Happineſs, *as I am* deſirous *you ſhould be* happy; *for then,* O! bleſſed and happy Day that ever you was born! thrice happy, that you have lived well; and eternally ſo, you are going hence, which ſhall be for ever to be with the LORD; in whoſe Preſence is Fulneſs of Joy, and at whoſe Right-hand are Pleaſures for evermore.

The AUTHOR'S PRAYER.

" O Eternal Majeſty of Heaven! GOD the
" Father, GOD the Son, and GOD the
" Holy Ghoſt; the Omnipotent Creator of all
" Things; the *Alpha* and *Omega*, without Be-
" ginning of Days, or End of Time: Wonder-
" ful in Thy Works! Incomprehenſible in Thy
" Majeſty! Infinite in Thy Wiſdom and Power!
" Unknown in Thy Eſſence, yet well known
" in Thy Providence and Creation; unto whom,
" all Worſhip, Praiſe, Adoration, and Thank-
" fulneſs is due, by all the various and wonder-
" ful Works of Thy Creation; but more eſpe-
" cially from Man, the chiefeſt and moſt excel-
" lent Part of them all: Help us, O LORD, I
" humbly beſeech Thee, ſo worthily to con-
" ceive of Thy Divine Majeſty, and of our
" Obligations to Thee for Mercies already re-
" ceived, that we may daily endeavour to make
" a ſuitable Return of Praiſe and Thankſgiving
" to Thee for the Same, according to the ut-
" termoſt of our Power; by worſhiping Thee,
" ſerving, and obeying Thee with all our Hearts
" and Affections. To ſpeak of the Greatneſs
" of Thy Mercy and loving Kindneſs towards
" us, O LORD, who can expreſs it! And of
" our ungrateful Returns to Thee for the Same,
" who can believe it! Such is the Unthankful-
" neſs of Man, ſuch his ungrateful Behaviour
" to Thee, O GOD, even as though he were a

" Beaſt

" Beaſt of no Underſtanding. Yet, O LORD
" GOD Almighty, help us by Thy Grace to be
" more diligent for the Future, in our Return
" of Duty and Love towards Thee our Great
" Creator and Benefactor; and grant that the
" due Senſe of our former Neglect, may make
" us ſo much the more diligent for Time to
" come: And now, though our Sins teſtify
" againſt us, and our Iniquities juſtly condemn
" us; yet I beſeech Thee, O merciful GOD, for
" Thine own Sake, and for Thy Son's, graci-
" ouſly forgive us all that is paſt; and grant
" that we may ever Hereafter ſerve and pleaſe
" Thee in Newneſs of Life, to the Honour and
" Glory of Thy great and moſt Holy Name:
" Thou haſt declared, O LORD, that Thou de-
" lighteſt not in the Death of a Sinner, but
" that he ſhould be converted and live; O hear
" Thou therefore in Heaven, Thy Dwelling-
" place, the Prayer of Thy Servant, which I, Thy
" unworthy Creature, vile Duſt and Aſhes, hum-
" bly offer unto Thy Divine Majeſty, for the whole
" Race of Mankind; and grant that Thy Ways
" may be known upon Earth, Thy ſaving Health
" unto all Nations: Let the People praiſe Thee,
" O GOD, *yea*, let all the People praiſe Thee; have
" Mercy, I beſeech Thee, upon all *Jews*, *Turks*,
" *Infidels*, and *Hereticks*, and take from them, all
" Ignorance, Hardneſs of Heart and Contempt
" of Thy Word and Commandment, and ſo
" fetch them Home, Bleſſed LORD, to the true
" Knowledge, Love, and Obedience of Thee,
" their GOD, that they may be ſaved among
" the Remnant of the true *Iſraelites*, and be
" made

" made one Fold under one Shepherd JESUS
" CHRIST the RIGHTEOUS. But more
" eſpecially do I beſeech Thee, O merciful Sa-
" viour, for the People of this Nation; where-
" in Thou haſt ſo wonderfully manifeſted Thy
" Goodneſs, by planting the Light of Thy Goſ-
" pel, and haſt preſerved it by many ſingular Acts
" of Thy Providence from Violence and De-
" ſtruction: And now that we have Thy Divine
" Word to direct us into all Truth, O LORD,
" what Excuſe can we have for our Sins which
" are multiplied againſt Thee; and our Iniqui-
" ties, which daily increaſe more and more!
" Shame and Confuſion of Face oppreſſes me,
" Grief and Sorrow torments my Soul, while
" I behold the horrible Impiety and Rebellion
" committed againſt Thee, O GOD! my GOD:
" Thou gaveſt us the Light of Thy Truth to
" direct us in the Way to Salvation; and haſt
" commanded us to call upon Thee and be ſaved,
" but we will not obey: But yet, O GOD moſt
" Holy, O LORD moſt Mighty; O Holy and
" Merciful Saviour, Thou worthy Judge Eternal!
" Take not Thy Mercy from us, and give us
" not over to our own Ruin; deal not with us
" I beſeech Thee, after our Iniquities, wherein
" we have rebelled againſt Thee, but give us an
" underſtanding Heart to conſider the Things
" which belong unto our Peace? and accord-
" ing to Thy great Mercy, ſo think thou upon
" us, O GOD, for our Good, and though our Sins
" be grievous, and our Tranſgreſſions are mul-
" tiply'd upon us, yet Thy Mercy is ſtill Greater,
" Thy Grace is ſufficient for us: Say now there-

" fore,

" fore, O LORD, I beſeech Thee, to the Diſ-
" eaſe of Impiety; *It is enough*, and mercifully
" blot out our Treſpaſſes, pardon our Iniquities,
" and remember our Sins no more; Thine we
" are, O LORD, we are called by Thy Name,
" and Thou beareſt Rule over us, although we
" now rebel againſt Thee; O let us ſtill be
" Thine in Mercy, and Thine in Love for ever,
" and grant that we may now ſay to our Sins,
" *It is enough; depart from us; henceforth, we*
" *will ſerve the LORD*: We are unworthy
" of Thy Mercies, O LORD, becauſe of our
" Rebellion againſt Thee; yet, O GOD moſt
" Mighty, O Holy and Merciful Saviour, caſt
" us not away from Thy Preſence, deliver us
" not into the bitter Pains of Eternal Miſery,
" nor at our laſt Hour, ſuffer any Pangs of
" Death to fall from Thee; but according to
" Thy great Mercy, think Thou upon us for
" Good. Thou haſt declared that Thou delight-
" eſt not in the Death of a Sinner, but that he
" ſhould turn from his Evil Way and live; and
" haſt mercifully promis'd to receive the ſin-
" cere Penitent into Thy Favour again, how
" great ſoever his Sins have been; help us
" therefore, O Righteous Father, ſo to re-
" pent and forſake our Sins, that now at the
" laſt, we may conſider thoſe Things which be-
" long unto our Peace, and be made Thy pecu-
" liar People, zealous of good Works; and grant,
" that every One which names the Name of
" JESUS, may depart from Iniquity: This, O
" LORD, Thou art able to do by Thy Grace,
" with whom nothing is impoſſible; who art

" no

" no leſs Infinite in Mercy than Juſt in Judg-
" ment: Thou knoweſt whereof we are made,
" and remembers that we are but Duſt, and that
" the Imagination of Man's Heart is Evil con-
" tinually, who of himſelf can do no good
" Thing: O therefore, be not too extreme to
" mark what is done amiſs, for then, O LORD!
" who will be able to ſtand before Thee in
" Judgment: Correct us, but with Mercy, not
" in Thine Anger, leſt Thou bring us to nothing;
" and as a Father pitieth his own Child, even
" ſo be Thou merciful unto us, and we ſhall
" live. And as Thou, O GOD, which gave us
" this Body, well knoweſt the various Afflicti-
" ons and Deſeaſes it is continually expos'd to;
" ſo be Thou our Phyſician and Comforter un-
" der them all, who art only able to remove
" from us what Thou art pleas'd to lay upon us:
" Support the Weak; Heal the Sick; Relieve
" the Needy; Succour the Oppreſs'd; Bind up
" the broken Hearted, Speak Peace and Com-
" fort to the dying Penitent: Sute Thy Mer-
" cies, O LORD, according to the various Needs
" and Exigencies of us Thy Mortals, Thy Han-
" dy Work, Thy Creatures, LORD: And grant
" that theſe light Afflictions, which endure but
" for a Moment with Reſpect to Eternity, may
" work out for us, a far more exceeding and
" Eternal Weight of Glory. And, O merciful
" and gracious LORD GOD, as I earneſtly re-
" queſt, Thy Favour and loving Kindneſs in
" Behalf of Others, ſo now more particularly
" for myſelf alſo; humbly beſeeching Thee, O
" my GOD, to make me an happy Example of

" Thy Mercy and Goodneſs; Pardon my Tranſ-
" greſſions already committed againſt Thy Di-
" vine Majeſty, the Sins of *Omiſſion* and *Com-*
" *miſſion*; and grant that I may for the Future
" as carefully guard againſt them, as they are diſ-
" pleaſing to Thee, and deſtructive to myſelf;
" help me by Thy Grace, O LORD, againſt the
" Power of Sin, and daily improve me, I beſeech
" Thee, in the Knowledge and Practice of what-
" ſoever thou knoweſt may moſtly tend to pro-
" mote Thy Honour, the Good of my Fellow
" Creatures, and my own Eternal Happineſs.
" I deſire to praiſe and magnify Thy Holy Name,
" O Heavenly KING, for all Thy Mercies from
" Time to Time beſtowed upon me; but more
" eſpecially for Thy aſſiſting Grace in the Per-
" formance of *this Work*, the Abridgment of
" *Thy Sacred Word*: Upon which, I humbly
" implore Thy Bleſſing, O LORD, beſeeching
" Thee to defend it from the Malice and Rage
" of the Enemy; and bleſs it to the Uſe and
" Benefit of my Fellow Creatures, that they
" may learn thereby to fear and worſhip Thy
" Holy Name, to keep Thy Commandments,
" and walk in the Same all the Days of their
" Life; Sanctify it, my GOD, I beſeech Thee,
" to the Converſion of *Infidels*; the Inſtructi-
" on of the Ignorant, and reclaiming the Sin-
" ner from the Error of his Ways: For this
" and all other Thy Mercies, O LORD, my
" Soul deſires to offer unto Thee its merciful
" Creator, a perpetual Sacrifice of Praiſe and
" Thankſgiving: Help me, I beſeech Thee, to
" expreſs my Thankfulneſs herein, by a ſincere

" Conformity

" Conformity to Thy Divine Will, and a di-
" ligent Care to promote Thy Honour; a true
" Love to my Fellow Creatures, and an un-
" wearied Diligence in ſeeking their Eternal
" Welfare: For this End, O my GOD, give me
" ſuch Love and Conſtancy towards Thee;
" ſuch Faith and Hope in Thee, as never
" to want Thy Divine Aſſiſtance: And
" grant that when this Body ſhall ſleep in
" the Duſt, my Soul may return to Thee
" who gave it, and for ever be united to Thee
" in Thy Eternal Kingdom: Grant this I be-
" ſeech Thee, O merciful GOD, for Thy Son's
" Sake, in whom Thou are well-pleas'd: To
" whom, with Thee, and the Holy Ghoſt, be
" aſcrib'd all Honour, Power, Adoration, Do-
" minion, and Praiſe, both now and to Eternal
" Ages. *Amen.*

THE

THE

Store-House of Piety:

OR, A

Sure Guide to HEAVEN.

The First Book of MOSES, call'd GENESIS, Abridg'd.

CHAPTERS I.

Chap. I. Verses 31.

CONTENTS.

1 *The Creation of Heaven and Earth*, &c. 26 *Of Man in the Image of GOD.* 29 *The Appointment of Food.*

VERSES Transcrib'd.

IN the Beginning GOD created the Heaven and the Earth.

2 And the Earth was without Form and void, and Darkness *was* upon the Face of the Deep: And the Spirit of GOD moved upon the Face of the Waters.

3 And GOD ſaid, Let there be Light: And there was Light.

4 And GOD ſaw the Light, that *it was* good: And GOD divided the Light from the Darkneſs.

5 And GOD called the Light Day, and the Darkneſs he called Night: And the Evening and the Morning were the firſt Day.

6 ¶ And GOD ſaid, Let there be a Firmament in the midſt of the Waters, and let it divide the Waters from the Waters.

7 And GOD made the Firmament, and divided the Waters which *were* under the Firmament, from the Waters which *were* above the Firmament: And it was ſo.

8 And GOD called the Firmament Heaven: And the Evening and the Morning were the ſecond Day.

9 ¶ And GOD ſaid, Let the Waters under the Heaven be gathered together unto one Place, and let the dry Land appear: And it was ſo.

10 And GOD called the dry Land Earth, and the gathering together of the Waters called he Seas: And GOD ſaw that *it was* good.

11 And GOD ſaid, Let the Earth bring forth Graſs, the Herb yielding Seed, *and* the Fruit-Tree yielding Fruit after his Kind, whoſe Seed *is* in it ſelf, upon the Earth: And it was ſo.

12 And the Earth brought forth Graſs, and Herb yielding Seed after his Kind, and the Tree yielding Fruit, whoſe Seed *was* in it ſelf, after his Kind: And GOD ſaw that *it was* good.

13 And the Evening and the Morning were the third Day.

14 ¶ And

14 ¶ And GOD said, Let there be Lights in the Firmament of Heaven, to divide the Day from the Night: And let them be for Signs, and for Seasons, and for Days, and Years.

15 And let them be for Lights in the Firmament of the Heaven, to give Light upon the Earth: And it was so.

16 And GOD made two great Lights; the greater Light to rule the Day, and the lesser Light to rule the Night: *He made* the Stars also.

17 And GOD set them in the Firmament of the Heaven, to give Light upon the Earth,

18 And to rule over the Day and over the Night, and to divide the Light from the Darkness: And GOD saw that *it was* good.

19 And the Evening and the Morning were the fourth Day.

20 ¶ And GOD said, Let the Waters bring forth abundantly the moving Creature that hath Life, and Fowl *that* may fly above the Earth in the open Firmament of Heaven.

21 And GOD created great Whales, and every living Creature that moveth, which the Waters brought forth abundantly after their Kind, and every winged Fowl after his Kind: And GOD saw that *it was* good.

22 And GOD blessed them, saying, Be fruitful, and multiply, and fill the Waters in the Seas, and let Fowl multiply in the Earth.

23 And the Evening and the Morning were the fifth Day.

24 ¶ And GOD said, Let the Earth bring forth the living Creature after his Kind, Cattle and creeping Thing and Beast of the Earth after his Kind: And it was so.

25 And GOD made the Beast of the Earth after his Kind, and the Cattle after their Kind, and every Thing that creepeth upon the Earth after his Kind: And GOD saw that *it was* good.

26 ¶ And GOD said, Let us make Man in our Image, after our Likeness: And let them have Dominion over the Fish of the Sea, and over the Fowl of the Air, and over the Cattle, and over all the Earth, and over every creeping Thing that creepeth upon the Earth.

27 So GOD created Man in his own Image, in the Image of GOD created he him: Male and Female created he them.

28 And GOD blessed them, and GOD said unto them, Be fruitful, and multiply, and replenish the Earth, and subdue it: And have Dominion over the Fish of the Sea, and over the Fowl of the Air, and over every living Thing that moveth upon the Earth.

29 ¶ And GOD said, Behold, I have given you every Herb bearing Seed, which *is* upon the Face of all the Earth, and every Tree, in the which *is* the Fruit of a Tree yielding Seed: To you it shall be for Meat.

30 And to every Beast of the Earth, and to every Fowl of the Air, and to every Thing that creepeth upon the Earth, wherein *there is* Life, *I have given* every green Herb for Meat: And it was so.

31 And GOD saw every Thing that he had made, and behold, *it was* very good. And the Evening and the Morning were the sixth Day.

CHAP.

GEN. Chap. II. Verſes 25.

CONTENTS.

1 *The firſt Sabbath.* 8 *The planting of* Eden. 17 *The Tree of Knowledge.* 19, 20 *The Creatures Names.* 21 *Woman made, and Marriage inſtituted.*

THUS the Heavens and the Earth were finiſhed, and all the Hoſt of them.

2 And on the ſeventh Day GOD ended his Work which he had made: And he reſted on the ſeventh Day from all the Work which he had made.

3 And GOD bleſſed the ſeventh Day, and ſanctified it: Becauſe that in it he had reſted from all his Work, which GOD created and made.

7 And the LORD GOD formed Man *of* the Duſt of the Ground, and breathed in his Noſtrils the Breath of Life; and Man became a living Soul.

8 ¶ And the LORD GOD planted a Garden Eaſtward in *Eden*; and there he put the Man whom he had formed.

15 And the LORD GOD took the Man, and put him in the Garden of *Eden*, to dreſs it and to keep it.

16 And the LORD GOD commanded the Man, ſaying, Of every Tree of the Garden thou mayſt freely eat:

17 But for the Tree of Knowledge of Good and Evil, thou ſhalt not eat of it: For in the Day that thou eateſt thereof, thou ſhalt ſurely die.

18 ¶ And the LORD GOD said, *It is* not good that the Man should be alone: I will make him an Help meet for him.

19 And out of the Ground the LORD GOD formed every Beast of the Field, and every Fowl of the Air, and brought *them* unto *Adam* to see what he would call them: And whatsoever *Adam* called every living Creature, that was the Name thereof.

20 And *Adam* gave Names to all Cattle, and to the Fowl of the Air, and to every Beast of the Field; But for *Adam* there was not found an Help meet for him.

21 And the LORD GOD caused a deep Sleep to fall upon *Adam*, and he slept: And he took one of his Ribs, and closed up the Flesh instead thereof.

22 And the Rib which the LORD GOD had taken from Man, made he a Woman, and brought her unto the Man.

23 And *Adam* said, This *is* now Bone of my Bones, and Flesh of my Flesh; She shall be called Woman, because she was taken out of Man.

24 Therefore shall a Man leave his Father and his Mother, and shall cleave unto his Wife: And they shall be one Flesh.

GEN. Chap. III. Verſes 24.

CONTENTS.

1 *The Serpent deceiveth* Eve. 6 *Man's Fall.* 15 *The promiſed Seed.* 16 *Man's Puniſhment,* 22 *And Loſs of Paradiſe.*

NOW the Serpent was more ſubtil than any Beaſt of the Field which the LORD GOD had made: And he ſaid unto the Woman, Yea, hath GOD ſaid, Ye ſhall not eat of every Tree of the Garden?

2 And the Woman ſaid unto the Serpent, We may eat of the Fruit of the Trees of the Garden:

3 But of the Fruit of the Tree which *is* in the midſt of the Garden, GOD hath ſaid, Ye ſhall not eat of it, neither ſhall ye touch it, leſt ye die.

4 And the Serpent ſaid unto the Woman, Ye ſhall not ſurely die.

5 For GOD doth know, that in the Day ye eat thereof, then your Eyes ſhall be opened: And ye ſhall be as Gods, knowing Good and Evil.

6 And when the Woman ſaw that the Tree *was* good for Food, and that it *was* pleaſant to the Eyes, and a Tree to be deſired to make *one* wiſe; ſhe took of the Fruit thereof, and did eat, and gave alſo unto her Husband with her, and he did eat.

7 And the Eyes of them both were opened, and they knew that they *were* naked: And they ſewed Fig-Leaves together, and made themſelves Aprons.

8 And they heard the Voice of the LORD GOD walking in the Garden in the Cool of the Day: And *Adam* and his Wife hid themselves from the Presence of the LORD GOD amongst the Trees of the Garden.

9 And the LORD GOD called unto *Adam*, and said unto him, Where *art* thou?

10 And he said, I heard thy Voice in the Garden: And I was afraid, because I *was* naked; and I hid my self.

11 And he said, Who told thee, that thou *wast* naked? Hast thou eaten of the Tree, whereof I commanded thee, that thou shouldst not eat?

12 And the Man said, The Woman, whom thou gavest *to be* with me, she gave me of the Tree, and I did eat.

13 And the LORD GOD said unto the Woman, What *is* this *that* thou hast done? And the Woman said, The Serpent beguiled me, and I did eat.

14 And the LORD GOD said unto the Serpent, Because thou hast done this, thou *art* cursed above all Cattle, and above every Beast of the Field: Upon thy Belly shalt thou go, and Dust shalt thou eat all the Days of thy Life,

15 And I will put Enmity between thee and the Woman, and between thy Seed and her Seed: It shall bruise thy Head, and thou shalt bruise his Heel.

16 Unto the Woman he said, I will greatly multiply thy Sorrow and thy Conception; in Sorrow thou shalt bring forth Children: And

thy Desire *shall be* to thy Husband, and he shall rule over thee.

17 And unto *Adam* he said, Because thou hast harkened unto the Voice of thy Wife, and hast eaten of the Tree of which I commanded thee, saying, Thou shalt not eat of it: Cursed *is* the Ground for thy Sake; in Sorrow shalt thou eat *of* it all the Days of thy Life.

18 Thorns also and Thistles shall it bring forth to thee: And thou shalt eat the Herb of the Field.

19 In the sweat of thy Face shalt thou eat Bread, till thou return unto the Ground; for out of it wast thou taken: For Dust thou *art*, and unto Dust shalt thou return.

20 And *Adam* called his Wife's Name *Eve*, because she was the Mother of all Living.

GEN. Chap. IV. Verses 26.

CONTENTS.

1 *The Birth of* Cain *and* Abel. 8 *The Murder of* Abel. 11 *The Curse of* Cain. 19 Lamech *and his two Wives.*

AND *Adam* knew *Eve* his Wife: And she conceived, and bare *Cain*, and said, I have gotten a Man from the LORD.

2 And she again bare his Brother *Abel*. And *Abel* was a Keeper of Sheep, but *Cain* was a Tiller of the Ground.

3 And in Process of Time it came to pass, that *Cain* brought of the Fruit of the Ground an Offering unto the LORD.

4 And

4 And *Abel*, he also brought of the Firstlings of his Flock, and of the Fat thereof. And the LORD had respect unto *Abel*, and to his Offering.

5 But unto *Cain*, and to his Offering he had not respect. And *Cain* was very Wroth, and his Countenance fell.

6 And the LORD said unto *Cain*, Why art thou Wroth? And why is thy Countenance fallen?

7 If thou dost well, shalt thou not be accepted? And if thou dost not well, Sin lieth at the Door. And unto thee *shall be* his Desire, and thou shalt rule over him.

8 And *Cain* talked with *Abel* his Brother: And it came to pass when they were in the Field, that *Cain* rose up against *Abel* his Brother, and slew him.

9 ¶ And the LORD said unto *Cain*, Where *is Abel* thy Brother? And he said, I know not: *Am* I my Brother's Keeper?

10 And he said, What hast thou done? The Voice of thy Brother's Blood crieth unto me from the Ground.

11 And now *art* thou cursed from the Earth, which hath opened her Mouth to receive thy Brother's Blood from thy Hand.

12 When thou tillest the Ground, it shall not henceforth yield unto thee her Strength. A Fugitive and a Vagabond shalt thou be in the Earth.

13 And *Cain* said unto the LORD, My Punishment *is* greater than I can bear.

14 Behold,

14 Behold, thou haſt driven me out this Day from the Face of the Earth: And from thy Face ſhall I be hid, and I ſhall be a Fugitive and a Vagabond in the Earth, and it ſhall come to paſs, that every one that findeth me, ſhall ſlay me.

15 And the LORD ſaid unto him, Therefore whoſoever ſlayeth *Cain*, Vengeance ſhall be taken on him Seven-fold. And the LORD ſet a Mark upon *Cain*, leſt any finding him ſhould kill him.

16 ¶ And *Cain* went out from the Preſence of the LORD, and dwelt in the Land of *Nod*, in the Eaſt of *Eden*.

25 ¶ And *Adam* knew his Wife again, and ſhe bare a Son, and called his Name *Seth*: For GOD, *ſaid ſhe*, hath appointed me another Seed inſtead of *Abel*, whom *Cain* ſlew.

26 And to *Seth*, to him alſo there was born a Son; and he called his Name *Enos*: Then began Men to call upon the Name of the LORD.

GEN. Chap. V. Verſes 32.

CONTENTS.

1 *The Genealogy, Age, and Death of the Patriarchs from* Adam *unto* Noah. 24 *The Godlineſs and Tranſlation of* Enoch.

THIS *is* the Book of the Generations of *Adam*: In the Day that GOD created Man, in the Likeneſs of GOD made he him:

2 Male

2 Male and Female created he them; and bleſſed them, and called their Name *Adam*, in the Day when they were created.

3 ¶ And *Adam* lived an hundred and thirty Years, and begat a *Son* in his own Likeneſs, after his Image; and called his Name *Seth*.

5 And all the Days that *Adam* lived were nine hundred and thirty Years: And he died.

6 ¶ And *Seth* lived an hundred and five Years, and begat *Enos*.

8 And all the Days of *Seth* were nine hundred and twelve Years: And he died.

9 ¶ And *Enos* lived ninety Years, and begat *Cainan*.

11 And all the Days of *Enos* were nine hundred and five Years: And he died.

12 ¶ And *Cainan* lived ſeventy Years, and begat *Mahalaleel*.

14 And all the Days of *Cainan* were nine hundred and ten: And he died.

15 ¶ And *Mahalaleel* lived ſixty and five Years, and begat *Jared*.

17 And all the Days of *Mahalaleel* were eight hundred ninety and five Years: And he died.

18 ¶ And *Jared* lived an hundred ſixty and two Years, and he begat *Enoch*.

20 And all the Days of *Jared* were nine hundred ſixty and two Years: And he died.

21 ¶ And *Enoch* lived ſixty and five Years, and begat *Methuſelah*.

23 And all the Days of *Enoch* were three hundred ſixty and five Years.

24 And *Enoch* walked with GOD, and he *was* not: For GOD took him.

25 ¶ And

25 ¶ And *Methuſelah* lived an hundred eighty and ſeven Years, and begat *Lamech*.

27 And all the Days of *Methuſelah* were nine hundred ſixty and nine Years: And he died.

28 ¶ And *Lamech* lived and hundred eighty and two Years, and begat a Son.

29 And he called his Name *Noah*, ſaying, This ſame ſhall comfort us concerning our Work and Toil of our Hands, becauſe of the Ground which the LORD hath curſed.

31 And all the Days of *Lamech* were ſeven hundred ſeventy and ſeven Years: And he died.

32 And *Noah* was five hundred Years old: And *Noah* begat *Shem*, *Ham*, and *Japheth*.

GEN. Chap. VI. Verſes 22.

CONTENTS.

1 *The Wickedneſs of the World cauſeth the Flood.* 8 Noah *findeth Grace.* 14 *The Order, Form, and End of the Ark.*

AND it came to paſs, when Men began to multiply on the Face of the Earth, and Daughters were born unto them,

2 That the Sons of GOD ſaw the Daughters of Men, that they *were* fair; and they took them Wives of all which they choſe.

3 And the LORD ſaid, My Spirit ſhall not always ſtrive with Man, for that he alſo *is* Fleſh: Yet his Days ſhall be an hundred and twenty Years.

5 ¶ And GOD ſaw that the Wickedneſs of Man *was* great in the Earth, and *that* every Imagination

Imagination of the Thoughts of his Heart *was* only Evil continually.

6 And it repented the LORD that he had made Man on the Earth, and it grieved him at his Heart.

8 But *Noah* found Grace in the Eyes of the LORD.

9 ¶ These *are* the Generations of *Noah*: *Noah* was a just Man, *and* perfect in his Generations, *and Noah* walked with GOD.

10 And *Noah* begat three Sons, *Shem*, *Ham*, and *Japheth*.

11 The Earth also was corrupt before GOD; and the Earth was filled with Violence.

12 And GOD looked upon the Earth, and behold, it was corrupt: For all Flesh had corrupted his Way upon the Earth.

13 And GOD said unto *Noah*, The End of all Flesh is come before me; for the Earth is filled with Violence through them: And behold, I will destroy them with the Earth.

14 Make thee an Ark of *Gopher*-wood: Rooms shalt thou make in the Ark, and shalt pitch it within and without with Pitch.

17 And behold, I, even I do bring a Flood of Waters upon the Earth, to destroy all Flesh, wherein *is* the Breath of Life, from under Heaven: *And* every Thing that *is* in the Earth shall die.

18 But with thee will I establish my Covenant: And thou shalt come into the Ark; thou, and thy Sons, and thy Wife, and thy Sons Wives with thee.

19 And of every living Thing of all Flesh, two of every *Sort* shalt thou bring into the Ark, to keep

them

them alive with thee: They ſhall be Male and Female.

20 Of Fowls after their Kind, and of Cattle after their Kind, of every creeping Thing of the Earth after his Kind: Two of every *Sort* ſhall come unto thee, to keep *them* alive.

21 And take thou unto thee of all Food that is eaten, and thou ſhalt gather *it* to thee; and it ſhall be for Food for thee, and for them.

22 Thus did *Noah*; according to all that GOD commanded him, ſo did he.

GEN. Chap. VII. Verſes 24.

CONTENTS.

1 Noah *with his Family enter into the Ark.*
17 *The Beginning, Increaſe, and Continuance of the Flood.*

AND the LORD ſaid unto *Noah*, Come thou, and all thy Houſe into the Ark: For thee have I ſeen righteous before me in this Generation.

4 For yet ſeven Days, and I will cauſe it to rain upon the Earth forty Days and forty Nights: And every living Subſtance that I have made, will I deſtroy from off the Face of the Earth.

5 And *Noah* did according unto all that the LORD commanded him.

6 And *Noah was* ſix hundred Years old, when the Flood of Waters was upon the Earth.

11 ¶ In the ſix hundredth Year of *Noah*'s Life, in the ſecond Month, the ſeventeenth Day of the Month, the ſame Day were all the Foun-

tains

tains of the great Deep broken up, and the Windows of Heaven were opened.

12 And the Rain was upon the Earth forty Days and forty Nights.

17 ——— And the Waters increased, and bare up the Ark, and it was lift up above the Earth.

19 And the Waters prevailed exceedingly upon the Earth; and all the high Hills that *were* under the whole Heaven, were covered.

20 Fifteen Cubits upward did the Waters prevail; and the Mountains were covered.

21 And all Flesh died that moved upon the Earth, both of Fowl, and of Cattle, and of Beast, and of every creeping Thing that creepeth upon the Earth, and every Man.

24 And the Waters prevailed upon the Earth an hundred and fifty Days.

GEN. Chap. VIII. Verses 22.

CONTENTS.

1 *The Waters assuage.* 18 Noah *goeth forth of the Ark:* 20 *He buildeth an Altar, and offereth Sacrifice.* 21 *GOD's Promise to curse the Earth no more.*

AND GOD remembered *Noah*, and every living Thing, and all the Cattle that *was* with him in the Ark: And GOD made a Wind to pass over the Earth, and the Waters assuaged.

2 The Fountains also of the Deep, and the Windows of Heaven were stoped, and the Rain from Heaven was restrained.

3 And

3 And the Waters returned from off the Earth continually: And after the End of the hundred and fifty Days the Waters were abated.

4 ¶ And the Ark reſted in the ſeventh Month, on the ſeventeenth Day of the Month, upon the Mountains of *Ararat*.

5 And the Waters decreaſed continually until the tenth Month: In the tenth *Month*, on the firſt *Day* of the Month, were the Tops of the Mountains ſeen.

14 And in the ſecond Month, on the ſeven and twentieth Day of the Month, was the Earth dried.

15 ¶ And GOD ſpake unto *Noah*, ſaying,

16 Go forth of the Ark, thou, and thy Wife, and thy Sons, and thy Sons Wives with thee.

18 And *Noah* went forth, and his Sons, and his Wife, and his Sons Wives with him:

19 Every Beaſt, every creeping Thing, and every Fowl, *and* whatſoever creepeth upon the Earth, after their Kinds, went forth out of the Ark.

20 ¶ And *Noah* builded an Altar unto the LORD, and took of every clean Beaſt, and of every clean Fowl, and offered Burnt-offerings on the Altar.

21 And the LORD ſmelled a ſweet Savour, and the LORD ſaid in his Heart, I will not again curſe the Ground any more for Man's Sake; for the Imagination of Man's Heart *is* Evil from his Youth: Neither will I again ſmite any more every living Thing, as I have done.

22 While the Earth remaineth, Seed-time and Harveſt, and Cold and Heat, and Snmmer and Winter, and Day and Night ſhall not ceaſe.

GEN. Chap. IX. Verses 29.

CONTENTS.

1 *GOD blesseth* Noah. 4 *Blood and Murder are forbidden.* 8 *GOD's Covenant,* 13 *shewn by the Rain-bow.* 21 Noah *is drunk,* 25 *curseth* Canaan, 29 *and dieth.*

AND GOD blessed *Noah* and his Sons, and said unto them, Be fruitful and multiply, and replenish the Earth.

2 And the Fear of you and the Dread of you shall be upon every Beast of the Earth, and upon every Fowl of the Air, upon all that moveth upon the Earth, and upon all the Fishes of the Sea; into your Hand are they delivered.

3 Every moving Thing that liveth shall be Meat for you; even as the green Herb have I given you all Things:

4 But Flesh with the Life thereof *which is* the Blood thereof, shall you not eat.

5 And surely your Blood of your Lives will I require: At the Hand of every Beast will I require it; and at the Hand of Man, at the Hand of every Man's Brother will I require the Life of Man.

6 Whoso sheddeth Man's Blood, by Man shall his Blood be shed: For in the Image of GOD made he Man.

7 And you, be ye fruitful, and multiply; bring forth abundantly in the Earth, and multiply therein.

8 ¶ And GOD spake unto *Noah,* and to his Sons with him, saying,

11 I will eſtabliſh my Covenant with you, neither ſhall all Fleſh be cut off any more by the Waters of a Flood: Neither ſhall there any more be a Flood to deſtroy the Earth.

12 And GOD ſaid, This *is* the Token of the Covenant which I make between me, and you, and every living Creature that *is* with you, for perpetual Generations:

13 I do ſet my Bow in the Cloud, and it ſhall be for a Token of a Covenant between me and the Earth.

14 And it ſhall come to paſs, when I bring a Cloud over the Earth, that the Bow ſhall be ſeen in the Cloud:

15 And I will remember my Covenant, which *is* between me, and you, and every living Creature of all Fleſh; and the Waters ſhall no more become a Flood to deſtroy all Fleſh.

28 ¶ And *Noah* lived after the Flood three hundred and fifty Years.

29 And all the Days of *Noah* were nine hundred and fifty Years: And he died.

GEN. Chap. X. Verſes 32.

CONTENTS.

1 Noah's *Generations*. 2 *the Sons of* Japheth, 6 *and of* Ham. 8 Nimrod *the firſt Monarch*, 21 *The Sons of* Shem.

Verſes ——

GEN. Chap. XI. Verſes 32.

CONTENTS.

1 *One Language in the World.* 3 Babel *built.* 5 *Languages confounded.* 10 *The Generations of* Shem, 27 *and of* Terah.

AND the whole Earth was of one Language, and of one Speech.

2 And it came to paſs as they journeyed from the *Eaſt*, that they found a Plain in the Land of *Shinar*; and they dwelt there.

3 And they ſaid one to another, Go to, let us make Brick, and burn them throughly. And they had Brick for Stone, and Slime had they for Morter.

4 And they ſaid, Go to, let us build us a City and a Tower, whoſe Top *may reach* unto Heaven, and let us make us a Name, leſt we be ſcattered abroad upon the Face of the whole Earth.

5 And the LORD came down to ſee the City and the Tower, which the Children of Men builded.

6 And the LORD ſaid, Behold, the People *is* one, and they have all one Language; and this they begin to do: And now nothing will be reſtrained from them, which they have imagined to do.

7 Go to, let us go down, and there confound their Language, that they may not underſtand one another's Speech.

8 So the LORD ſcattered them abroad from thence upon the Face of all the Earth: And they left off to build the City.

9 Therefore is the Name of it called *Babel*, becauſe the LORD did there confound the Language of all the Earth: And from thence did the LORD ſcatter them abroad upon the Face of all the Earth.

27 ¶ Now theſe *are* the Generations of *Terah*: *Terah* begat *Abram*, *Nahor*, and *Haran*; and *Haran* begat *Lot*.

28 And *Haran* died before his Father *Terah*, in the Land of his Nativity, in *Ur* of the *Caldees*.

29 And *Abram* and *Nahor* took them Wives: The Name of *Abram*'s Wife *was Sarai*; and the Name of *Nahor*'s Wife, *Milcah*, the Daughter of *Haran*, the Father of *Milcah*, and the Father of *Iſcah*.

30 But *Sarai* was barren; ſhe had no Child.

GEN. Chap. XII. Verſes 20.

CONTENTS.

1 *GOD calleth* Abram, *and bleſſeth him with a Promiſe of* CHRIST: 4 *His Departure from* Haran. 7 Canaan *is promiſed.*

NOW the LORD had ſaid unto *Abram*, Get thee out of thy Country, and from thy Kindred, and from thy Father's Houſe, unto a Land that I will ſhew thee.

2 And I will make of thee a great Nation, and I will bleſs thee, and make thy Name great; and thou ſhalt be a Bleſſing.

3 And I will bleſs them that bleſs thee, and curſe him that curſeth thee: And in thee ſhall all Families of the Earth be bleſſed.

4 So *Abram* departed, as the LORD had ſpoken unto him; and *Lot* went with him: And *Abram was* ſeventy and five Years old when he departed out of *Haran.*

5 And *Abram* took *Sarai* his Wife, and *Lot* his Brother's Son, and all their Subſtance that they had gathered, and the Souls that they had gotten in *Haran*; and they went forth to go into the Land of *Canaan,* and into the Land of *Canaan* they came.

7 And the LORD appeared unto *Abram,* and ſaid, Unto thy Seed will I give this Land: And there builded he an Altar unto the LORD, who appeared unto him.

GEN. Chap. XIII. Verſes 18.

CONTENTS.

1 Abram *and* Lot *return out of* Egypt: 7 *By Diſagreement they part aſunder.* 14 *GOD's Promiſe renewed to* Abram.

Verſes ———.

GEN. Chap. XIV. Verſes 24.

CONTENTS.

1 *The Battle of the Kings.* 12 Lot *taken,* 14 *is reſcued by* Abram. 18 Melchizedeck *bleſſeth* Abram, 20 *who giveth him Tithes.*

AND it came to paſs in the Days of *Amraphel* King of *Shinar, Arioch* King of *Ellaſſar, Chedorlaomer* King of *Elam,* and *Tidal* King of Nations; 2 That

2 *That theſe* made War with *Bera* King of *Sodom*, and with *Birſha* King of *Gomorrah*, *Shinab* King of *Admah*, and *Shemebar* King of *Zeboiim*, and the King of *Bela*, which is *Zoar*.

11 And they took all the Goods of *Sodom* and *Gomorrah*, and all their Victuals, and went their Way.

12 And they took *Lot*, *Abram*'s Brother's Son (who dwelt in *Sodom*) and his Goods, and departed.

13 And there came one that had eſcaped, and told *Abram* the *Hebrew*; for he dwelt in the Plain of *Mamre* the *Amorite*, Brother of *Eſhcol*, and Brother of *Aner*: And theſe *were* confederate with *Abram*.

14 And when *Abram* heard that his Brother was taken Captive, he armed his trained *Servants*, born in his own Houſe, three hundred and eighteen, and purſued *them* unto *Dan*.

15 And he divided himſelf againſt them, he and his Servants by Night, and ſmote them, and purſued them unto *Hobah*, which *is* on the Left-hand of *Damaſcus*.

16 And he brought back all the Goods, and alſo brought again his Brother *Lot*, and his Goods, and the Women alſo, and the People.

18 And *Melchizedeck* King of *Salem* brought forth Bread and Wine: And he *was* the Prieſt of the moſt High GOD.

19 And he bleſſed him, and ſaid, Bleſſed *be* *Abram* of the moſt High GOD, Poſſeſſor of Heaven and Earth:

20 And bleſſed *be* the moſt High GOD, which hath delivered thine Enemies into thy Hand. And he gave him Tithes of all.

GEN. Chap. XV. Verſes 21.

CONTENTS.

1 Abram *is encouraged.* 4 *A Son is promiſed:* 6 *He is juſtified by Faith.* 7 Canaan *is promiſed again.*

AFTER theſe Things the Word of the LORD came unto *Abram* in a Viſion, ſaying, Fear not, *Abram:* I *am* thy Shield, *and* thy exceeding great Reward.

2 And *Abram* ſaid, LORD GOD, what wilt thou give me, ſeeing I go Childleſs, and the Steward of my Houſe *is* this *Eliezer* of *Damaſcus?*

3 And *Abram* ſaid, Behold, to me thou haſt given no Seed: And Lo, one born in my Houſe is mine Heir.

4 And behold, the Word of the LORD *came* unto him, ſaying, This ſhall not be thine Heir, but he that ſhall come forth out of thine own Bowels ſhall be thine Heir.

5 And he brought him forth abroad, and ſaid, Look now toward Heaven, and tell the Stars, if thou be able to number them: And he ſaid unto him, So ſhall thy Seed be.

6 And he believed in the LORD; and he counted it to him for Righteouſneſs.

18 In that ſame Day the LORD made a Covenant with *Abram*, ſaying, Unto thy Seed have

have I given this Land, from the River of *Egypt* unto the great River, the River *Euphrates*.

GEN. Chap. XVI. Verſes 16.

CONTENTS.

1 Sarai *giveth* Hagar *to* Abram: 6 *She flyeth from her Miſtreſs,* 9 *is ſent back by an Angel.* 15 Iſhmael *is born.*

Verſes ———

GEN. Chap. XVII. Verſes 27.

CONTENTS.

1 *GOD reneweth the Covenant.* 5 Abram's *Name is changed, in Token of a greater Bleſſing.* 10 *Circumciſion is inſtituted.* 15 Sarai's *Name is changed, and ſhe bleſſed.* 16 Iſaac *is promiſed.* 23 Abraham *and* Iſhmael *are Circumciſed.*

AND when *Abram* was ninety Years old and nine, the LORD appeared to *Abram*, and ſaid unto him, I *am* the Almighty GOD; walk before me, and be thou perfect.

2 And I will make my Covenant between me and thee, and will multiply thee exceedingly.

3 And *Abram* fell on his Face: And GOD talked with him, ſaying,

4 As for me, behold my Covenant *is* with thee, and thou ſhalt be a Father of many Nations.

5 Neither

5 Neither shall thy Name any more be called *Abram*; but thy Name shall be *Abraham*, for a Father of many Nations have I made thee.

6 And I will make thee exceeding fruitful, and I will make Nations of thee; and Kings shall come out of thee.

7 And I will establish my Covenant between me and thee, and thy Seed after thee, in their Generations, for an everlasting Covenant; to be a GOD unto thee, and to thy Seed after thee.

8 And I will give unto thee, and to thy Seed after thee, the Land wherein thou art a Stranger, all the Land of *Canaan*, for an everlasting Possession; and I will be their GOD.

9 ¶ And GOD said unto *Abraham*, Thou shalt keep my Covenant therefore, thou, and thy Seed after thee, in their Generations.

10 This *is* my Covenant, which ye shall keep between me and you, and thy Seed after thee; every Man-Child among you shall be Circumcised.

11 And ye shall Circumcise the Flesh of your Fore-skin, and it shall be a Token of the Covenant betwixt me and you.

12 And he that is eight Days old shall be Circumcised among you, every Man-Child in your Generations, he that is born in the House, or bought with Money of any Stranger which *is* not of thy Seed.

13 He that is born in thy House, and he that is bought with thy Money must needs be Circumcised: And my Covenant shall be in your Flesh for and everlasting Covenant.

14 And

14 And the Uncircumciſed Man-Child, whoſe Fleſh of his Fore-skin is not Circumciſed, that Soul ſhall be cut off from his People: He hath broken my Covenant.

15 ¶ And GOD ſaid unto *Abraham*, As for *Sarai* thy Wife, thou ſhalt not call her Name *Sarai*, but *Sarah ſhall* her Name *be*.

16 And I will bleſs her, and give thee a Son alſo of her: Yea, I will bleſs her, and ſhe ſhall be *a Mother* of Nations; Kings of People ſhall be of her.

22 And he left off talking with him, and GOD went up from *Abraham*.

23 ¶ And *Abraham* took *Iſhmael* his Son, and all that were born in his Houſe, and all that were bought with his Money, every Male among the Men of *Abraham*'s Houſe; and Circumciſed the Fleſh of their Fore-skin, in the ſelf-ſame Day, as GOD had ſaid unto him.

24 And *Abraham was* ninety Years old and nine, when he was Circumciſed in the Fleſh of his Fore-skin.

25 And *Iſhmael* his Son *was* thirteen Years old when he was Circumciſed in the Fleſh of his Fore-skin.

26 In the ſelf-ſame Day was *Abraham* Circumciſed, and *Iſhmael* his Son.

27 And all the Men of his Houſe, born in the Houſe, and bought with Money of the Stranger, were Circumciſed with him.

GEN. Chap. XVIII. Verſes 33.

CONTENTS.

1 Abraham *entertaineth three Angels.* 9 Sarah *is reproved for Laughing at the ſtrange Promiſe.* 17 *The Deſtruction of* Sodom *is revealed to* Abraham. 23 Abraham *maketh Interceſſion for the Men thereof.*

AND the LORD appeared unto him in the Plains of *Mamre:* And he ſat in the Tent-door in the Heat of the Day.

10 And he ſaid, I will certainly return unto thee according to the Time of Life; and Lo, *Sarah* thy Wife ſhall have a Son. And *Sarah* heard *it* in the Tent-door, which *was* behind him.

11 Now *Abraham* and *Sarah* were old, *and* well ſtricken in Age: *And* it ceaſed to be with *Sarah* after the Manner of Women.

12 Therefore *Sarah* laughed within herſelf, ſaying, After I am waxed old, ſhall I have Pleaſure, my Lord being old alſo?

13 And the LORD ſaid unto *Abraham*, Wherefore did *Sarah* laugh, ſaying, Shall I of a Surety bear a Child, which am old?

14 Is any Thing too hard for the LORD? At the Time appointed will I return unto thee, according to the Time of Life, and *Sarah* ſhall have a Son.

17 And the LORD ſaid, Shall I hide from *Abraham* that Thing which I do;

18 Seeing that *Abraham* ſhall ſurely become a great and mighty Nation, and all the Nations of the Earth ſhall be bleſſed in him?

19 For

19 For I know him, that he will command his Children and his Houſhold after him, and they ſhall keep the Way of the LORD, to do Juſtice and Judgment; that the LORD may bring upon *Abraham* that which he hath ſpoken of him.

20 And the LORD ſaid, Becauſe the Cry of *Sodom* and *Gomorrah* is great, and becauſe their Sin is very grievous;

21 I will go down now, and ſee whether they have done altogether according to the Cry of it, which is come unto me; and if not, I will know.

23 ¶ And *Abraham* drew near, and ſaid, Wilt thou alſo deſtroy the Righteous with the Wicked?

24 Peradventure there be fifty Righteous within the City: Wilt thou alſo deſtroy, and not ſpare the Place for the fifty Righteous that *are* therein.

25 That be far from thee to do after this Manner, to ſlay the Righteous with the Wicked: And that the Righteous ſhould be as the Wicked, that be far from thee: Shall not the Judge of all the Earth do Right?

26 And the LORD ſaid, If I find in *Sodom* fifty Righteous within the City, then I will ſpare all the Place for their Sakes.

27 And *Abraham* anſwered and ſaid, Behold now, I have taken upon me to ſpeak unto the LORD, which *am but* Duſt and Aſhes.

28 Peradventure there ſhall lack five of the fifty Righteous: Wilt thou deſtroy all the City for

for *lack of* five? And he ſaid, If I find there forty and five, I will not deſtroy *it*.

29 And he ſpake unto him yet again, and ſaid, Peradventure there ſhall be forty found there. And he ſaid, I will not do *it* for Forties Sake.

30 And he ſaid *unto him*, Oh let not the LORD be angry, and I will ſpeak: Peradventure there ſhall thirty be found there. And he ſaid, I will not do *it*, if I find thirty there.

31 And he ſaid, Behold now, I have taken upon me to ſpeak unto the LORD: Peradventure there ſhall be twenty found there. And he ſaid, I will not deſtroy *it* for Twenties Sake.

32 And he ſaid, Oh let not the LORD be angry, and I will ſpeak yet but this once: Peradventure ten ſhall be found there. And he ſaid, I will not deſtroy *it* for Tens Sake.

33 And the LORD went his Way, as ſoon as he had left communing with *Abraham*: And *Abraham* returned unto his Place.

GEN. Chap. XIX. Verſes 38.

CONTENTS.

1 Lot *entertaineth two Angels.* 4 *The vitious* Sodomites *are ſtricken with Blindneſs.* 12 Lot *is ſent for Safety into the Mountains.* 18 *He obtaineth Leave to go into* Zoar. 24 Sodom *and* Gomorrah *are deſtroyed.* Lot's *Wife is a Pillar of Salt.* 30 Lot *dwelleth in a Cave.* 31 *The inceſtuous Original of* Moab *and* Ammon.

AND there came two Angels to *Sodom* at Even; and *Lot* ſat in the Gate of *Sodom*: And

And *Lot* ſeeing *them*, roſe up to meet them; and he bowed himſelf with his Face toward the Ground;

2 And he ſaid, Behold now, my Lords, turn in, I pray you, into your Servant's Houſe, and tarry all Night, and waſh your Feet, and ye ſhall riſe up early, and go on your Ways. And they ſaid, Nay, but we will abide in the Street all Night.

3 And he preſſed upon them greatly; and they turned in unto him, and entred into his Houſe: And he made them a Feaſt, and did bake unleavened Bread, and they did eat.

4 ¶ But before they lay down, the Men of the City, *even* the Men of *Sodom*, compaſſed the Houſe round, both Old and Young, all the People from every Quarter.

5 And they called unto *Lot*, and ſaid unto him, Where *are* the Men which came in to thee this Night? Bring them out unto us, that we may know them.

6 And *Lot* went out at the Door unto them, and ſhut the Door after him,

7 And ſaid, I pray you, Brethren, do not ſo wickedly.

8 Behold now, I have two Daughters which have not known Man; let me, I pray you, bring them out unto you, and do *ye* to them as *is* good in your Eyes: Only unto theſe Men do nothing; for therefore came they under the Shadow of my Roof.

9 And they ſaid, Stand back. And they ſaid *again*, This one *Fellow* came in to ſojourn, and he will needs be a Judge: Now will we deal

deal worse with thee, than with them. And they pressed sore upon the Man, *even Lot*, and came near to break the Door.

10 But the Men put forth their Hand, and pulled *Lot* into the House to them, and shut to the Door.

11 And they smote the Men that *were* at the Door of the House with Blindness, both small and great: So that they wearied themselves to find the Door.

12 ¶ And the Men said unto *Lot*, Hast thou here any besides? Son-in-Law, and thy Sons, and thy Daughters, and whatsoever thou hast in the City, bring *them* out of this Place.

13 For we will destroy this Place: Because the Cry of them is waxen great before the Face of the LORD, and the LORD hath sent us to destroy it.

14 And *Lot* went out, and spake unto his Sons-in-Law, which married his Daughters, and said, Up, get ye out of this Place; for the LORD will destroy this City: But he seemed as one that mocked unto his Sons-in-Law.

15 ¶ And when the Morning arose, then the Angels hastned *Lot*, saying, Arise, take thy Wife, and thy two Daughters which are here; lest thou be consumed in the Iniquity of the City.

16 And while he lingred, the Men laid hold upon his Hand, and upon the Hand of his Wife, and upon the Hand of his two Daughters; the LORD being merciful unto him: And they brought him forth, and set him without the City.

17 And

17 And it came to paſs, when they had brought them forth abroad, that he ſaid, Eſcape for thy Life; look not behind thee, neither ſtay thou in all the Plain: Eſcape to the Mountain, leſt thou be conſumed.

18 And *Lot* ſaid unto them, Oh not ſo, my Lord.

19 Behold now, thy Servant hath found Grace in thy Sight, and thou haſt magnified thy Mercy, which thou haſt ſhewed unto me in ſaving my Life: And I cannot eſcape to the Mountain, leſt ſome Evil take me, and I die.

20 Behold now, this City *is* near to flee unto, and it *is* a little one: Oh let me eſcape thither (*is* it not a little one?) and my Soul ſhall live.

21 And he ſaid unto him, See, I have accepted thee concerning this Thing alſo, that I will not overthrow this City, for the which thou haſt ſpoken.

22 Haſte thee, eſcape thither; for I cannot do any Thing till thou be come thither: Therefore the Name of the City was called *Zoar*.

23 ¶ The Sun was riſen upon the Earth when *Lot* entred into *Zoar*.

24 Then the LORD rained upon *Sodom*, and upon *Gomorrah* Brimſtone and Fire from the LORD out of Heaven.

25 And he overthrew thoſe Cities, and all the Plain, and all the Inhabitants of the Cities, and that which grew upon the Ground.

26 ¶ But his Wife looked back from behind him, and ſhe became a Pillar of Salt.

27 ¶ And *Abraham* gat up early in the Morning, to the Place where he ſtood before the LORD.

28 And he looked toward *Sodom* and *Gomorrah*, and toward all the Land of the Plain, and beheld, and Lo, the Smoke of the Country went up, as the Smoke of a Furnace.

29 ¶ And it came to paſs, when GOD deſtroyed the Cities of the Plain, that GOD remembred *Abraham*, and ſent *Lot* out of the Midſt of the Overthrow, when he overthrew the Cities in the which *Lot* dwelt.

GEN. Chap. XX. Verſes 18.

CONTENTS.

1 Abraham *denieth his Wife, and loſeth her:*
14 Abimelech *reſtoreth her.*

AND *Abraham* journeyed from thence toward the *South* Country, and dwelled between *Kadeſh* and *Shur*, and ſojourned in *Gerar*.

2 And *Abraham* ſaid of *Sarah* his Wife, She *is* my Siſter: And *Abimelech* King of *Gerar* ſent, and took *Sarah*.

3 But GOD came to *Abimelech* in a Dream by Night, and ſaid to him, Behold, thou *art but* a dead Man, for the Woman which thou haſt taken: For ſhe *is* a Man's Wife.

7 Now therefore reſtore the Man *his* Wife; for he *is* a Prophet, and he ſhall pray for thee, and thou ſhalt live: And if thou reſtore *her* not, know thou that thou ſhalt ſurely die, thou and all that *are* thine.

8 Therefore

8 Therefore *Abimelech* roſe early in the Morning, and called all his Servants, and told all theſe Things in their Ears: And the Men were ſore afraid.

9 Then *Abimelech* called *Abraham*, and ſaid unto him, What haſt thou done unto us? And what have I offended thee, that thou haſt brought on me, and on my Kingdom a great Sin? Thou haſt done Deeds unto me that ought not to be done.

10 And *Abimelech* ſaid unto *Abraham*, What ſaweſt thou, that thou haſt done this Thing?

11 And *Abraham* ſaid, Becauſe I thought, Surely the Fear of GOD *is* not in this Place; and they will ſlay me for my Wife's Sake.

14 And *Abimelech* took Sheep, and Oxen, and Men-ſervants, and Women-ſervants, and gave *them* unto *Abraham*, and reſtored him *Sarah* his Wife.

15 And *Abimelech* ſaid, Behold, my Land *is* before thee: Dwell where it pleaſeth thee.

17 ¶ So *Abraham* prayed unto GOD: And GOD healed *Abimelech*, and his Wife, and his Maid-ſervants; and they bare *Children*.

18 For the LORD had faſt cloſed up all the Wombs of the Houſe of *Abimelech*, becauſe of *Sarah*, *Abraham*'s Wife.

GEN. Chap. XXI. Verſes 34.

CONTENTS.

1 Iſaac *is born.* 9 Hagar *and* Iſhmael *are caſt forth.* 22 Abimelech's *Covenant with* Abraham.

AND the LORD viſited *Sarah* as he had ſaid, and the LORD did unto *Sarah* as he had ſpoken.

2 For *Sarah* conceived, and bare *Abraham* a Son in his old Age, at the ſet Time of which GOD had ſpoken to him.

3 And *Abraham* called the Name of his Son that was born unto him, whom *Sarah* bare unto him, *Iſaac.*

4 And *Abraham* circumciſed his Son *Iſaac,* being eight Days old, as GOD had commanded him.

5 And *Abraham* was an hundred Years old, when his Son *Iſaac* was born unto him.

6 ¶ And *Sarah* ſaid, GOD hath made me to laugh, *ſo that* all that hear will laugh with me.

7 And ſhe ſaid, Who would have ſaid unto *Abraham,* that *Sarah* ſhould have given Children ſuck? For I have born *him* a Son in his old Age.

8 And the Child grew, and was weaned; And *Abraham* made a great Feaſt the *ſame* Day that *Iſaac* was weaned.

22 *A* And it came to paſs at that Time, that *Abimelech* and *Phichol* the chief Captain of his Hoſt, ſpake unto *Abraham,* ſaying, GOD *is* with thee in all that thou doſt.

23 Now therefore ſwear unto me here by GOD, that thou wilt not deal falſly with me, nor

nor with my Son, nor with my Son's Son: *But* according to the Kindneſs that I have done unto thee, thou ſhalt do unto me, and to the Land wherein thou haſt ſojourned.

24 And *Abraham* ſaid, I will ſwear.

31 Wherefore he called that Place *Beer-ſheba:* Becauſe there they ſwear both of them.

32 Thus they made a Covenant at *Beer-ſheba:* Then *Abimelech* roſe up, and *Phichol* the chief Captain of his Hoſt, and they returned into the Land of the *Philiſtines.*

33 ¶ And *Abraham* planted a Grove in *Beer-ſheba,* and called there on the Name of the LORD, the everlaſting GOD.

34 And *Abraham* ſojourned in the *Philiſtines* Land many Days.

GEN. Chap. XXII. Verſes 24.

CONTENTS.

1 Abraham *offering* Iſaac, 11 *is ſtayed by an Angel:* 15 *He is bleſſed again.* 20 *The Generation of* Nahor *to* Rebekah.

AND it came to paſs after theſe Things, that GOD did tempt *Abraham,* and ſaid unto him, *Abraham.* And he ſaid, Behold, *here* I *am.*

2 And he ſaid, Take now thy Son, thine only *Son Iſaac,* whom thou loveſt, and get thee into the Land of *Moriah;* and offer him there for a Burnt-offering upon one of the Mountains which I will tell thee of.

3 ¶ And *Abraham* rose up early in the Morning, and saddled his Ass, and took two of his young Men with him, and *Isaac* his Son; and clave the Wood for the Burnt-offering, and rose up, and went unto the Place of which GOD had told him.

4 Then on the third Day *Abraham* lift up his Eyes, and saw the Place afar off.

5 And *Abraham* said unto his young Men, Abide you here with the Ass; and I and the Lad will go yonder and worship, and come again to you.

6 And *Abraham* took the Wood of the Burnt-offering, and laid *it* upon *Isaac* his Son; and he took the Fire in his Hand, and a Knife: And they went both of them together.

7 And *Isaac* spake unto *Abraham* his Father, and said, My Father: And he said, Here *am* I, my Son. And he said, Behold the Fire and the Wood: But where is the Lamb for a Burnt-offering?

8 And *Abraham* said, My Son, GOD will provide himself a Lamb for a Burnt-offering: So they went both of them together.

9 And they came to the Place which GOD had told him of, and *Abraham* built an Altar there, and laid the Wood in order; and bound *Isaac* his Son, and laid him on the Altar upon the Wood.

10 And *Abraham* stretched forth his Hand, and took the Knife to slay his Son.

11 And the Angel of the LORD called unto him out of Heaven, and said, *Abraham, Abraham.* And he said, Here *am* I.

12 And

12 And he ſaid, Lay not thine Hand upon the Lad, neither do thou any Thing unto him: For now I know that thou feareſt GOD, ſeeing thou haſt not withheld thy Son, thine only *Son* from me.

13 And *Abraham* lifted up his Eyes, and looked, and behold, behind *him* a Ram caught in a Thicket by his Horns: And *Abraham* went and took the Ram, and offered him for a Burnt-offering, in the ſtead of his Son.

14 And *Abraham* called the Name of that Place *Jehovah-jireh:* As it is ſaid *to* this Day, In the Mount of the LORD it ſhall be ſeen.

15 ¶ And the Angel of the LORD called unto *Abraham* out of Heaven the ſecond Time,

16 And ſaid, By my ſelf have I ſworn, ſaith the LORD, for becauſe thou haſt done this Thing, and haſt not withheld thy Son, thine only *Son:*

17 That in bleſſing I will bleſs thee, and in multiplying I will multiply thy Seed as the Stars of the Heaven, and as the Sand which *is* upon the Sea Shore; and thy Seed ſhall poſſeſs the Gate of his Enemies.

18 And in thy Seed ſhall all the Nations of the Earth be bleſſed: Becauſe thou haſt obeyed my Voice.

19 So *Abraham* returned unto his young Men, and they roſe up, and went together to *Beer-ſheba*, and *Abraham* dwelt at *Beer-ſheba*.

GEN. Chap. XXIII. Verſes 20.

CONTENTS.

1 Sarah's *Age and Death.* 3 *The Purchaſe of* Machpelah, 19 *where* Sarah *was buried.*

AND *Sarah* was an hundred and ſeven and twenty Years old: *Theſe were* the Years of the Life of *Sarah.*

2 And *Sarah* died in *Kirjath-arba*; the ſame *is Hebron* in the Land of *Canaan:* And *Abraham* came to mourn for *Sarah,* and to weep for her.

3 ¶ And *Abraham* ſtood up from before his Dead, and ſpake unto the Sons of *Heth,* ſaying,

4 I *am* a Stranger and a Sojourner with you: Give me a Poſſeſſion of a Burying-place with you, that I may bury my Dead out of my Sight.

5 And the Children of *Heth* anſwered *Abraham,* ſaying unto him,

6 Hear us, my Lord; thou *art* a mighty Prince amongſt us; in the Choice of our Sepulchres bury thy Dead: None of us ſhall withhold from thee his Sepulchre, but that thou mayſt bury thy Dead.

7 And *Abraham* ſtood up, and bowed himſelf to the People of the Land, *even* to the Children of *Heth.*

8 And he communed with them, ſaying, If it be your mind that I ſhould bury my Dead out of my Sight, hear me, and intreat for me to *Ephron* the Son of *Zohar:*

9 That he may give me the Cave of *Machpelah,* which he hath, which *is* in the End of his

his Field; for as much Money as it is worth he ſhall give it me, for a Poſſeſſion of a Burying-place amongſt you.

10 ——— And *Ephron* the *Hittite* anſwered *Abraham* in the Audience of the Children of *Heth, even* of all that went in at the Gates of his City, ſaying,

11 Nay, my Lord, hear me: The Field give I thee, and the Cave that *is* therein, I give it thee; in the Preſence of the Sons of my People give I it thee: Bury thy Dead.

12 And *Abraham* bowed down himſelf before the People of the Land.

16 And *Abraham* hearkened unto *Ephron*, and *Abraham* weighed to *Ephron* the Silver, which he had named in the Audience of the Sons of *Heth*, four hundred Shekels of Silver, currant *Money* with the Merchant.

¶ 17 And the Field of *Ephron*, which *was* in *Machpelah*, which *was* before *Mamre*, the Field and the Cave which *was* therein, and all the Trees that *were* in the Field, that *were* in all the Borders round about, were made ſure

18 Unto *Abraham* for a Poſſeſſion in the Preſence of the Children of *Heth*, before all that went in at the Gate of his City.

19 And after this, *Abraham* buried *Sarah* his Wife in the Cave of the Field of *Machpelah*, before *Mamre*: The ſame *is Hebron* in the Land of *Canaan*.

20 And the Field and the Cave that *is* therein were made ſure unto *Abraham* for a Poſſeſſion of a Burying-place, by the Sons of *Heth*.

GEN. Chap. XXIV. Verſes 67.

CONTENTS.

1 Abraham *ſendeth his Servant to get a Wife for* Iſaac: 29 *He obtaineth* Rebekah.

AND *Abraham* was old *and* well ſtricken in Age: And the LORD had bleſſed *Abraham* in all Things.

2 And *Abraham* ſaid unto his eldeſt Servant of his Houſe, that ruled over all he had, Put, I pray thee, thy Hand under my Thigh:

3 And I will make thee ſwear by the LORD, the GOD of Heaven and the GOD of the Earth, that thou ſhalt not take a Wife unto my Son of the Daughters of the *Canaanites* amongſt whom I dwell:

4 But thou ſhalt go unto my Country, and to my Kindred, and take a Wife unto my Son *Iſaac*.

9 And the Servant put his Hand under the Thigh of *Abraham* his Maſter, and ſware to him concerning that Matter.

10 ¶ And the Servant took ten Camels, of the Camels of his Maſter, and departed (for all the Goods of his Maſter *were* in his Hand:) and he aroſe, and went to *Meſopotamia*, unto the City of *Nahor*.

11 And he made his Camels to kneel down without the City, by a Well of Water, at the Time of the Evening, *even* the Time that Women go out to draw *Water*.

12 And he ſaid, O LORD GOD of my Maſter *Abraham*, I pray thee ſend me good Speed this Day,

Day, and ſhew Kindneſs unto my Maſter *Abra-ham.*

13 Behold, I ſtand *here* by the Well of Water, and the Daughters of the Men of the City come out to draw Water:

14 And let it come to paſs, that the Damſel to whom I ſhall ſay, Let down thy Pitcher, I pray thee, that I may drink; and ſhe ſhall ſay, Drink, and I will give thy Camels Drink alſo; *let the ſame be* ſhe *that* thou haſt appointed for thy Servant *Iſaac*; and thereby ſhall I know that thou haſt ſhewed Kindneſs unto my Maſter.

15 ¶ And it came to paſs before he had done ſpeaking, that behold, *Rebeka* came out, who was born to *Bethuel* Son *Milcah* the Wife of *Nahor*, *Abraham*'s Brother, with her Pitcher upon her Shoulder.

16 And the Damſel *was* very fair to look upon, a Virgin, neither had any Man known her: And ſhe went down to the Well, and filled her Pitcher, and came up.

17 And the Servant ran to meet her, and ſaid, Let me, (I pray thee) drink a little Water of thy Pitcher.

18 And ſhe ſaid, Drink, my Lord: And ſhe haſted, and let down her Pitcher upon her Hand, and gave him Drink.

19 And when ſhe had done giving him Drink, ſhe ſaid, I will draw *Water* for thy Camels alſo, until they have done Drinking.

20 And ſhe haſted, and emptied her Pitcher into the Trough, and ran again unto the Well to draw *Water*, and drew for all his Camels.

21 And

21 And the Man wondring at her, held his Peace, to wit whether the LORD had made his Journey prosperous, or not.

22 And it came to pass as the Camels had done Drinking, that the Man took a Golden Ear-Ring, of half a Shekel Weight, and two Bracelets for her Hands, of ten *Shekels* Weight of Gold;

23 And said, Whose Daughter *art* thou? Tell me, I pray thee: Is there room *in* thy Father's House for us to lodge in?

24 And she said unto him, I *am* the Daughter of *Bethuel* the Son of *Milcah*, which she bare unto *Nahor*.

25 She said moreover unto him, We have both Straw and Provender enough, and room to lodge in.

26 And the Man bowed down his Head, and worshipped the LORD.

27 And he said, Blessed *be* the LORD GOD of my Master *Abraham*, who hath not left destitute my Master of his Mercy and his Truth: I *being* in the Way, the LORD led me to the House of my Master's Brethren.

28 And the Damsel ran, and told *them of* her Mother's House these Things.

29 ¶ And *Rebekah* had a Brother, and his Name *was Laban*: And *Laban* ran out unto the Man, unto the Well.

31 And he said, Come in, thou blessed of the LORD, wherefore standeth thou without? For I have prepared the House, and room for the Camels.

32 ¶ And

32 ¶ And the Man came into the Houſe: And he ungirded his Camels, and gave Straw and Provender for the Camels, and Water to waſh his Feet, and the Mens Feet that *were* with him.

33 And there was ſet *Meat* before him to eat: But he ſaid, I will not eat, until I have told mine Errand. And he ſaid, Speak on.

34 And he ſaid, I *am Abraham*'s Servant.

35 And the LORD hath bleſſed my Maſter greatly, and he is become great: And he hath given him Flocks, and Herds, and Silver, and Gold, and Men-ſervants, and Maid-ſervants, and Camels, and Aſſes.

36 And *Sarah* my Maſter's Wife bare a Son to my Maſter when ſhe was old: And unto him hath he given all that he hath.

37 And my Maſter made me ſwear, ſaying, Thou ſhalt not take a Wife to my Son of the Daughters of the *Canaanites*, in whoſe Land I dwell:

38 But thou ſhalt go unto my Father's Houſe, and to my Kindred, and take a Wife unto my Son.

39 And I ſaid unto my Maſter, Peradventure the Woman will not follow me.

40 And he ſaid unto me, The LORD before whom I walk, will ſend his Angel with thee, and proſper thy Way; and thou ſhalt take a Wife for my Son of my Kindred, and of my Father's Houſe.

41 Then ſhalt thou be clear from *this* my Oath, when thou comeſt to my Kindred; and if they give not thee *one*, thou ſhalt be clear from my Oath.

49 And

49 And now if you will deal kindly and truly with my Master, tell me: And if not, tell me; that I may turn to the Right-hand, or to the Left.

50 Then *Laban* and *Bethuel* answered, and said, The Thing proceedeth from the LORD: We cannot speak unto thee bad or good.

51 Behold, *Rebekah is* before thee, take *her*, and go, and let her be thy Master's Son's Wife, as the LORD hath spoken.

52 And it came to pass, that when *Abraham's* Servant heard their Words, he worshiped the LORD, *bowing himself* to the Earth.

53 And the Servant brought forth Jewels of Silver, and Jewels of Gold, and Raiment, and gave *them* to *Rebekah:* He gave also to her Brother, and to her Mother, precious Things.

54 And they did eat and drink, he and the Men that were with him, and tarried all Night, and they rose up in the Morning, and he said, Send me away unto my Master.

59 So they sent away *Rebekah* their Sister, and her Nurse, and *Abraham's* Servant, and his Men.

60 And they blessed *Rebekah*, and said unto her, Thou *art* our Sister, be thou *the Mother* of Thousands of Millions, and let thy Seed possess the Gate of those which hate them.

61 ¶ And *Rebekah* arose, and her Damsels, and they rode upon the Camels, and followed the Man: And the Servant took *Rebekah*, and went his Way.

62 And *Isaac* came from the Way of the Well *Lahai-roi*; for he dwelt in the *South* Country.

63 And

63 And *Iſaac* went out to meditate in the Field at the Even-tide: And he lift up his Eyes, and ſaw, and behold, the Camels *were* coming.

64 And *Rebekah* lifted up her Eyes, and when ſhe ſaw *Iſaac*, ſhe lighted off the Camel.

65 For ſhe had ſaid unto the Servant, What Man *is* this that walketh in the Field to meet us? And the Servant had ſaid, It *is* my Maſter: Therefore ſhe took a Vail and covered her ſelf.

66 And the Servant told *Iſaac* all Things that he had done.

67 And *Iſaac* brought her into his Mother *Sarah*'s Tent, and took *Rebekah*, and ſhe became his Wife; and he loved her: And *Iſaac* was comforted after his Mother's *Death*.

GEN. Chap. XXV. Verſes 34.

CONTENTS.

1 *The Sons of* Abraham *by* Keturah: 7 *His Age and Death.* 24 *The Birth of* Eſau *and* Jacob. 29 Eſau *ſelleth his Birth-right.*

7 AND theſe *are* the Days of the Years of *Abraham*'s Life which he lived, an hundred threſcore and fifteen Years.

8 Then *Abraham* gave up the Ghoſt, and died in a good old Age, an old Man, and full *of Years*; and was gathered to his People.

9 And his Sons, *Iſaac* and *Iſhmael* buried him in the Cave of *Machpelah*, in the Field of *Ephron* the Son of *Zoah* the *Hittite*, which *is* before *Mamre*.

10 The

10 The Field which *Abraham* purchaſed of the Sons of *Heth*: There was *Abraham* buried, and *Sarah* his Wife.

11 ¶ And it came to paſs after the Death of *Abraham*, that GOD bleſſed his Son *Iſaac*: And *Iſaac* dwelt by the Well *Lahai-roi*.

19 ¶ And theſe *are* the Generations of *Iſaac* *Abraham*'s Son: *Abraham* begat *Iſaac*.

20 And *Iſaac* was forty Years old when he took *Rebekah* to Wife, the Daughter of *Bethuel* the *Syrian*, of *Padan-aram*, the Siſter to *Laban* the *Syrian*.

21 And *Iſaac* intreated the LORD for his Wife, becauſe ſhe *was* barren: And the LORD was intreated of him, and *Rebekah* his Wife conceived.

22 And the Children ſtruggled together within her: And ſhe ſaid, If *it be* ſo, why *am* I thus? And ſhe went to enquire of the LORD.

23 And the LORD ſaid unto her, Two Nations *are* in thy Womb, and two Manner of People ſhall be ſeperated from thy Bowels: And *the one* People ſhall be ſtronger than *the other* People; and the Elder ſhall ſerve the Younger.

24 ¶ And when her Days to be delivered were fulfilled, behold *there were* Twins in her Womb.

25 And the firſt came out red all over like an hairy Garment: And they called his Name *Eſau*.

26 And after that came his Brother out, and his Hand took hold on *Eſau*'s Heel; and his Name was called *Jacob*: And *Iſaac* was threeſcore Years old when ſhe bare them.

27 And

27 And the Boys grew: And *Eſau* was a cunning Hunter, a Man of the Field; and *Jacob was* a plain Man dwelling in Tents.

28 And *Iſaac* loved *Eſau*, becauſe he did eat of *his* Veniſon: But *Rebekah* loved *Jacob*.

29 ¶ And *Jacob* ſod Pottage: And *Eſau* came from the Field, and he *was* faint.

30 And *Eſau* ſaid to *Jacob*, Feed me, I pray thee, with that ſame red *Pottage*; for I *am* faint: Therefore was his Name called *Edom*.

31 And *Jacob* ſaid, Sell me this Day thy Birth-right.

32 And *Eſau* ſaid, Behold I *am* at the Point to die: And what Profit ſhall this Birth-right do to me?

33 And *Jacob* ſaid, Swear to me this Day; and he ſware unto him: And he ſold his Birth-right unto *Jacob*.

34 Then *Jacob* gave *Eſau* Bread and Pottage of Lentiles; and he did eat and drink, and roſe up, and went his Way: Thus *Eſau* deſpiſed *his* Birth-right.

GEN. Chap. XXVI. Verſes 35.

CONTENTS.

1 Iſaac *becauſe of Famine went to* Gerar. 2 *GOD inſtructeth and bleſſeth him.* 12 *He is reproved by* Abimelech *for denying his Wife.* 12 *He groweth Rich.* 18 *He digeth* Eſek, Sitnah, *and* Rehoboth. 26 Abimelech *maketh a Covenant with him at* Beer-ſheba. 34 Eſau's *Wives.*

AND there was a Famine in the Land, beſides the firſt Famine that was in the Days of *Abraham.* And *Iſaac* went unto *Abimelech* King of the *Philiſtines*, unto *Gerar.*

2 And the LORD appeared unto him, and ſaid, Go not down into *Egypt:* Dwell in the Land which I ſhall tell thee of.

3 Sojourn in this Land, and I will be with thee, and I will bleſs thee: For unto thee and unto thy Seed I will give all theſe Countries, and I will perform the Oath which I ſware unto *Abraham* thy Father.

4 And I will make thy Seed to multiply as the Stars of Heaven, and will give unto thy Seed all theſe Countries: And in thy Seed ſhall all the Nations of the Earth be bleſſed:

5 Becauſe that *Abraham* obeyed my Voice, and kept my Charge, my Commandments, my Statutes, and my Laws.

6 ¶ And *Iſaac* dwelt in *Gerar.*

12 Then *Iſaac* ſowed in that Land, and received in the ſame Year an hundred-fold, and the LORD bleſſed him.

13 And the Man waxed great, and went forward, and grew until he became very great.

17 ¶ And *Iſaac* departed thence, and pitched his Tent in the Valley of *Gerar*, and dwelt there.

23 And he went up from thence to *Beer-ſheba*.

24 And the LORD appeared unto him the ſame Night, and ſaid, I *am* the GOD of *Abraham* thy Father: Fear not, for I *am* with thee, and will bleſs thee, and multiply thy Seed for my Servant *Abraham*'s Sake.

25 And he builded an Altar there, and called upon the Name of the LORD, and pitched his Tent there: And there *Iſaac*'s Servants digged a Well.

34 ¶ And *Eſau* was forty Years old when he took to Wife *Judith* the Daughter of *Beeri* the *Hittite*, and *Baſhemath* the Daughter of *Elon* the *Hittite*:

35 Which were a grief of Mind unto *Iſaac* and to *Rebekah*.

GEN. Chap. XXVII. Verſes 46.

CONTENTS.

1 Iſaac *ſendeth* Eſau *for Veniſon*. 6 Rebekah *inſtructeth* Jacob *to obtain the Bleſſing*. 15 Jacob *under the Perſon of* Eſau *obtaideth it*. 30 Eſau *bringeth Veniſon*. 33 Iſaac *trembleth*. 34 Eſau *complaineth, and by Importunity obtaineth a Bleſſing*. 41 *He threateneth* Jacob. 42 Rebekah *diſappointeth it*.

AND it came to paſs that when *Iſaac* was old, and his Eyes were dim, ſo that he

could not see, he called *Esau* his eldest Son, and said unto him, My Son: And he said unto him, Behold, *here am* I.

2 And he said, Behold now, I am old, I know not the Day of my Death.

3 Now therefore take, I pray thee, thy Weapon, thy Quiver, and thy Bow, and go out to the Field, and take me *some* Venison;

4 And make me savoury Meat, such as I love, and bring *it* to me, that I may eat; that my Soul may bless thee before I die.

5 And *Rebekah* heard when *Isaac* spake to *Esau* his Son: And *Esau* went to the Field to hunt *for* Venison, *and* to bring *it*.

6 ¶ And *Rebekah* spake unto *Jacob* her Son, saying, Behold, I heard thy Father speak unto *Esau* thy Brother, saying,

7 Bring me Venison, and make me savoury Meat, that I may eat, and bless thee before the LORD, before my Death.

8 Now therefore my Son, obey my Voice, according to that which I command thee.

9 Go now to the Flock, and fetch me from thence two good Kids of the Goats; and I will make them savoury Meat for thy Father, such as he loveth.

10 And thou shalt bring *it* to thy Father, that he may eat, and that he may bless thee before his Death.

11 And *Jacob* said to *Rebekah* his Mother, Behold *Esau* my Brother *is* a hairy Man, and I *am* a smooth Man.

12 My Father peradventure will feel me, and I shall seem to him as a Deceiver; and

I shall

I ſhall bring a Curſe upon me, and not a Bleſſing.

13 And his Mother ſaid unto him, Upon me *be* thy Curſe, my Son: Only obey my Voice, and go fetch me *them*.

14 And he went and fetched, and brought *them* to his Mother: And his Mother made ſavoury Meat, ſuch as his Father loved.

15 And *Rebekah* took goodly Raiment of her eldeſt Son *Eſau*, which *were* with her in the Houſe, and put them upon *Jacob* her younger Son.

16 And ſhe put the Skins of the Kids of the Goats upon his Hands, and upon the Smooth of his Neck.

17 And ſhe gave the ſavoury Meat, and the Bread which ſhe had prepared, into the Hand of her Son *Jacob*.

18 ¶ And he came unto his Father, and ſaid, My Father: And he ſaid, Here *am* I; who *art* thou, my Son?

19 And *Jacob* ſaid unto his Father, I *am* *Eſau* thy Firſt-born; I have done according as thou badeſt me: Ariſe, I pray thee, ſit and eat of my Veniſon, that thy Soul may bleſs me.

20 And *Iſaac* ſaid unto his Son, How *is it* that thou haſt found *it* ſo quickly, my Son? And he ſaid, Becauſe the LORD thy GOD brought *it* to me.

21 And *Iſaac* ſaid unto *Jacob*, Come near, I pray thee, that I may feel thee, my Son, whether thou *be* my Son *Eſau*, or not.

22 And *Jacob* went near unto *Iſaac* his Father, and he felt him; and ſaid, The Voice

is Jacob's Voice, but the Hands *are* the Hands of *Esau.*

23 And he discerned him not, because his Hands were hairy, as his Brother *Esau's* Hands: So he blessed him.

24 And he said, *Art* thou my very Son *Esau?* And he said, I *am.*

25 And he said, Bring *it* near to me, and I will eat of my Son's Venison, that my Soul may bless thee. And he brought *it* near to him, and he did eat: And he brought him Wine, and he drank.

26 And his Father *Isaac* said unto him, Come near now, and kiss me, my Son.

27 And he came near, and kissed him: And he smelled the Smell of his Raiment, and blessed him, and said, See, the Smell of my Son *is* as the Smell of a Field, which the LORD hath blessed.

28 Therefore GOD give thee of the Dew of Heaven, and the Fatness of the Earth, and plenty of Corn and Wine.

29 Let People serve thee, and Nations bow down to thee; be Lord over thy Brethren, and let thy Mother's Sons bow down to thee: Cursed *be* every one that curseth thee, and blessed *be* he that blesseth thee.

30 ¶ And it came to pass, as soon as *Isaac* had made an End of blessing *Jacob*, and *Jacob* was yet scarce gone out from the Presence of *Isaac* his Father, that *Esau* his Brother came in from his Hunting.

31 And he had also made savoury Meat, and brought it unto his Father, and said unto his Father,

Father, Let my Father ariſe, and eat of his Son's Veniſon, that thy Soul may bleſs me.

32 And *Iſaac* his Father ſaid unto him, Who *art* thou? And he ſaid, I *am* thy Son, thy Firſt-born *Eſau*.

33 And *Iſaac* trembled very exceedingly, and ſaid, Who, where *is* he that hath taken Veniſon, and brought *it* me, and I have eaten of all before thou cameſt, and have bleſſed him? Yea *and* he ſhall be bleſſed.

34 And when *Eſau* heard the Words of his Father, he cried with a great and exceeding bitter Cry, and ſaid unto his Father, Bleſs me, even me alſo, O my Father.

35 And he ſaid, Thy Brother came with Subtilty, and hath taken away thy Bleſſing.

36 And he ſaid, Is not he rightly named *Jacob?* For he hath ſupplanted me theſe two Times: He took away my Birth-right; and behold, now he hath taken away my Bleſſing. And he ſaid, Haſt thou not reſerved a Bleſſing for me?

37 And *Iſaac* anſwered and ſaid unto *Eſau*, Behold, I have made him thy Lord, and all his Brethren have I given to him for Servants; and with Corn and Wine have I ſuſtained him: And what ſhall I do now unto thee my Son?

38 And *Eſau* ſaid unto his Father, Haſt thou but one Bleſſing, my Father? Bleſs me, *even* me alſo, O my Father. And *Eſau* lift up his Voice, and wept.

39 And *Iſaac* his Father anſwered, and ſaid unto him, Behold, thy Dwelling ſhall be the Fatneſs of the Earth, and of the Dew of Heaven from above.

40 And by thy Sword ſhalt thou live, and ſhalt ſerve thy Brother: And it ſhall come to paſs when thou ſhalt have the Dominion, that thou ſhalt break his Yoke from off thy Neck.

41 ¶ And *Eſau* hated *Jacob*, becauſe of the Bleſſing wherewith his Father bleſſed him: And *Eſau* ſaid in his Heart, The Days of Mourning for my Father are at Hand, then will I ſlay my Brother *Jacob*.

42 And theſe Words of *Eſau* her elder Son were told to *Rebekah*: And ſhe ſent and called *Jacob* her younger Son, and ſaid unto him, Behold, thy Brother *Eſau*, as touching thee, doth comfort himſelf, *purpoſing* to kill thee.

43 Now therefore my Son, obey my Voice: And ariſe, flee thou to *Laban* my Brother, to *Haran*.

44 And tarry with him a few Days, until thy Brother's Fury turn away;

45 Until thy Brother's Anger turn away from thee, and he forget *that* which thou haſt done to him: Then I will ſend, and fetch thee from thence. Why ſhould I be deprived alſo of you both in one Day?

46 And *Rebekah* ſaid to *Iſaac*, I am weary of my Life, becauſe of the Daughters of *Heth*: If *Jacob* take a Wife of the Daughters of *Heth*, ſuch as theſe *which are* of the Daughters of the Land, what good ſhall my Life do me?

GEN. Chap. XXVIII. Verſes 22.

CONTENTS.

1 Iſaac *bleſſeth* Jacob, *and ſendeth him to* Padan-aram. 9 Eſau *marrieth* Mahalath *the Daughter of* Iſhmael. 12 *The Viſion of* Jacob's *Ladder.* 18 *The Stone of* Beth-el. 20 Jacob's *Vow.*

AND *Iſaac* called *Jacob*, and bleſſed him, and charged him, and ſaid unto him, Thou ſhalt not take a Wife of the Daughters of *Canaan.*

2 Ariſe, go to *Padan-aram*, to the Houſe of *Bethuel* thy Mother's Father; and take thee a Wife from thence of the Daughters of *Laban*, thy Mother's Brother.

3 And GOD Almighty bleſs thee, and make thee fruitful, and multiply thee, that thou mayſt be a multitude of People:

4 And give thee the Bleſſing of *Abraham*, to thee, and to thy Seed with thee; that thou mayſt inherit the Land wherein thou art a Stranger, which GOD gave unto *Abraham.*

5 And *Iſaac* ſent away *Jacob*, and he went to *Padan-aram* unto *Laban*, Son of *Bethuel* the *Syrian*, the Brother of *Rebekah*, *Jacob*'s and *Eſau*'s Mother.

10 ¶ And *Jacob* went out from *Beer ſheba*, and went toward *Haran.*

11 And he lighted upon a certain Place, and tarried there all Night, becauſe the Sun was ſet: And he took of the Stones of that Place, and put *them for* his Pillows, and lay down in that Place to ſleep.

12 And

12 And he dreamed, and behold, a Ladder, ſet upon the Earth, and the Top of it reached to Heaven: And behold, the Angels of GOD aſcending and deſcending on it.

13 And behold, the LORD ſtood above it, and ſaid, I *am* the LORD GOD of *Abraham* thy Father, and the GOD of *Iſaac*: The Land whereon thou lieſt, to thee will I give it, and to thy Seed.

14 And thy Seed ſhall be as the Duſt of the Earth; and thou ſhalt ſpread abroad to the *Weſt*, and to the *Eaſt*, and to the *North*, and to the *South*: And in thee, and in thy Seed ſhall all the Families of the Earth be bleſſed.

15 And behold, I *am* with thee, and will keep thee in all *Places* whither thou goeſt, and will bring thee again into this Land: For I will not leave thee, until I have done *that* which I have ſpoken to thee of.

16 ¶ And *Jacob* awaked out of his Sleep, and he ſaid, Surely the LORD is in this Place; and I knew *it* not.

17 And he was afraid, and ſaid, How dreadful *is* this Place! This *is* none other but the Houſe of GOD, and this *is* the Gate of Heaven.

20 And *Jacob* vowed a Vow, ſaying, If GOD will be with me, and will keep me in this way that I go, and will give me Bread to eat, and Raiment to put on;

21 So that I come again to my Father's Houſe in Peace: Then ſhall the LORD by my GOD.

22 And this Stone, which I have ſet *for* a Pillar, ſhall be GOD's Houſe: And of all that thou ſhalt give me, I will ſurely give the tenth unto thee.

GEN. Chap. XXIX. Verſes 32.

CONTENTS.

1 Jacob *cometh to the Well of* Haran. 9 *He taketh Acquaintance of* Rachel. 13 Laban *entertaineth him.* 18 Jacob *covenanteth for* Rachel. 23 *He is deceived with* Leah. 28 *He marrieth alſo* Rachel, *and ſerveth for her ſeven Years more.* 32 Leah *beareth* Reuben. 33 Simeon, 34 Levi, 35 *and* Judah.

THEN *Jacob* went on his Journey, and came into the Land of the People of the *Eaſt.*

2 And he looked, and behold, a Well in the Field, and Lo, there *were* three Flocks of Sheep lying by it; for out of that Well they watered their Flocks: And a great Stone was upon the Well's Mouth.

3 —— And they rolled the Stone from the Well's Mouth, and watered the Sheep, and put the Stone again upon the Well's Mouth in his Place.

4 And *Jacob* ſaid unto them, My Brethren, whence *be* ye? And they ſaid, Of *Haran are* we.

5 And he ſaid unto them, Know ye *Laban* the Son of *Nahor?* And they ſaid, We know *him.*

6 And he ſaid unto them, *Is* he well? And they ſaid, *He is* well: And behold, *Rachel* his Daughter cometh with the Sheep.

9 ¶ And while he yet ſpake with them, *Rachel* came with her Father's Sheep: For ſhe kept them.

11 And *Jacob* kiſſed *Rachel,* and lifted up his Voice, and wept. 12 And

12 And *Jacob* told *Rachel* that he *was* her Father's Brother, and that he was *Rebekah*'s Son: And she ran and told her Father.

12 And it came to pass, when *Laban* heard the Tidings of *Jacob* his Sister's Son, that he ran to meet him, and embraced him, and kissed him, and brought him to his House. And he told *Laban* all these Things.

14 And *Laban* said to him, Surely thou *art* my Bone and my Flesh: And he abode with him the space of a Month.

15 ¶ And *Laban* said unto *Jacob*, Because thou *art* my Brother, shouldst thou therefore serve me for Nought? Tell me what *shall* thy Wages *be?*

16 And *Laban* had two Daughters: The Name of the elder *was Leah*, and the Name of the younger *was Rachel.*

17 *Leah was* tender-eyed, but *Rachel* was beautiful and well favoured.

18 And *Jacob* loved *Rachel*; and said, I will serve thee seven Years for *Rachel* thy younger Daughter.

19 And *Laban* said, *It is* better that I give her to thee, than that I should give her to another Man: Abide with me.

20 And *Jacob* served seven Years for *Rachel*: And they seemed unto him *but* a few Days, for the Love he had for her.

21 ¶ And *Jacob* said unto *Laban*, Give *me* my Wife (for my Days are fulfilled) that I may go in unto her.

22 And *Laban* gathered together all the Men of the Place, and made a Feast.

23 And

23 And it came to paſs in the Evening that he took *Leah* his Daughter, and brought her unto him: And he went in unto her.

24 And *Laban* gave unto his Daughter *Leah*, *Zilpah* his Maid, *for* an Hand-maid.

25 And it came to paſs that in the Morning, behold it *was Leah*: And he ſaid to *Laban*, What *is* this that thou haſt done unto me? Did not I ſerve with thee for *Rachel*? Wherefore then haſt thou beguiled me?

26 And *Laban* ſaid, It muſt not be ſo done in our Country, to give the Younger before the Firſt-born.

27 Fulfil her Week, and we will give thee this alſo, for the Service which thou ſhalt ſerve with me yet ſeven other Years.

28 And *Jacob* did ſo, and fulfilled her Week: And he gave him *Rachel* his Daughter to Wife alſo.

29 And *Laban* gave to *Rachel* his Daughter, *Bilhah* his Hand-maid, to be her Maid.

30 And he went in alſo unto *Rachel*, and he loved *Rachel* more than *Leah*, and ſerved with him yet ſeven other Years.

GEN. Chap. XXX. Verſes 43.

CONTENTS.

1 Rachel *in Grief for her Barrenneſs, giveth* Bilhah *her Maid unto* Jacob. 5 *She beareth* Dan *and* Naphtali. 9 Leah *giveth* Zilpah *her Maid, who beareth* Gad *and* Aſher. 14 Reuben *findeth Mandrakes, with which* Leah *buyeth her Husband of* Rachel. 17 Leah *beareth* Iſſachar, Zebulun, *and* Dinah. 22 Rachel *beareth* Joſeph. 25 Jacob *deſireth to depart.* 27 Laban *ſtayeth him on a new Covenant.* 37 Jacob's *Policy, whereby he became Rich.*

AND when *Rachel* ſaw that ſhe bare *Jacob* no Children, *Rachel* envied her Siſter; and ſaid unto *Jacob,* Give me Children, or elſe I die.

2 And *Jacob*'s Anger was kindled againſt *Rachel*; and he ſaid, *Am* I in GOD's Stead, who hath with-held from thee the Fruit of the Womb?

22 ¶ And GOD remembred *Rachel,* and GOD hearkened to her, and opened her Womb.

23 And ſhe conceived and bare a Son; and ſaid, GOD hath taken away my Reproach.

24 And ſhe called his Name *Joſeph*; and ſaid, The LORD ſhall add to me another Son.

25 ¶ And it came to paſs when *Rachel* had born *Joſeph,* that *Jacob* ſaid unto *Laban,* Send me away, that I may go unto mine own Place, and to my Country.

26 Give *me* my Wives and my Children, for whom I have ſerved thee, and let me go: For

For thou knoweſt my Service which I have done thee.

27 And *Laban* ſaid unto him, I pray thee, if I have found Favour in thine Eyes, *tarry*: For I have learned by Experience, that the LORD hath bleſſed me for thy Sake.

28 And he ſaid, Appoint me thy Wages, and I will give *it*.

29 And he ſaid unto him, Thou knoweſt how I have ſerved thee, and how thy Cattle was with me.

30 For *it was* little which thou hadſt before I *came*, and it is *now* increaſed unto a Multitude; and the LORD hath bleſſed thee ſince my coming: And now when ſhall I provide for mine own Houſe alſo?

31 And he ſaid, What ſhall I give thee? And *Jacob* ſaid, Thou ſhalt not give me any Thing; if thou wilt do this Thing for me, I will again feed *and* keep thy Flock.

32 I will paſs through all thy Flock To-day, removing from thence all the ſpeckled and ſpotted Cattle, and all the brown Cattle among the Sheep, and the ſpotted and ſpeckled among the Goats: And *of ſuch* ſhall be my Hire.

33 So ſhall my Righteouſneſs anſwer for me in Time to come, when it ſhall come for my Hire before thy Face: Every one that *is* not ſpeckled and ſpotted among the Goats, and brown among the Sheep, that ſhall be accounted ſtolen with me.

34 And *Laban* ſaid, Behold, I would it might be according to thy Word.

35 And

35 And he removed that Day the He-goats, that were ring-ſtraked, and ſpotted, and all the She-goats that were ſpeckled and ſpotted, *and* every one that had *ſome* white in it, and all the brown among the Sheep, and gave *them* into the Hands of his Sons.

36 And he ſet three Days Journey betwixt himſelf and *Jacob:* And *Jacob* fed the reſt of *Laban*'s Flocks.

43 And the Man increaſed exceedingly, and had much Cattle, and Maid-ſervants, and Men-ſervants, and Camels, and Aſſes.

GEN. Chap. XXXI. Verſes 55.

CONTENTS.

1 Jacob *upon Diſpleaſure departeth ſecretly.* 19 Rachel *ſtealeth her Father's Images.* 22 Laban *purſueth after him,* 26 *and complaineth of the Wrong.* 34 Rachel's *Policy to hide the Images.* 36 Jacob's *Complaint of* Laban. 44 *The Covenant of* Laban *and* Jacob *at* Galeed.

AND he heard the Words of *Laban*'s Sons, ſaying, *Jacob* had taken away all that *was* our Fathers; and of *that* which *was* our Fathers hath he gotten all this Glory.

2 And *Jacob* beheld the Countenance of *Laban*, and behold, it *was* not toward him as before.

3 And the LORD ſaid unto *Jacob*, Return unto the Land of thy Father's, and to thy Kindred; and I will be with thee.

4 And

4 And *Jacob* ſent and called *Rachel* and *Leah* to the Field unto his Flock,

5 And ſaid unto them, I ſee your Father's Countenance, that it *is* not toward me as before: But the GOD of my Father hath been with me.

6 And ye know that with all my Power I have ſerved your Father.

7 And your Father hath deceived me, and changed my Wages ten times: But GOD ſuffered him not to hurt me.

8 If he ſaid thus, The ſpeckled ſhall be thy Wages; then all the Cattle bare ſpeckled: And if he ſaid thus, The ring-ſtraked ſhall be thy Hire; then bare all the Cattle ring-ſtraked.

9 Thus GOD hath taken away the Cattle of your Father, and given *them* to me.

14 And *Rachel* and *Leah* anſwered, and ſaid unto him, *Is there* yet any Portion or Inheritance for us in our Father's Houſe?

15 Are we not counted of him Strangers? For he hath ſold us, and hath quite devoured alſo our Money.

16 For all the Riches which GOD hath taken from our Father, that *is* ours, and our Childrens: Now then whatſoever GOD hath ſaid unto thee, do.

17 ¶ Then *Jacob* roſe up, and ſet his Sons and his Wives upon Camels.

18 And he carried away all his Cattle, and all his Goods which he had gotten, the Cattle of his getting, which he had gotten in *Padan-aram*; for to go to *Iſaac* his Father in the Land of *Canaan*.

20 And *Jacob* ſtole away unawares to *Laban* the *Syrian*, in that he told him not that he fled.

22 And it was told *Laban* on the third Day, that *Jacob* was fled.

23 And he took his Brethren with him, and purſued after him ſeven Days Journey; and they overtook him in the Mount *Gilead*.

24 ☞ And GOD came to *Laban* he *Syrian* in a Dream by Night, and ſaid unto him, Take heed that thou ſpeak not to *Jacob* either good or bad.

25 ¶ Then *Laban* overtook *Jacob*. Now *Jacob* had pitched his Tent in the Mount: And *Laban* with his Brethren pitched in the Mount of *Gilead*.

26 And *Laban* ſaid to *Jacob*, What haſt thou done, that thou haſt ſtolen away unawares to me, and carried away my Daughters, as Captives *taken* with the Sword?

27 Wherefore didſt thou flee away ſecretly, and ſteal away from me? And didſt not tell me, that I might have ſent thee away with Mirth, and with Songs, with Tabret, and with Harp?

28 And haſt not ſuffered me to kiſs my Sons and my Daughters? Thou haſt now done fooliſhly in *ſo* doing.

29 It is in the Power of my Hand to do you Hurt: But the GOD of your Father ſpake unto me Yeſter-night, ſaying, Take thou heed that thou ſpeak not to *Jacob* either good or bad.

31 And *Jacob* anſwered and ſaid to *Laban*, Becauſe I was afraid: For I ſaid, Peradventure thou

thou wouldeſt take by Force thy Daughters from me.

36 ¶ And *Jacob* was wroth, and chode with *Laban:* And *Jacob* anſwered and ſaid to *Laban,* What *is* my Treſpaſs? What *is* my Sin that thou haſt ſo hotly purſued after me?

37 Whereas thou haſt ſearched all my Stuff, what haſt thou found of all thy Houſhold ſtuff? Set *it* here before my Brethren and thy Brethren, that they may judge betwixt us both.

38 This twenty Years *have* I *been* with thee; thy Ewes and thy She-goates have not caſt their Young, and the Rams of thy Flock have I not eaten.

39 That which was torn of *Beaſts,* I brought not unto thee, I bare the Loſs of it; of my Hand didſt thou require it, *whether* ſtolen by Day, or ſtolen by Night.

40 *Thus* I was, in the Day the Drought conſumed me, and the Froſt by Night; and my Sleep departed from mine Eyes.

41 Thus have I been twenty Years in thy Houſe; I ſerved thee fourteen Years for thy two Daughters, and ſix Years for thy Cattle: And thou haſt changed my Wages ten Times.

42 ☞ Except the GOD of my Father, the GOD of *Abraham,* and the Fear of *Iſaac* had been with me, ſurely thou hadſt ſent me away now empty: GOD hath ſeen mine Affliction and the Labour of my Hands, and rebuked *thee* Yeſternight.

43 ¶ And *Laban* anſwered, and ſaid unto *Jacob, Theſe* Daughters *are* my Daughters, and *theſe* Children *are* my Children, and *theſe*

Cattle *are* my Cattle, and all that thou ſeeſt *is* mine: And what can I do this Day unto theſe my Daughters, or unto their Children which they have born?

54 Then *Jacob* offered Sacrifice upon the Mount, and called his Brethren to eat Bread: And they did eat Bread, and tarried all Night in the Mount.

55 And early in the Morning *Laban* roſe up, and kiſſed his Sons and his Daughters, and bleſſed them: And *Laban* departed, and returned unto his Place.

GEN. Chap. XXXII. Verſes 32.

CONTENTS.

1 Jacob's *Viſion at* Mahanaim. 3 *His Meſſage to* Eſau. 6 *He is afraid of* Eſau's *coming.* 9 *He prayeth for his Deliverance.* 13 *He ſendeth a Preſent to* Eſau. 24 *He wreſtleth with an Angel at* Peniel, *where he is called* Iſrael. 31 *He halteth.*

AND *Jacob* went on his Way, and the Angels of GOD met him.

2 And when *Jacob* ſaw them, he ſaid, This is GOD's Hoſt: And he called the Name of that Place *Mahanaim.*

3 And *Jacob* ſent Meſſengers before him to *Eſau* his Brother, unto the Land of *Seir*, the Country of *Edom.*

4 And he commanded them, ſaying, Thus ſhall ye ſpeak unto my Lord *Eſau*; Thy Servant

vant *Jacob* ſaith thus, I have ſojourned with *Laban*, and ſtayed there until now.

5 And I have Oxen, and Aſſes, Flocks, and Men-ſervants, and Women-ſervants: And I have ſent to tell my Lord, that I may find Grace in thy Sight.

6 ¶ And the Meſſengers returned to *Jacob*, ſaying, We came to thy Brother *Eſau*, and alſo he cometh to meet thee, and four hundred Men with him.

7 Then *Jacob* was greatly afraid, and diſtreſſed: And he divided the People that *was* with him, and the Flocks, and Herds, and the Camels into two Bands;

8 And ſaid, If *Eſau* come to the one Company and ſmite it, then the other Company which is left ſhall eſcape.

9 ¶ And *Jacob* ſaid, O GOD of my Father *Abraham*, and GOD of my Father *Iſaac*, the LORD which ſaidſt unto me, Return unto thy Country, and to thy Kindred, and I will deal well with thee:

10 ☞ I am not worthy of the leaſt of all the Mercies, and of all the Truth, which thou haſt ſhewed unto thy Servant; for with my Staff I paſſed over this *Jordan*, and now I am become two Bands.

11 Deliver me, I pray thee, from the Hand of my Brother, from the Hand of *Eſau*: For I fear him, leſt he will come and ſmite me, *and* the Mother with the Children.

12 And thou ſaidſt, I will ſurely do thee good, and make thy Seed as the Sand of the Sea, which cannot be numbred for Multitude.

13 ¶ And he lodged there that ſame Night; and took of that which came to his Hand a Preſent for *Eſau* his Brother;

14 Two hundred She-Goats and twenty He-Goats, two hundred Ewes and twenty Rams,

15 Thirty Milch Camels, with their Colts, forty Kine, and ten Bulls, twenty She-aſſes, and ten Foles.

16 And he delivered them into the Hands of his Servants, every Drove by themſelves; and ſaid unto his Servants, Paſs over before me, and put a Space betwixt Drove and Drove.

17 And he commanded the fore-moſt, ſaying, When *Eſau* my Brother meeteth thee, and asketh thee, ſaying, Whoſe *art* thou? And whither goeſt thou? And whoſe *are* theſe before thee?

18 Then thou ſhalt ſay, They *be* thy Servant *Jacob*'s; it *is* a Preſent ſent unto my Lord *Eſau*: And behold alſo he *is* behind us.

19 And ſo commanded he the ſecond, and the third, and all that followed the Droves, ſaying, On this manner ſhall you ſpeak unto *Eſau*, when you find him.

20 And ſay ye moreover, Behold thy Servant *Jacob is* behind us: For he ſaid, I will appeaſe him with the Preſent that goeth before me, and afterward I will ſee his Face; Peradventure he will accept of me.

21 So went the Preſent over before him: And himſelf lodged that Night in the Company.

22 And he roſe up that Night, and took his two Wives, and his two Women-ſervants, and

and his eleven Sons, and paſſed over the Ford *Jabbok*.

23 And he took them, and ſent them over the Brook, and ſent over that he had.

24 ¶ And *Jacob* was left alone: And there wreſtled a Man with him, until the breaking of the Day.

25 And when he ſaw that he prevailed not againſt him, he touched the Hollow of his Thigh: And the Hollow of *Jacob's* Thigh was out of Joint, as he wreſtled with him.

26 And he ſaid, Let me go, for the Day breaketh: And he ſaid, I will not let thee go, except thou bleſs me.

27 And he ſaid unto him, What *is* thy Name? And he ſaid, *Jacob*.

28 ☞ And he ſaid, Thy Name ſhall be called not only *Jacob*, but alſo *Iſrael*: For as a Prince haſt thou Power with GOD and with Men, and haſt prevailed.

29 And *Jacob* asked *him*, and ſaid, Tell *me*, I pray thee, thy Name: And he ſaid, Wherefore *is* it, *that* thou doſt ask after my Name? And he bleſſed him there.

30 And *Jacob* called the Name of the Place *Peniel*: For I have ſeen GOD Face to Face, and my Life is preſerved.

GEN. Chap. XXXIII. Verses 20.

CONTENTS.

1 *The Kindness of* Jacob *and* Esau *at their Meeting.* 17 Jacob *cometh to* Succoth. 18 *At* Shalem *he buyeth a Field, and buildeth an Altar called* El-elohe-israel.

AND *Jacob* lifted up his Eyes, and looked, and behold, *Esau* came, and with him four hundred Men. And he divided the Children unto *Leah*, and unto *Rachel*, and unto the two Hand-maids.

2 And he put the Hand-maids and their Children fore-most, and *Leah* and her Children after, and *Rachel* and *Joseph* hinder-most.

3 And he passed over before them, and bowed himself to the Ground seven times, until he came near to his Brother.

4 And *Esau* ran to meet him, and embraced him, and fell on his Neck and kissed him: And they wept.

8 And he said, What meanest thou by all this Drove, which I met? And he said, *These are* to find Grace in the Sight of my Lord.

9 And *Esau* said, I have enough; my Brother, keep that thou hast unto thy self.

10 And *Jacob* said, Nay, I pray thee, if now I have found Grace in thy Sight, then receive my Present at my Hand: For therefore I have seen thy Face as though I had seen the Face of GOD, and thou wast pleased with me.

11 Take, I pray thee, my Blessing that is brought to thee; because GOD hath dealt graciously with me, and because I have enough: And he urged him, and he took *it*.

16 ¶ So

16 ¶ So *Eſau* returned that Day on his Way unto *Seir*.

17 And *Jacob* journeyed to *Succoth*, and built him an Houſe, and made Booths for his Cattle: Therefore the Name of the Place is called *Succoth*.

GEN. Chap. XXXIV. Verſes 31.

CONTENTS.

1 Dinah *is raviſhed by* Shechem. 4 *He ſueth to marry her.* 13 *The Sons of* Jacob *offer the Condition of Circumciſion to the* Shechemites. 20 Hamor *and* Shechem *perſuade them to accept it.* 25 *The Sons of* Jacob *upon that Advantage ſlay them,* 27 *and ſpoil their City.* 30 Jacob *reproveth* Simeon *and* Levi.

Verſes ——

GEN. Chap. XXXV. Verſes 29.

CONTENTS.

1 *GOD ſendeth* Jacob *to* Beth-el. 2 *He purgeth his Houſe of Idols.* 6 *He buildeth an Altar at* Beth-el. 8 Deborah *dieth at* Allon-bachuth. 9 *GOD bleſſeth* Jacob *at* Beth-el. 16 Rachel *traveleth of* Benjamin, *and dieth in the Way to* Edar. 22 Reuben *lieth with* Bilhah. 23 *The Sons of* Jacob. 27 Jacob *cometh to* Iſaac *at* Hebron. 28 *The Age, Death, and Burial of* Iſaac.

AND GOD ſaid unto *Jacob*, Ariſe, go up to *Beth-el*, and dwell there: And make there

there an Altar unto GOD, that appeared unto thee when thou fledeſt from the Face of *Eſau* thy Brother.

6 ¶ So *Jacob* came to *Luz*, which *is* in the Land of *Canaan*, (that *is Beth-el*) he and all the People that *were* with him.

7 And he built there an Altar, and called the Place *El-beth-el:* Becauſe there GOD appeared unto him, when he fled from the Face of his Brother.

9 ¶ And GOD appeared unto *Jacob* again, when he came out of *Padan-aram*; and bleſſed him.

10 And GOD ſaid unto him, Thy Name *is Jacob:* Thy Name ſhall be called not only *Jacob*, but alſo *Iſrael* ſhall be thy Name; and he called his Name *Iſrael.*

11 ☞ And GOD ſaid unto him, I *am* GOD Almighty; be fruitful and multiply, a Nation and a Company of Nations ſhall be of thee: And Kings ſhall come out of thy Loins.

12 And the Land which I gave *Abraham* and *Iſaac*, to thee I will give it, and to thy Seed after thee will I give the Land.

13 And GOD went up from him, in the Place where he talked with him.

14 And *Jacob* ſet up a Pillar in the Place where he talked with him, *even* a Pillar of Stone: And he poured a Drink-offering thereon, and he poured Oyl thereon.

15 And *Jacob* called the Name of the Place where GOD ſpake with him, *Beth-el.*

21 And *Iſrael* journeyed and ſpread his Tent beyond the Tower of *Edar.*

27 ¶ And

27 ¶ And *Jacob* came unto *Iſaac* his Father unto *Mamre*, unto the City of *Arbah* (which *is Hebron*) where *Abraham* and *Iſaac* ſojourned.

28 And the Days of *Iſaac* were an hundred and fourſcore Years.

29 And *Iſaac* gave up the Ghoſt and died, and was gathered unto his People, *being* old and full of Days: And his Sons *Eſau* and *Jacob* buried him.

GEN. Chap. XXXVI. Verſes 43.

CONTENTS.

1 Eſau's *three Wives.* 6 *His removing to Mount* Seir. 9 *His Sons.* 15 *The Dukes which deſcended of his Sons.* 20 *The Sons and Dukes of* Seir. 24 Anah *findeth Mules.* 31 *The Kings of* Edom. 40 *The Dukes that deſcended of* Eſau.

Verſes ———

GEN. Chap. XXXVII. Verſes 36.

CONTENTS.

4 Joſeph *is hated of his Brethren.* 5 *his two Dreams.* 13 Jacob *ſendeth him to viſit his Brethren.* 18 *His Brethren conſpire his Death.* 21 Reuben *ſaveth him.* 26 *They ſell him to the* Iſhmeelites. 31 *His Father, deceived by the bloody Coat, mourneth for him.* 36 *He is ſold to* Potiphar *in* Egypt.

AND *Jacob* dwelt in the Land wherein his Father was a Stranger, in the Land of *Canaan.*

2 Theſe

2 These *are* the Generations of *Jacob*; *Joseph being* seventeen Years old, was feeding the Flock with his Brethren, and the Lad *was* with his Brethren, and the Lad *was* with the Sons of *Bilhah*, and with the Sons of *Zilpah*, his Father's Wives: And *Joseph* brought unto his Father their evil Report.

3 Now *Israel* loved *Joseph* more than all his Children, because he was the Son of his old Age: And he made him a Coat of *many* Colours.

4 And when his Brethren saw that their Father loved him more than all his Brethren, they hated him, and could not speak peaceably unto him.

5 ¶ And *Joseph* dreamed a Dream, and he told *it* his Brethren: And they hated him yet the more.

6 And he said unto them, Hear, I pray you, this Dream which I have dreamed.

7 For behold, we *were* binding Sheaves in the Field, and Lo, my Sheaf arose, and also stood upright; and behold, your Sheaves stood round about, and made Obeisance unto my Sheaf.

8 And his Brethren said unto him, Shalt thou indeed Reign over us? Or shalt thou indeed have Dominion over us? And they hated him yet the more for his Dreams, and for his Words.

9 ¶ And he dreamed yet another Dream, and told it to his Brethren, and said, Behold, I have dreamed a Dream more, and behold, the Sun and the Moon, and the eleven Stars made Obeisance to me.

10 And

10 And he told *it* to his Father, and to his Brethren: And his Father rebuked him, and ſaid unto him, What *is* this Dream that thou haſt dreamed? Shall I and thy Mother and thy Brethren indeed come to bow down our ſelves to thee, to the Earth?

11 And his Brethren envied him: But his Father obſerved the Saying.

12 ¶ And his Brethren went to feed their Father's Flock in *Shechem*.

13 And *Iſrael* ſaid unto *Joſeph*, Do not thy Brethren feed *the Flock* in *Shechem*? Come, and I will ſend thee unto them. And he ſaid unto him, Here *am I*.

14 And he ſaid unto him, Go, I pray thee, ſee whether it be well with thy Brethren, and well with the Flocks; and bring me Word again. So he ſent him out of the Vale of *Hebron*, and he came to *Shechem*.

15 ¶ And a certain Man found him, and behold, *he was* wandring in the Field: And the Man asked him, ſaying, What ſeekeſt thou?

16 And he ſaid, I ſeek my Brethren: Tell me, I pray thee, where they feed *their Flocks*.

17 And the Man ſaid, they are departed hence: For I heard them ſay, Let us go to *Dothan*. And *Joſeph* went after his Brethren, and found them in *Dothan*.

18 And when they ſaw him afar off, even before he came near unto them, they conſpired againſt him, to ſlay him.

19 And they ſaid one to another, Behold, this Dreamer cometh.

20 Come

20 Come now therefore, and let us ſlay him, and caſt him into ſome Pit: And we will ſay, Some evil Beaſt hath devoured him: And we ſhall ſee what will become of his Dreams.

21 And *Reuben* heard *it*, and he delivered him out of their Hands; and ſaid, Let us not kill him.

22 And *Reuben* ſaid unto them, Shed no Blood, *but* caſt him into this Pit that *is* in the Wilderneſs, and lay no Hand upon him; that he might rid him out of their Hands, to deliver him to his Father again.

23 ¶ And it came to paſs when *Joſeph* was come unto his Brethren, that they ſtript *Joſeph* out of his Coat, his Coat of *many* Colours that *was* on him.

24 And they took him, and caſt him into a Pit: And the Pit *was* empty, *there was* no Water in it.

25 And they ſat down to eat Bread: And they lift up their Eyes and looked, and behold, a Company of *Iſhmeelites* came from *Gilead*, with their Camels bearing Spicery, and Balm, and Myrrh, going to carry *it* down to *Egypt*.

26 And *Judith* ſaid unto his Brethren, What Profit *is it* if we ſlay our Brother, and conceal his Blood?

27 Come, and let us ſell him to the *Iſhmeelites*, and let not our Hand be upon him; for he *is* our Brother, and our Fleſh: And his Brethren were content.

28 Then there paſſed by *Midianites*, Merchant-Men; and they drew and lift up *Joſeph* out of the Pit, and ſold *Joſeph* to the *Iſhmeelites*

lites for twenty *Pieces* of Silver: And they brought *Joseph* into *Egypt*.

31 And they took *Joseph*'s Coat, and killed a Kid of the Goats, and dipped the Coat in the Blood.

32 And they sent the Coat of *many* Colours, and they brought *it* to their Father; and said, This have we found: Know now whether it *be* thy Son's Coat or no.

33 And he knew it, and said, *It is* my Son's Coat; an evil Beast hath devoured him: *Joseph* is without doubt rent in Peices.

34 And *Jacob* rent his Cloths, and put Sackcloth upon his Loins, and mourned for his Son many Days.

35 And all his Sons, and all his Daughters rose up to comfort him; but he refused to be comforted; and he said, For I will go down into the Grave unto my Son, mourning: Thus his Father wept for him.

36 And the *Midianites* sold him into *Egypt* unto *Potiphar*, an Officer of *Pharaoh*'s, *and* Captain of the Guard.

GEN. Chap. XXXVIII. Verses 30.

CONTENTS.

1 Judah *begeteth* Er, Onan *and* Shelah. 6 Er *marrieth* Tamar. 8 *The Trespass of* Onan. 11 Tamar *stayeth for* Shelah: 13 *She deceiveth* Judah: 27 *She beareth Twins*, Pharez *and* Zarah.

Verses ———

GEN.

GEN. Chap. XXXIX. Verſes 23.

CONTENTS.

1 Joſeph *advanceth in* Potiphar's *Houſe.* 7 *He reſiſteth his Miſtreſs's Temptation:* 13 *Is falſly accuſed:* 19 *He is caſt into Priſon.* 21 *GOD is with him there.*

AND *Joſeph* was brought down to *Egypt*: And *Potiphar* an Officer of *Pharaoh*, Captain of the Guard, an *Egyptian*, bought him of the Hands of the *Iſhmeelites*, which had brought him down thither.

2 And the LORD was with *Joſeph*, and he was a proſperous Man: And he was in the Houſe of his Maſter the *Egyptian*.

3 And his Maſter ſaw that the LORD *was* with him, and that the LORD made all that he did to proſper in his Hand.

4 And *Joſeph* found Grace in his Sight, and he ſerved him: And he made him Overſeer over his Houſe, and all *that* he had he put into his Hand.

5 And it came to paſs from the Time that he had made him Overſeer in his Houſe, and over all that he had, that the LORD bleſſed the *Egyptian*'s Houſe for *Joſeph*'s Sake: And the Bleſſing of the LORD was upon all that he had, in the Houſe, and in the Field.

6 And he left all that he had in *Joſeph*'s Hand; and he knew not ought he had, ſave the Bread which he did eat: And *Joſeph* was a goodly *Perſon*, and well-favoured.

7 ¶ And

7 ¶ And it came to paſs after theſe Things, that his Maſter's Wife caſt her Eyes upon *Joſeph*; and ſhe ſaid, Lie with me.

8 But he refuſed, and ſaid unto his Maſter's Wife, Behold, my Maſter wotteth not what *is* with me in the Houſe, and he hath committed all that he hath to my Hand.

9 ☞ *There is* none greater in this Houſe than I; neither hath he kept back any Thing from me, but thee, becauſe thou *art* his Wife: How then can I do this great Wickedneſs, and Sin againſt GOD?

10 And it came to paſs as ſhe ſpake to *Joſeph* Day by Day, that he hearkened not unto her, to lie by her, *or* to be with her.

11 And it came to paſs upon a certain Time, that *Joſeph* went into the Houſe to do his Buſineſs; and *there was* none of the Men of the Houſe there within.

12 And ſhe caught him by his Garment, ſaying, Lie with me: And he left his Garment in her Hand, and fled, and got him out.

16 And ſhe laid up his Garment by her, until his Lord came Home.

17 And ſhe ſpake unto him according to theſe Words, ſaying, The *Hebrew* Servant which thou haſt brought unto us, came in unto me to mock me.

18 And it came to paſs, as I lift up my Voice and cried, that he left his Garment with me, and fled.

20 And *Joſeph*'s Maſter took him, and put him into the Priſon, a Place where the King's Priſoners *were* bound: And he was there in the Priſon.

21 ¶ But the LORD was with *Joseph*, and shewed him Mercy, and gave him Favour in the Sight of the Keeper of the Prison.

22 And the Keeper of the Prison committed to *Joseph's* Hand all the Prisoners that *were* in the Prison; and whatsoever they did there, he was the Doer *of it*.

23 And the Keeper of the Prison looked not to any Thing *that was* under his Hand; because the LORD *was* with him: And *that* which he did, the LORD made *it* to prosper.

GEN. Chap. XL. Verses 23.

CONTENTS.

1 *The Butler and Baker of* Pharaoh *in Prison.* 4 Joseph *hath Charge of them.* 5 *He interpreteth their Dreams.* 20 *They come to pass according to his Interpretation.* 23 *The Ingratitude of the Butler.*

AND it came to pass after these Things, *that* the Butler of the King of *Egypt*, and *his* Baker had offended their Lord, the King of *Egypt*.

3 And he put them in Ward in the House of the Captain of the Guard, into the Prison, the Place where *Joseph was* bound.

5 ¶ And they dreamed a Dream both of them, each Man his Dream in one Night, each Man according to the Interpretation of his Dream; the Butler and the Baker of the King of *Egypt*, which *were* bound in the Prison.

6 And *Joseph* came in unto them, in the Morning, and looked upon them, and behold, they *were* sad.

7 And

7 And he asked *Pharaoh's* Officers that *were* with him in the Ward of his Lord's Houſe, ſaying, Wherefore look ye *ſo* ſadly To-day?

8 ☞ And they ſaid unto him, We have dreamed a Dream, and *there is* no Interpreter of it. And *Joſeph* ſaid unto them, *Do* not Interpretations *belong* to GOD? Tell me *them*, I pray you.

9 And the chief Butler told his Dream to *Joſeph*, and ſaid unto him, In my Dream, behold, a Vine *was* before me.

10 And in the Vine *were* three Branches: And it *was* as though it budded, *and* her Bloſſoms ſhot forth; *and* the Cluſters thereof brought forth ripe Grapes.

11 And *Pharaoh's* Cup *was* in my Hand: And I took the Grapes, and preſſed them into *Pharaoh's* Cup, and I gave the Cup into *Pharaoh's* Hand.

12 And *Joſeph* ſaid unto him, This *is* the Interpretation of it: The three Branches *are* three Days.

13 Yet within three Days ſhall *Pharaoh* lift up thine Head, and reſtore thee unto thy Place: And thou ſhalt deliver *Pharaoh's* Cup into his Hand, after the former Manner when thou waſt his Butler.

14 ☞ But think on me when it ſhall be well with thee, and ſhew Kindneſs, I pray thee, unto me; and make mention of me unto *Pharaoh*, and bring me out of this Houſe.

15 For indeed I was ſtoln away out of the Land of the *Hebrews:* And here alſo have I done nothing that they ſhould put me into the Dungeon.

16 When the chief Baker saw that the Interpretation was good; he said, unto *Joseph*, I also *was* in my Dream, and behold, *I had* three white Baskets on my Head.

17 And in the uppermost Basket *there was* of all Manner of Bake-meats for *Pharaoh*; and the Birds did eat them out of the Basket upon my Head.

18 And *Joseph* answered, and said, This *is* the Interpretation thereof: The three Baskets *are* three Days.

19 Yet within three Days shall *Pharaoh* lift up thy Head from off thee, and shall hang thee on a Tree; and the Birds shall eat thy Flesh from off thee.

20 ¶ And it came to pass the third Day, *which was Pharaoh's* Birth-day, that he made a Feast unto all his Servants: And he lifted up the Head of the chief Butler, and of the chief Baker among his Servants.

21 And he restored the chief Butler unto his Butlership again; and he gave the Cup into *Pharaoh's* Hand:

22 But he hanged the chief Baker: As *Joseph* had interpreted to them.

23 Yet did not the chief Butler remember *Joseph*, but forgot him.

GEN. Chap. XLI. Verſes 57.

CONTENTS.

1 Pharaoh's *two Dreams.* 25 Joſeph *interpreteth them.* 33 *He giveth* Pharaoh *Counſel.* 38 Joſeph *is advanced.* 50 *He begetteth* Menaſſeh *and* Ephraim. 54 *The Famine beginneth.*

AND it came to paſs at the End of two full Years, that *Pharaoh* dreamed, and behold, he ſtood by the River.

2 And behold, there came up out of the River ſeven well-favoured Kine, and fat-fleſhed; and they fed in a Meadow.

3 And behold, ſeven other Kine came up after them out of the River, ill-favoured, and lean-fleſhed; and ſtood by the *other* Kine, upon the Brink of the River.

4 And the ill-favoured and lean-fleſhed Kine did eat up the ſeven well-favoured and fat Kine. So *Pharaoh* awoke.

8 And it came to paſs in the Morning, that his Spirit was troubled; and he ſent and called for all the Magicians of *Egypt*, and all the Wiſe-men thereof: And *Pharaoh* told them his Dream; but *there was* none that could interpret them unto *Pharaoh*.

14 ¶ Then *Pharaoh* ſent and called *Joſeph*, and they brought him haſtily out of the Dungeon: And he ſhaved *himſelf*, and changed his Raiment, and came in unto *Pharaoh*.

15 And *Pharaoh* ſaid unto *Joſeph*, I have dreamed a Dream, and *there is* none that can interpret it: And I have heard ſay of thee,

that thou canſt underſtand a Dream, to interpret it.

16 ☞ And *Joſeph* anſwered *Pharaoh*, ſaying, *It is* not in me: GOD ſhall give *Pharaoh* an Anſwer of Peace.

17 And *Pharaoh* ſaid unto *Joſeph*, In my Dream, behold, I ſtood upon the Bank of the River.

18 And behold, there came up out of the River, ſeven Kine, fat fleſhed, and well-favoured; and they fed in a Meadow.

19 And behold, ſeven other Kine came up after them, poor and very ill-favoured, and lean-fleſhed, ſuch as I never ſaw in all the Land of *Egypt* for Badneſs.

20 And the lean and the ill-favoured Kine did eat up the firſt ſeven fat Kine.

21 And when they had eaten them up, it could not be known that they had eaten them; but they *were* ſtill ill-favoured, as at the Beginning. So I awoke.

22 And I ſaw in my Dream, and behold, ſeven Ears came up in one Stalk, full and good.

23 And behold, ſeven Ears, withered, thin *and* blaſted with the *Eaſt*-wind, ſprung up after them.

24 And the thin Ears devoured the ſeven good Ears: And I told *this* unto the Magicians; but *there was* none that could declare *it* unto me.

25 ¶ And *Joſeph* ſaid unto *Pharaoh*, The Dream of *Pharaoh is* one: GOD hath ſhewed *Pharaoh* what he *is* about to do.

26 The ſeven good Kine *are* ſeven Years; and the ſeven good Ears *are* ſeven Years: The Dream *is* one.

28 This *is* the Thing which I have ſpoken unto *Pharaoh*: What GOD *is* about to do, he ſheweth unto *Pharaoh*.

29 Behold, there come ſeven Years of great Plenty, throughout all the Land of *Egypt*.

30 And there ſhall ariſe after them ſeven Years of Famine, and all the Plenty ſhall be forgotten in the Land of *Egypt*: And the Famine ſhall conſume the Land.

31 And the Plenty ſhall not be known in the Land, by reaſon of that Famine following: For it *ſhall* be very grievous.

32 And for that the Dream was doubled unto *Pharaoh* twice; *it is* becauſe the Thing *is* eſtabliſhed by GOD, and GOD will ſhortly bring it to paſs.

33 Now therefore let *Pharaoh* look out a Man diſcreet and wiſe, and ſet him over the Land of *Egypt*.

34 Let *Pharaoh* do *this*, and let him appoint Officers over the Land, and take up the fifth Part of the Land of *Egypt* in the ſeven plentuous Years.

35 And let them gather all the Food of thoſe good Years that come, and lay up Corn under the Hand of *Pharaoh*, and let them keep Food in the Cities.

36 And that Food ſhall be for Store to the Land, againſt the ſeven Years of Famine, which ſhall be in the Land of *Egypt*; that the Land periſh not through the Famine.

37 ¶ And the Thing was good in the Eyes of *Pharaoh*, and in the Eyes of all his Servants.

38 And *Pharaoh* said unto his Servants, Can we find *such a one* as this *is*, a Man in whom the Spirit of GOD *is?*

39 ☞ And *Pharaoh* said unto *Joseph*, Forasmuch as GOD hath shewed thee all this, *there is* none so discreet and wise as thou *art*.

40 Thou shalt be over my House, and according unto thy Word shall all my People be ruled: Only in the Throne will I be greater than thou.

41 And *Pharaoh* said unto *Joseph*, See, I have set thee over all the Land of *Egypt*.

42 And *Pharaoh* took off his Ring from his Hand, and put it upon *Joseph*'s Hand, and arrayed him in Vestures of fine Linnen, and put a Gold Chain about his Neck.

43 And he made him to ride in the second Chariot which he had; and they cried before him, Bow the Knee: And he made him *Ruler* over all the Land of *Egypt*.

44 And *Pharaoh* said unto *Joseph*, I *am Pharaoh*, and without thee shall no Man lift up his Hand or Foot in all the Land of *Egypt*.

45 And *Pharaoh* called *Joseph*'s Name *Zaphnath-paaneah*; and he gave him to Wife *Asenath* the Daughter of *Poti-pherah* Priest of *On*: And *Joseph* went out over *all* the Land of *Egypt*.

46 ¶ And *Joseph was* thirty Years old when he stood before *Pharaoh* King of *Egypt*: And *Joseph* went out from the Presence of *Pharaoh*, and went throughout all the Land of *Egypt*.

47 And in the seven plentuous Years the Earth brought forth by Hand-fulls.

48 And

48 And he gathered up all the Food of the ſeven Years, which were in the Land of *Egypt*, and laid up the Food in the Cities: The Food of the Field which *was* round about every City, laid he up in the ſame.

49 And *Joſeph* gathered Corn as the Sand of the Sea, very much, until he left numbering: For *it was* without Number.

53 ¶ And the ſeven Years of Plentuouſneſs that was in the Land of *Egypt* were ended.

54 And the ſeven Years of Dearth began to come, according as *Joſeph* had ſaid: And the Dearth was in all Lands; but in all the Land of *Egypt* there was Bread.

57 And all Countries came into *Egypt* to *Joſeph* for to *buy* Corn; becauſe that the Famine was *ſo* ſore in all Lands.

GEN. Chap. XLII. Verſes 38.

CONTENTS.

1 Jacob *ſendeth his ten Sons to buy Corn in* Egypt. 6 *They are impriſoned by* Joſeph *for Spies.* 18 *They are ſet at Liberty, on Condition to bring* Benjamin. 21 *They have Remorſe for* Joſeph. 24 Simeon *is kept for a Pledge.* 25 *They return with Corn, and their Money.* 29 *Their Relation to* Jacob. 36 Jacob *refuſeth to ſend* Benjamin.

NOW when *Jacob* ſaw that there was Corn in *Egypt*, *Jacob* ſaid unto his Sons, Why do ye look one upon another?

2 And he ſaid, Behold, I have heard that there is Corn in *Egypt*: Get you down thither,

and

and buy for us from thence; that we may live, and not die.

3 ¶ And *Joseph's* ten Brethren went down to buy Corn in *Egypt.*

4 But *Benjamin, Joseph's* Brother, *Jacob* sent not with his Brethren: For he said, Lest peradventure Mischief befal him.

5 And the Sons of *Israel* came to buy *Corn* among those that came: For the Famine was in the Land of *Canaan.*

6 And *Joseph was* the Governor over the Land, *and* he *it was* that sold to all the People of the Land: And *Joseph's* Brethren came, and bowed down their Faces before him, *with* their Faces to the Earth.

7 And *Joseph* saw his Brethren, and he knew them, but made himself strange unto them, and spake roughly unto them; And he said unto them, Whence come ye? And they said, from the Land of *Canaan* to buy Food.

9 ☞ And *Joseph* remembred the Dreams which he dreamed of them, and said unto them, Ye *are* Spies? To see the Nakedness of the Land you are come?

10 And they said unto him, Nay, my Lord, but to buy Food are thy Servants come.

11 We *are* all one Man's Sons: We *are* true Men, thy Servants are no Spies.

14 And *Joseph* said unto them, That *is it* that I spake unto you, saying, Ye *are* Spies.

15 Hereby ye shall be proved: By the Life of *Pharaoh* ye shall not go forth hence, except your youngest Brother come hither.

16 Send

16 Send one of you, and let him fetch your Brother, and ye ſhall be kept in Priſon, that your Words may be proved whether *there be any* Truth in you: Or elſe by the Life of *Pharaoh* ſurely ye *are* Spies.

17 And he put them altogether into Ward, three Days.

18 And *Joſeph* ſaid unto them the third Day, This do, and live: *For* I fear GOD.

19 If ye *be* true Men, let one of your Brethren be bound in the Houſe of your Priſon: Go ye, carry Corn for the Famine of your Houſes.

20 But bring your youngeſt Brother unto me; ſo ſhall your Words be verified, and ye ſhall not die. And they did ſo.

21 ☞ And they ſaid one to another, We *are* verily guilty concerning our Brother, in that we ſaw the Anguiſh of his Soul, when he beſought us; and we would not hear: Therefore is this Diſtreſs come upon us.

22 And *Reuben* anſwered them, ſaying, Spake I not unto you, ſaying, Do not Sin againſt the Child; and ye would not hear? Therefore behold alſo, his Blood is required.

23 And they knew not that *Joſeph* underſtood *them*; for he ſpake unto them by an Interpreter.

24 And he turned himſelf about from them, and wept; and returned to them again, and communed with them, and took from them *Simeon*, and bound him before their Eyes.

25 ¶ Then *Joſeph* commanded to fill their Sacks with Corn, and reſtore every Man's Money

Money into his Sack, and to give them Provision for the Way: And thus did he unto them.

26 And they laded their Asses with the Corn, and departed thence.

29 ¶ And they came unto *Jacob* their Father, unto the Land of *Canaan*, and told him all that befel unto them, saying,

30 The Man *who is* the Lord of the Land, spake roughly to us, and took us for Spies of the Country.

31 And we said unto him, We *are* true Men; we are no Spies.

32 We *be* twelve Brethren, Sons of our Father: One *is* not, and the Youngest *is* this Day with our Father in the Land of *Canaan*.

33 And the Man, the Lord of the Country said unto us, Hereby shall I know that ye *are* true Men; leave one of your Brethren *here* with me, and take *Food for* the Famine of your Households, and be gone.

34 And bring your youngest Brother unto me: Then shall I know that you *are* no Spies, *but* that you *are* true Men: *So* will I deliver your Brother, and ye shall Traffick in the Land.

35 ¶ And it came to pass as they emptied their Sacks, that behold, every Man's Bundle of Money *was* in his Sack: And when *both* they and their Father saw the Bundles of Money, they were afraid.

36 And *Jacob* their Father said unto them, Me have ye bereaved *of my Children*: *Joseph is* not, and *Simeon is* not, and ye will take *Benjamin away*: All these Things are against me.

37 And

37 And *Reuben* ſpake unto his Father, ſaying, Slay my two Sons, if I bring him not to thee: Deliver him into my Hand, and I will bring him to thee again.

38 And he ſaid, My Son ſhall not go down with you: For his Brother is dead, and he is left alone; if Miſchief befal him by the Way in the which ye go, then ſhall ye bring down my gray Hairs with Sorrow to the Grave.

GEN. Chap. XLIII. Verſes 34.

CONTENTS.

1 Jacob *is hardly perſuaded to ſend* Benjamin. 15 Joſeph *entertaineth his Brethren.* 31 *He maketh them a Feaſt.*

AND the Famine *was* ſore in the Land.

2 And it came to paſs when they had eaten up the Corn which they had brought out of *Egypt*, their Father ſaid unto them, Go again, buy us a little Food.

3 And *Judah* ſpake unto him, ſaying, The Man did ſolemnly proteſt unto us, ſaying, Ye ſhall not ſee my Face except your Brother *be* with you.

4 If thou wilt ſend our Brother with us, we will go down and buy thee Food.

5 But if thou wilt not ſend *him*, we will not go down: For the Man ſaid unto us, Ye ſhall not ſee my Face, except my Brother *be* with you.

11 And their Father *Iſrael* ſaid unto them, If *it muſt be* ſo now, do this; take of the beſt Fruits in the Land in your Veſſels, and carry down

down the Man a Present, a little Balm, and a little Honey, Spices, and Myrrh, Nuts and Almonds.

12 And take double Money in your Hand; And the Money that was brought again in the Mouth of your Sacks, carry *it* again in your Hand; peradventure it *was* an Oversight.

13 Take also your Brother, and arise, go again unto the Man.

14 ☞ And GOD Almighty give you Mercy before the Man, that he may send away your other Brother, and *Benjamin*: If I be bereaved *of my Children*, I am bereaved.

15 ¶ And the Men took that Present, and they took double Money in their Hand, and *Benjamin*; and rose up, and went down to *Egypt*, and stood before *Joseph*.

16 And when *Joseph* saw *Benjamin* with them, he said to the Ruler of his House, Bring *these* Men home, and slay, and make ready; For *these* Men shall dine with me at Noon.

24 And the Man brought the Men into *Joseph*'s House, and gave *them* Water, and they washed their Feet, and he gave their Asses Provender.

25 And they made ready the Present against *Joseph* came at Noon: For they heard that they should eat Bread there.

26 ¶ And when *Joseph* came home, they brought him the Present which *was* in their Hand into the House, and bowed themselves to him to the Earth.

27 And

27 And he asked them of *their* Welfare, and ſaid, *Is* your Father well, the old Man of whom ye ſpake? *Is* he yet alive?

28 And they anſwered, Thy Servant our Father *is* in good Health, he *is* yet alive: And they bowed down their Heads, and made Obeiſance.

29 And he liſt up his Eyes, and ſaw his Brother *Benjamin*, his Mother's Son. ——

30 And *Joſeph* made haſte; for his Bowels did yern upon his Brother: And he ſought *where* to weep, and he entred into *his* Chamber, and wept there.

31 And he waſhed his Face, and went out, and refrained himſelf, and ſaid, Set on Bread.

34 And he took *and ſent* Meſſes unto them from before him: But *Benjamin*'s Meſs was five Times ſo much as any of theirs. And they drank, and were merry with him.

GEN. Chap. XLIV. Verſes 34.

CONTENTS.

1 Joſeph's *Policy to ſtay his Brethren.* 14 Judah's *humble Supplication to* Joſeph.

AND he commanded the Steward of his Houſe, ſaying, Fill the Men's Sacks with Food, as much as they can carry, and put every Man's Money in his Sack's Mouth.

2 And put my Cup, the Silver Cup, in the Sack's Mouth of the Youngeſt, and his Corn-Money: And he did according to the Word that *Joſeph* had ſpoken.

3 As

3 As soon as the Morning was light, the Men were sent away, they and their Asses.

4 *And* when they were gone out of the City, *and* not *yet* far off, *Joseph* said unto his Steward, Up, follow after the Men; and when thou dost overtake them, say unto them, Wherefore have ye rewarded Evil for Good?

5 *Is* not this *it*, in which my Lord drinketh? And whereby indeed he divineth? Ye have done Evil in so doing.

6 ¶ And he overtook them, and he spake unto them these same Words.

7 And they said unto him, Wherefore saith my Lord these Words? God forbid that thy Servants should do according to this Thing.

8 Behold, the Money which we found in our Sacks Mouths, we brought again unto thee out of the Land of *Canaan*: How then should we steal out of thy Lord's House Silver or Gold?

9 With whom *soever* of thy Servants it be found, *both* let him die, and we also will be my Lord's Bond-men.

10 And he said, Now also *let* it *be* according unto your Words: He with whom it is found shall be my Servant; and ye shall be blameless.

11 Then they speedily took down every Man his Sack to the Ground, and opened every Man his Sack.

12 And he searched, *and* began at the eldest, and left at the youngest: And the Cup was found in *Benjamin's* Sack.

13 Then they rent their Cloaths, and laded every Man his Aſs, and returned to the City.

14 ¶ And *Judah* and his Brethren came to *Joſeph*'s Houſe, (for he *was* yet there) and they fell before him on the Ground.

15 And *Joſeph* ſaid unto them, What Deed *is* this that ye have done: Wot ye not, that ſuch a Man as I can certainly divine?

16 And *Judah* ſaid, What ſhall we ſay unto my Lord? What ſhall we ſpeak? Or how ſhall we clear our ſelves? GOD hath found out the Iniquity of thy Servants: Behold, we *are* my Lord's Servants, both we, and *he* alſo with whom the Cup is found.

17 And he ſaid, GOD forbid that I ſhould do ſo: *But* the Man in whoſe Hand the Cup is found, he ſhall be my Servant; and as for you, get you up in Peace unto your Father.

18 ¶ Then *Judah* came near unto him, and ſaid, Oh my Lord, let thy Servant, I pray thee, ſpeak a Word in my Lord's Ears, and let not thine Anger burn againſt thy Servant: For thou *art* even as *Pharaoh*.

19 My Lord asked his Servants, ſaying, Have ye a Father, or a Brother?

20 And we ſaid unto my Lord, We have a Father, an old Man, and a Child of his old Age, a little one: And his Brother is dead, and he alone is left of his Mother, and his Father loveth him.

21 And thou ſaidſt unto thy Servants, Bring him down unto me, that I may ſet mine Eyes upon him.

22 And we ſaid unto my Lord, The Lad cannot leave his Father: For if he ſhould leave his Father, *his Father* would die.

23 And thou ſaidſt unto thy Servants, Except your youngeſt Brother come down with you, you ſhall ſee my Face no more.

24 And it came to paſs, when we came up unto thy Servant my Father, we told him the Words of my Lord.

25 And our Father ſaid, Go again, *and* buy us a little Food.

26 And we ſaid, We cannot go down: If our youngeſt Brother be with us, then will we go down; for we may not ſee the Man's Face, except our youngeſt Brother *be* with us.

27 And thy Servant my Father ſaid unto us, Ye know that my Wife bare me two *Sons*.

28 And the one went out from me, and I ſaid, Surely he is torn in Pieces; and I ſaw him not ſince.

29 And if ye take this alſo from me, and Miſchief befal him, ye ſhall bring down my gray Hairs with Sorrow to the Grave.

30 Now therefore when I come to thy Servant my Father, and the Lad *be* not with us; (ſeeing that his Life is bound up in the Lad's Life)

31 It ſhall come to paſs, when he ſeeth that the Lad *is* not *with us*, that he will die: And thy Servants ſhall bring down the gray Hairs of thy Servant our Father with Sorrow to the Grave.

32 For thy Servant became Surety for the Lad unto my Father, ſaying, If I bring him not

not unto thee, then I ſhall bare the Blame to my Father for ever.

33 Now therefore, I pray thee, let thy Servant abide in Stead of the Lad, a Bond-man to my Lord; and let the Lad go up with his Brethren.

34 For how ſhall I go up to my Father, and the Lad *be* not with me? Leſt peradventure I ſee the Evil that ſhall come on my Father.

GEN. Chap. XLV. Verſes 28.

CONTENTS.

Joſeph *maketh himſelf known to his Brethren.* 5 *He comforteth them in* GOD's *Providence.* 9 *He ſendeth for his Father.* 16 Pharaoh *confirmeth it.* 21 Joſeph *furniſheth them for their Journey, and exhorteth them to Concord.* 25 Jacob *is revived with the News.*

THEN *Joſeph* could not refrain himſelf before all them that ſtood by him; and he cried, Cauſe every Man to go out from me: And there ſtood no Man with him, while *Joſeph* made himſelf known unto his Brethren.

2 And he wept aloud: and the *Egyptians* and the Houſe of *Pharaoh* heard.

3 And *Joſeph* ſaid unto his Brethren, I *am* *Joſeph*; Doth my Father yet live? And his Brethren could not anſwer him: For they were troubled at his Preſence.

4 And *Joſeph* ſaid unto his Brethren, Come near to me, I pray you; and they came near:

And he said, I *am Joseph* your Brother, whom ye sold into *Egypt*.

5 Now therefore be not grieved nor angry with your selves, that ye sold me hither: For GOD did send me before you, to preserve Life.

6 For these two Years *hath* the Famine *been* in the Land: And yet *there are* five Years, in the which *there shall* neither *be* Earing nor Harvest.

7 And GOD sent me before you, to preserve you a Posterity in the Earth, and to save your Lives by a great Deliverance.

8 ☞ So now *it was* not you *that* sent me hither, but GOD: And he hath made me a Father to *Pharaoh*, and Lord of all his House, and a Ruler throughout all the Land of *Egypt*.

9 Haste you, and go up to my Father, and say unto him, Thus saith thy Son *Joseph*, GOD hath made me Lord of all *Egypt*; come down unto me, tarry not.

10 And thou shalt dwell in the Land of *Goshen*, and thou shalt be near unto me, thou, and thy Children, and thy Children's Children, and thy Flocks, and thy Herds, and all that thou hast.

11 And there will I nourish thee (for yet *there are* five Years of Famine;) lest thou, and thy Houshold, and all that thou hast, come to Poverty.

12 And behold, your Eyes see, and the Eyes of my Brother *Benjamin*, that *it is* my Mouth that speaketh unto you.

13 And you shall tell my Father, of all my Glory in *Egypt*, and of all that you have

ave ſeen; and ye ſhall haſte, and bring down
y Father hither.

14 And he fell upon his Brother *Benjamin's*
Neck, and wept; and *Benjamin* wept upon
is Neck.

15 Moreover he kiſſed all his Brethren, and
ept upon them: And after that his Brethren
alked with him.

16 ¶ And the Fame thereof was heard in
haraoh's Houſe, ſaying *Joſeph's* Brethren are
ome: And it pleaſed *Pharaoh* well, and his
ervants.

17 And *Pharaoh* ſaid unto *Joſeph*, Say un-
o thy Brethren, This do ye; lade your Beaſts,
nd go, get you unto the Land of *Canaan*.

18 And take your Father, and your Houſholds,
nd come unto me: And I will give you the
ood of the Land of *Egypt*, and ye ſhall eat
he Fat of the Land.

19 Now thou art commanded, this do ye;
ake you Wagons out of the Land of *Egypt*
or your little Ones, and for your Wives, and
ring your Father, and come.

20 Alſo regard not your Stuff: For the Good
f all the Land of *Egypt is* yours.

21 And the Children of *Iſrael* did ſo: And
oſeph gave them Waggons, according to the
ommandment of *Pharaoh*, and gave them
roviſion for the Way.

24 So he ſent his Brethren away, and they
eparted: And he ſaid unto them, See that
e fall not out by the Way.

25 ¶ And they went up out of *Egypt*, and
ame into the Land of *Canaan* unto *Jacob* their
ather,

26 And told him, saying, *Joseph is* yet alive, and he *is* Governour over all the Land of *Egypt*. And *Jacob*'s Heart fainted, for he believed them not.

27 And they told him all the Words of *Joseph*, which he had said unto them: And when he saw the Wagons which *Joseph* had sent to carry him, the Spirit of *Jacob* their Father revived.

28 And *Israel* said, *It is* enough; *Joseph* my Son *is* yet alive: I will go and see him before I die.

GEN. Chap. XLVI. Verses 34.

CONTENTS.

2 Jacob *is comforted by* GOD *at* Beer-sheba. 5 *Thence he with his Company goeth into* Egypt. 8 *The Number of his Family that went into* Egypt. 28 Joseph *meeteth* Jacob. 31 *He instructeth his Brethren how to answer to* Pharaoh.

AND *Israel* took his Journey with all that he had, and came to *Beer-sheba*, and offered Sacrifices unto the GOD of his Father *Isaac*.

2 And GOD spake unto *Israel* in the Visions of the Night, and said, *Jacob, Jacob:* And he said, Here *am* I.

3 ☞ And he said, I *am* GOD, the GOD of thy Father: Fear not to go down into *Egypt*; for I will there make of thee a great Nation.

4 I will

4 I will go down with thee into *Egypt*; and I will ſurely bring thee up *again:* And *Joſeph* ſhall put his Hand upon thine Eyes.

5 And *Jacob* roſe up from *Beer-ſheba:* And the Sons of *Iſrael* carried *Jacob* their Father, and their little Ones, and their Wives, in the Wagons which *Pharaoh* had ſent to carry him.

6 And they took their Cattle, and their Goods which they had gotten in the Land of *Canaan*, and came into *Egypt*, *Jacob*, and all his Seed with him:

28 ¶ And he ſent *Judah* before him unto *Joſeph*, to direct his Face unto *Goſhen*; and they came into the Land of *Goſhen*.

29 And *Joſeph* made ready his Chariot, and went up to meet *Iſrael* his Father, to *Goſhen*; and preſented himſelf unto him: And he fell on his Neck, and wept on his Neck a good while.

30 And *Iſrael* ſaid unto *Joſeph*, Now let me die, ſince I have ſeen thy Face, becauſe thou *art* yet alive.

GEN. Chap. XLVII. Verſes 31.

CONTENTS.

1 Joſeph *preſenteth five of his Brethren,* 7 *and his Father before* Pharaoh. 11 *He giveth them Habitation and Maintenance.* 13 *He getteth all the* Egyptians *Money,* 16 *their Cattle,* 18 *their Lands to* Pharaoh. 22 *The Prieſt's Land was not bought.* 23 *He letteth the Land to them for a fifth Part.* 28 Jacob's *Age:* 29 *He ſweareth* Joſeph *to bury him with his Fathers.*

THEN *Joſeph* came and told *Pharaoh,* and ſaid, My Father and my Brethren, and their Flocks, and their Herds, and all that they have, are come out of the Land of *Canaan*; and behold, they *are* in the Land of *Goſhen.*

5 And *Pharaoh* ſpake unto *Joſeph,* ſaying, Thy Father and thy Brethren are come unto thee:

6 The Land of *Egypt is* before thee; in the beſt of the Land make thy Father and Brethren to dwell, in the Land of *Goſhen* let them dwell: And if thou knoweſt any Man of Activity amongſt them, then make them Rulers over my Cattle.

7 And *Joſeph* brought in *Jacob* his Father, and ſet him before *Pharaoh:* And *Jacob* bleſſed *Pharaoh.*

8 And *Pharaoh* ſaid unto *Jacob,* How old *art* thou?

9 ☞ And *Jacob* ſaid unto *Pharaoh,* The Days of the Years of my Pilgrimage *are* an hundred

hundred and thirty Years: Few and Evil have the Days of the Years of my Life been, and have not attained unto the Days of the Years of the Life of my Fathers in the Days of their Pilgrimage.

10 And *Jacob* bleſſed *Pharaoh*, and went out from before *Pharaoh*.

11 ¶ And *Joſeph* placed his Father and his Brethren, and gave them a Poſſeſſion in the Land of *Egypt*, in the beſt of the Land, in the Land of *Rameſes*, as *Pharaoh* had commanded.

12 And *Joſeph* nouriſhed his Father, and his Brethren, and all his Father's Houſhold with Bread, according to *their* Families.

27 ¶ And *Iſrael* dwelt in the Land of *Egypt* in the Country of *Goſhen*; and they had Poſſeſſions therein, and grew, and multiplied exceedingly.

28 And *Jacob* lived in the Land of *Egypt* ſeventeen Years: So the whole Age of *Jacob* was an hundred forty and ſeven Years.

29 And the Time drew nigh that *Iſrael* muſt die: And he called his Son *Joſeph*, and ſaid unto him, If now I have found Grace in thy Sight, put, I pray thee, thy Hand under my Thigh, and deal kindly and truly with me; bury me not, I pray thee, in *Egypt*.

30 But I will lie with my Fathers, and thou ſhalt carry me out of *Egypt*, and bury me in their Burying-place. And he ſaid, I will do as thou haſt ſaid.

31 And he ſaid, Swear unto me: And he ſwear unto him. And *Iſrael* bowed himſelf upon the Bed's-head.

GEN. Chap. XLVIII. Verses 22.

CONTENTS.

1 Joseph *with his Sons visiteth his sick Father.* 2 Jacob *strengtheneth himself to bless them.* 3 *He repeateth the Promise.* 5 *He taketh* Ephraim *and* Manasseh *as his own.* 7 *He telleth* Joseph *of his Mother's Grave.* 9 *He blesseth* Ephraim *and* Manasseh. 17 *He prefereth the Younger before the Elder.* 21 *He propheseieth their return to* Canaan.

AND it came to pass after these Things, that *One* told *Joseph*, Behold, thy Father *is* Sick: And he took with him his two Sons, *Manasseh* and *Ephraim*.

2 And *One* told *Jacob*, and said, Behold, thy Son *Joseph* cometh unto thee: And *Israel* strengthened himself, and sat upon the Bed.

3 And *Jacob* said unto *Joseph*, GOD Almighty appeared unto me at *Luz* in the Land of *Canaan*, and blessed me,

4 And said unto me, Behold, I will make thee fruitful, and multiply thee, and I will make of thee a multitude of People, and will give this Land to thy Seed after thee, *for* an everlasting Possession.

5 ¶ And now thy two Sons, *Ephraim* and *Manasseh*, which were born unto thee in the Land of *Egypt*, before I came unto thee into *Egypt*, *are* mine: As *Reuben* and *Simeon*, they shall be mine.

6 And thy Issue which thou begettest after them, shall be thine, *and* shall be called after the

the Name of their Brethren in their Inheritance.

7 And as for me, when I came from *Padan*, *Rachel* died by me in the Land of *Canaan*, in the Way, when yet *there was* but a little Way to come unto *Ephrath*: And I buried her there in the Way of *Ephrath*, the ſame *is* *Beth-lehem*.

8 And *Iſrael* beheld *Joſeph*'s Sons, and ſaid, Who *are* theſe?

9 And *Joſeph* ſaid unto his Father, They *are* my Sons, whom GOD hath given me in this *Place*: And he ſaid, Bring them, I pray thee, unto me, and I will bleſs them.

11 And *Iſrael* ſaid unto *Joſeph*, I had not thought to ſee thy Face: And Lo, GOD hath ſhewed me alſo thy Seed.

12 And *Joſeph* brought them out from between his Knees, and he bowed himſelf with his Face to the Earth.

13 And *Joſeph* took them both, *Ephraim* in his Right-hand towards *Iſrael*'s Left-hand, and *Manaſſeth* in his Left-hand towards *Iſrael*'s Right-hand, and brought *them* near unto him.

14 And *Iſrael* ſtretched out his Right-hand, and laid *it* upon *Ephraim*'s Head, who *was* the Younger, and his Left-hand upon *Manaſſeh*'s Head: Guiding his Hands wittingly; for *Manaſſeh was* the Firſt-born.

15 ¶ And he bleſſed *Joſeph*, and ſaid, GOD, before whom my Fathers *Abraham* and *Iſaac* did walk, the GOD which fed me all my Life long unto this Day,

16 The

16 ☞ The Angel which redeemed me from all Evil, bleſs the Lads; and let my Name be named on them, and the Name of my Fathers *Abraham* and *Iſaac*: And let them grow into a Multitude in the midſt of the Earth.

17 And when *Joſeph* ſaw that his Father laid his Right-hand upon the Head of *Ephraim*, it diſpleaſed him: And he held up his Father's Hand, to remove it from *Ephraim*'s Head unto *Manaſſeh*'s Head.

18 And *Joſeph* ſaid unto his Father, Not ſo, my Father: For this *is* the Firſt-born; put thy Right-hand upon his Head.

19 And his Father refuſed, and ſaid, I know *it*, my Son, I know *it*; he alſo ſhall become a People, and he alſo ſhall be great: But truly his younger Brother ſhall be greater than he, and his Seed ſhall become a Multitude of Nations.

20 ☞ And he bleſſed them that Day, ſaying, In thee ſhall *Iſrael* bleſs, ſaying, GOD make thee as *Ephraim*, and as *Manaſſeh*: And he ſet *Ephraim* before *Manaſſeh*.

21 And *Iſrael* ſaid unto *Joſeph*, Behold, I die; but GOD ſhall be with you, and bring you again unto the Land of your Fathers.

22 Moreover, I have given to thee one Portion above thy Brethren, which I took out of the Hand of the *Amorite* with my Sword and with my Bow.

GEN. Chap. XLIX. Verſes 33.

CONTENTS.

1 Jacob *calleth his Sons to bleſs them.* 3 *Their Bleſſing in particular.* 29 *He chargeth them about his Burial.* 33 *He dieth.*

AND *Jacob* called unto his Sons, and ſaid, Gather your ſelves together, that I may tell you *that* which ſhall befal you in the laſt Days.

2 Gather your ſelves together, and hear, ye Sons of *Jacob*; and hearken unto *Iſrael* your Father.

3 ¶ *Reuben*, thou *art* my Firſt-born, my Might, and the Beginning of my Strength, the Excellency of Dignity, and the Excellency of Power.

4 Unſtable as Water, thou ſhalt not excel, becauſe thou wenteſt up to thy Father's Bed: Then defiledſt thou *it*; he went up to my Couch.

5 ¶ *Simeon* and *Levi are* Brethren: Inſtruments of Cruelty *are in* their Habitations.

6 ☞ O my Soul, come not thou into their Secret; unto their Aſſembly, mine Honour, be not thou united: For in their Anger they ſlew a Man, and in their Self-will they digged down a Wall.

7 Curſed *be* their Anger, for *it was* fierce; and their Wrath, for it was cruel: I will divide them in *Jacob*, and ſcatter them in *Iſrael*.

8 ¶ *Judah*, thou *art he* whom thy Brethren ſhall praiſe; thy Hand *ſhall be* in the Neck of thine

thine Enemies: Thy Father's Children ſhall bow down before thee.

10 ☞ The Sceptre ſhall not depart from *Judah*, nor a Law-giver from between his Feet, until *Shiloh* come, and unto him *ſhall* the gathering of the People *be*.

13 ¶ *Zebulun* ſhall dwell at the Haven of the Sea: And he *ſhall be* for an Haven of Ships; and his Borders *ſhall be* unto *Zidon*.

14 ¶ *Iſſachar is* a ſtrong Aſs, couching down between two Burdens.

15 And he ſaw that Reſt *was* good, and the Land that *it was* pleaſant; and bowed his Shoulder to bear, and became a Servant unto Tribute.

16 *Dan* ſhall judge his People, as one of the Tribes of *Iſrael*.

18 ☞ I have waited for thy Salvation, O LORD.

19 ¶ *Gad*, a Troop ſhall overcome him: But he ſhall overcome at the laſt.

20 ¶ Out of *Aſher* his Bread *ſhall be* Fat, and he ſhall yield royal Dainties.

21 ¶ *Nephtali is* a Hind let looſe: He giveth goodly Words.

22 ¶ *Joſeph is* a fruitful Bough, *even* a fruitful Bough by a Well; *whoſe* Branches run over the Wall.

23 The Archers have ſorely grieved him, and ſhot *at him*, and hated him.

24 But his Bow abode in Strength, and the Arms of his Hands were made ſtrong, by the Hands of the Mighty GOD of *Jacob*: From thence *is* the Shepherd, the Stone of *Iſrael*.

25 *Even*

25 ☞ *Even* by the GOD of thy Father who ſhall help thee, and by the Almighty, who ſhall bleſs thee with Bleſſings of Heaven above, Bleſſings of the Deep that lieth under, Bleſſings of the Breaſts, and of the Womb.

26 The Bleſſings of thy Father have prevailed above the Bleſſings of my Progenitors, unto the utmoſt Bounds of the everlaſting Hills; they ſhall be on the Head of *Joſeph*, and on the Crown of the Head of him that was ſeparate from his Brethren.

27 ¶ *Benjamin* ſhall ravin *as* a Wolf: In the Morning he ſhall devour the Prey, and at Night he ſhall divide the Spoil.

28 ¶ All theſe *are* the twelve Tribes of *Iſrael*: And this *is it* that their Father ſpake unto them, and bleſſed them; every one according to his Bleſſing he bleſſed them.

29 And he charged them and ſaid unto them, I am to be gathered unto my People: Bury me with my Fathers, in the Cave that *is* in the Field of *Ephron* the *Hittite*,

30 In the Cave that *is* in the Field of *Machpelah*, which *is* before *Mamre*, in the Land of *Canaan*, which *Abraham* bought with the Field of *Ephron* the *Hittite*, for a Poſſeſſion of a Burying-place.

31 (There they buried *Abraham* and *Sarah* his Wife, there they buried *Iſaac* and *Rebekah* his Wife, and there I buried *Leah*)

32 The Purchaſe of the Field and of the Cave that *is* therein, *was* from the Children of *Heth*.

33 And

33 And when *Jacob* had made an End of commanding his Sons, he gathered up his Feet into the Bed, and yielded up the Ghost, and was gathered unto his People.

Gen. Chap. L. Verses 26.

CONTENTS.

1 *The Mourning for* Jacob. 4 Joseph *getteth Leave of* Pharaoh *to go to bury him.* 7 *The Funeral.* 15 Joseph *comforteth his Brethren who craved his Pardon.* 22 *His Age.* 23 *He seeth the third Generation of his Sons.* 24 *He propheſieth unto his Brethren of their Return.* 25 *He taketh an Oath of them for his Bones.* 26 *He dieth, and is chested.*

AND *Joseph* fell upon his Father's Face, and wept upon him, and kissed him.

2 And *Joseph* commanded his Servants the Physicians to embalm his Father: And the Physicians embalmed *Israel.*

3 And forty Days were fulfilled for him (for so are fulfilled the Days of those which are embalmed) and the *Egyptians* mourned for him threescore and ten Days.

4 And when the Days of his Mourning were past, *Joseph* spake unto the House of *Pharaoh*, saying, If now I have found Grace in your Eyes, speak, I pray you, in the Ears of *Pharaoh*, saying,

5 My Father made me swear, saying, Lo, I die: In my Grave which I have digged for me in the Land of *Canaan*, there shalt thou bury me.

me. Now therefore let me go up, I pray thee, and bury my Father, and I will come again.

6 And *Pharaoh* ſaid, Go up, and bury thy Father, according as he made thee ſwear.

7 ¶ And *Joſeph* went up to bury his Father: And with him went up all the Servants of *Pharaoh*, the Elders of his Houſe, and all the Elders of the Land of *Egypt*.

8 And all the Houſe of *Joſeph*, and his Brethren, and his Father's Houſe; Only their little Ones, and their Flocks, and their Herds, they left in the Land of *Goſhen*.

9 And there went up with him both Chariots and Horſemen: And it was a very great Company.

10 And they came to the threſhing Floor of *Atad*, which *is* beyond *Jordan*, and there they mourned with a great and very ſore Lamentation: And he made a Mourning for his Father ſeven Days.

12 And his Sons did unto him according as he had commanded them.

13 For his Sons carried him into the Land of *Canaan*, and buried him in the Cave of the Field of *Machpelah*; which *Abraham* bought with the Field for a Poſſeſſion of a Burying-place, of *Ephron* the *Hittite*, before *Mamre*.

14 ¶ And *Joſeph* returned into *Egypt*, he and his Brethren, and all that went up with him to bury his Father, after he had buried his Father.

15 ☞ And when *Joſeph*'s Brethren ſaw that their Father was dead, they ſaid, *Joſeph* will

peradventure hate us, and will certainly requite us all the Evil which we did unto him.

16 And they ſent Meſſengers unto *Joſeph*, ſaying, Thy Father did command before he died, ſaying,

17 So ſhall ye ſay unto *Joſeph*, Forgive, I pray thee now, the Treſpaſs of thy Brethren, and their Sin; for they did unto thee Evil: And now we pray thee, forgive the Treſpaſs of the Servants of the GOD of thy Father. And *Joſeph* wept when they ſpake unto him.

18 And his Brethren alſo went and fell down before his Face: And they ſaid, Behold, we be thy Servants.

19 And *Joſeph* ſaid unto them, Fear not: For *am* I in the Place of GOD?

20 But as for you, ye thought Evil againſt me; *but* GOD meant it unto Good, to bring to paſs, as *it is* this Day, to ſave much People alive.

21 Now therefore fear ye not: I will nouriſh you, and your little Ones. And he comforted them, and ſpake kindly unto them.

22 And *Joſeph* dwelt in *Egypt*, he, and his Father's Houſe: And *Joſeph* lived an hundred and ten Years.

25 And *Joſeph* took an Oath of the Children of *Iſrael*, ſaying, GOD will ſurely viſit you, and ye ſhall carry up my Bones from hence.

26 So *Joſeph* died, *being* an hundred and ten Years old: And they embalmed him, and he was put in a Coffin in *Egypt*.

The

The Second Book of MOSES, call'd EXODUS, Abridg'd.

CHAPTERS XL.

EXOD. Chap. I. Verſes 22.

CONTENTS.

1 *The Children of* Iſrael *after* Joſeph's *Death do multiply.* 8 *The more they are oppreſſed by a new King, the more they multiply.* 15 *The Godlineſs of the Midwives in ſaving the Men-children alive.* 22 Pharaoh *commandeth the Male children to be caſt into the River.*

Verſes Tranſcrib'd.

NOW theſe *are* the Names of the Children of *Iſrael* which came into *Egypt*, every Man and his Houſhold came with *Jacob*.

2 *Reuben*, *Simeon*, *Levi*, and *Judah*,

3 *Iſſachar*, *Zabulun*, and *Benjamin*,

4 *Dan*, and *Naphtali*, *Gad*, and *Aſher*.

5 And all the Souls that came out of the Loins of *Jacob*, were ſeventy Souls: For *Joſeph* was in *Egypt already*.

6 And *Joſeph* died, and all his Brethren, and all that Generation.

7 ¶ And the Children of *Iſrael* were fruitful, and increaſed abundantly, and multiplied,

and waxed exceeding mighty; and the Lan
was filled with them.

8 Now there arose up a new King ove
Egypt, which knew not *Joseph*.

9 And he said unto his People, Behold, th
People of the Children of *Israel are* more an
mightier than we.

10 Come on, let us deal wisely with them: Le
they multiply, and it come to pass, that whe
there falleth out any War, they join also unt
our Enemies, and fight against us, and *so* ge
them up out of the Land.

11 Therefore they did set over them Task
masters, to afflict them with their Burden
And they built for *Pharaoh* Treasure-cities
Pithom and *Raamses*.

12 ☞ But the more they afflicted them, th
more they multiplied and grew. And the
were grieved because of the Children of *Israe*

15 And the King of *Egypt* spake to th
Hebrew Midwives (of which the Name of on
was *Shiphrah*, and the Name of the othe
Puah:)

16 And he said, When ye do the Office o
a Midwife to the *Hebrew* Women, and se
them upon the Stools; if it *be* a Son, then y
shall kill him, but if it *be* a Daughter, then sh
shall live.

17 But the Midwives feared GOD, and di
not as the King of *Egypt* commanded them
but saved the Men-children alive.

22 And *Pharaoh* charged all his People, say
ing, Every Son that is born ye shall cast int
the River, and every Daughter ye shall save
alive.

EXOD. Chap. II. Verſes 25.

CONTENTS.

Moſes *is born,* 3 *and in an Ark caſt into the Flags.* 5 *He is found, and brought up by* Pharaoh's *Daughter.* 11 *He ſlayeth an* Egyptian. 13 *He reproveth an* Hebrew. 15 *He fleeth into* Midian. 21 *He marrieth* Zipporah. 22 Gerſhom *is born.* 23 *GOD reſpecteth the* Iſraelites *Cry.*

AND there went a Man of the Houſe of *Levi,* and took *to Wife* a Daughter of *Levi.*

2 And the Woman conceived, and bare a ſon: And when ſhe ſaw him that he *was a* goodly *Child,* ſhe hid him three Months.

3 And when ſhe could no longer hide him, ſhe took for him an Ark of Bul-ruſhes, and daubed it with Slime and with Pitch, and put the Child therein; and ſhe laid *it* in the Flags by the River's Brink.

4 And his Siſter ſtood afar off, to wit, what would be done to him.

5 ¶ And the Daughter of *Pharaoh* came down to waſh her ſelf at the River, and her Maidens walked a long by the River's Side: and when ſhe ſaw the Ark among the Flags, ſhe ſent her Maid to fetch it.

6 And when ſhe had opened *it,* ſhe ſaw the Child: And behold, the Babe wept. And ſhe had Compaſſion on him, and ſaid, This *is one* of the *Hebrew*'s Children.

7 Then ſaid his Siſter to *Pharaoh*'s Daughter, Shall I go, and call to thee a Nurſe of the

Hebrew Women, that she may nurse the Child for thee?

8 And *Pharaoh*'s Daughter said unto her, Go. And the Maid went and called the Child's Mother.

9 And *Pharaoh*'s Daughter said unto her, Take this Child away, and nurse it for me, and I will give *thee* thy Wages. And the Woman took the Child, and nursed it.

10 And the Child grew, and she brought him unto *Pharaoh*'s Daughter, and he became her Son. And she called his Name *Moses*: And she said, Because I drew him out of the Water.

11 ¶ And it came to pass in those Days, when *Moses* was grown, that he went out unto his Brethren, and looked on their Burdens: And he spied an *Egyptian* smiting an *Hebrew*, one of his Brethren.

12 And he looked this Way and that Way, and when he saw that *there was* no Man, he slew the *Egyptian*, and hid him in the Sand.

15 Now when *Pharaoh* heard this Thing, he sought to slay *Moses*. But *Moses* fled from the Face of *Pharaoh*, and dwelt in the Land of *Midian*.

23 ☞ And it came to pass in Process of Time, that the King of *Egypt* died, and the Children of *Israel* sighed by reason of the Bondage, and they cried; and their Cry came up unto GOD, by reason of the Bondage.

24 And GOD heard their Groaning, and GOD remembred his Covenant with *Abraham*, with *Isaac*, and with *Jacob*.

25 And GOD looked upon the Children of *Israel*, and GOD had Respect unto *them*.

EXOD.

EXOD. Chap. III. Verſes 22.

CONTENTS.

1 Moſes *keepeth* Jethro's *Flock.* 2 *GOD appeareth to him in a burning Buſh.* 9 *He ſendeth him to deliver* Iſrael. 14 *The Name of GOD.* 15 *His Meſſage to* Iſrael.

NOW *Moſes* kept the Flock of *Jethro* his Father-in-law, the Prieſt of *Midian*: And he led the Flock to the Back-ſide of the Deſert, and came to the Mountain of GOD, *even* to *Horeb.*

2 And the Angel of the LORD appeared unto him in a Flame of Fire out of the Midſt of a Buſh: And he looked, and behold, the Buſh burned with Fire, and the Buſh *was* not conſumed.

3 And *Moſes* ſaid, I will now turn aſide, and ſee this great Sight, why the Buſh is not burnt.

4 And when the LORD ſaw that he turned aſide to ſee, GOD called unto him out of the midſt of the Buſh, and ſaid, *Moſes, Moſes.* And he ſaid, Here *am* I.

5 And he ſaid, Draw not nigh hither: Put off thy Shoes from off thy Feet, for the Place whereon thou ſtandeſt, *is* Holy Ground.

6 Moreover he ſaid, I *am* the GOD of thy Father, the GOD of *Abraham*, the GOD of *Iſaac*, and the GOD of *Jacob.* And *Moſes* hid his Face: For he was afraid to look upon GOD.

7 ☞ And the LORD ſaid, I have ſurely ſeen the Affliction of my People which *are* in *Egypt*,

and have heard their Cry, by reaſon of their Task-maſters: For I know their Sorrows.

8 And I am come down to deliver them out of the Hand of the *Egyptians*, and to bring them up out of that Land, unto a good Land and a large, unto a Land flowing with Milk and Honey; unto the Place of the *Canaanites*, and the *Hittites*, and the *Amorites*, and the *Perizzites*, and the *Hivites*, and the *Jebuſites*.

9 Now therefore behold, the Cry of the Children of *Iſrael* is come unto me: And I have alſo ſeen the Oppreſſion wherewith the *Egyptians* oppreſs them.

10 Come now therefore, and I will ſend thee unto *Pharaoh*, that thou mayeſt bring forth my People the Children of *Iſrael* out of *Egypt*.

11 And *Moſes* ſaid unto GOD, Who *am* I, that I ſhould go unto *Pharaoh*, and that I ſhould bring forth the Children of *Iſrael* out of *Egypt*?

12 And he ſaid, Certainly I will be with thee; and this *ſhall be* a Token unto thee, that I have ſent thee: When thou haſt brought forth the People out of *Egypt*, ye ſhall ſerve GOD upon this Mountain.

13 And *Moſes* ſaid unto GOD, Behold, *when* I come unto the Children of *Iſrael*, and ſhall ſay unto them, The GOD of your Fathers hath ſent me unto you; and they ſhall ſay unto me, What *is* his Name? What ſhall I ſay unto them?

14 ☞ And GOD ſaid unto *Moſes*, I AM THAT I AM: And he ſaid, Thus ſhalt thou ſay unto the Children of *Iſrael*, I AM hath ſent me unto you.

15 And

15 And GOD ſaid moreover unto *Moſes*, Thus ſhalt thou ſay unto the Children of *Iſrael*, The LORD GOD of your Fathers, the GOD of *Abraham*, the GOD of *Iſaac*, and the GOD of *Jacob*, hath ſent me unto you: This *is* my Name for ever, and this *is* my Memorial unto all Generations.

EXOD. Chap. IV. Verſes 31.

CONTENTS.

1 Moſes's *Rod is turned into a Serpent.* 6 *His Hand is leprous.* 10 *He is loth to be ſent.* 14 Aaron *is appointed to aſſiſt him.* 18 Moſes *departeth from* Jethro. 21 *GOD's Meſſage to* Pharaoh. 24 Zipporah *circumciſeth her Son.* 27 Aaron *is ſent to meet* Moſes. 31 *The People believeth them.*

10 ¶ AND *Moſes* ſaid unto the LORD, O my LORD, I *am* not eloquent, neither heretofore, nor ſince thou haſt ſpoken unto thy Servant: But I *am* ſlow of Speech, and of a ſlow Tongue.

11 ☞ And the LORD ſaid unto him, Who hath made Man's Mouth? Or who maketh the Dumb, or Deaf, or the Seeing, or the Blind? Have not I the LORD?

12 Now therefore go, and I will be with thy Mouth, and teach thee what thou ſhalt ſay.

13 And he ſaid, O my LORD, ſend, I pray thee, by the Hand *of him whom* thou wilt ſend.

14 And

14 And the Anger of the LORD was kindled againſt *Moſes*, and he ſaid, *Is* not *Aaron* the *Levite* thy Brother? I know that he can ſpeak well. And alſo behold, he cometh forth to meet thee: And when he ſeeth thee, he will be glad in his Heart.

15 And thou ſhalt ſpeak unto him, and put Words in his Mouth: And I will be with thy Mouth, and with his Mouth, and will teach you what ye ſhall ſay.

16 And he ſhall be thy Spokeſman unto the People: And he ſhall be, *even* he ſhall be to thee in Stead of a Mouth, and thou ſhalt be to him in Stead of GOD.

17 And thou ſhalt take this Rod in thine Hand, wherewith thou ſhalt do Signs.

18 ¶ And *Moſes* went and returned to *Jethro* his Father-in-law, and ſaid unto him, Let me go, I pray thee, and return unto my Brethren, which *are* in *Egypt*, and ſee whether they be yet alive. And *Jethro* ſaid to *Moſes*, Go in Peace.

27 ¶ And the LORD ſaid to *Aaron*, Go into the Wilderneſs to meet *Moſes*. And he went and met him in the Mount of GOD, and kiſſed him.

28 And *Moſes* told *Aaron* all the Words of the LORD, who had ſent him, and all the Signs which he had commanded him.

29 ¶ And *Moſes* and *Aaron* went and gathered together all the Elders of the Children of *Iſrael*.

30 And

30 And *Aaron* ſpake all the Words which the LORD had ſpoken unto *Moſes*, and did the Signs in the Sight of the People.

31 ☞ And the People believed: And when they heard that the LORD had viſited the Children of *Iſrael*, and that he had looked upon their Affliction, then they bowed their Heads and worſhipped.

EXOD. Chap. V. Verſes 23.

CONTENTS.

1 Pharaoh *chideth* Moſes *and* Aaron *for their Meſſage.* 5 *He increaſeth the* Iſraelites *Task.* 15 *He checketh their Complaints.* 19 *They cry out upon* Moſes *and* Aaron. 22 Moſes *complaineth to* GOD.

AND afterward *Moſes* and *Aaron* went in, and told *Pharaoh*, Thus ſaith the LORD GOD of *Iſrael*, Let my People go, that they may hold a Feaſt unto me in the Wilderneſs.

2 ☞ And *Pharaoh* ſaid, Who *is* the LORD, that I ſhould obey his Voice to let *Iſrael* go? I know not the LORD, neither will I let *Iſrael* go.

3 And they ſaid, The GOD of the *Hebrews* hath met with us: Let us go, we pray thee, three Days Journey into the Deſert, and ſacrifice unto the LORD our GOD; leſt he fall upon us with Peſtilence, or with the Sword.

4 And the King of *Egypt* ſaid unto them, Wherefore do ye, *Moſes* and *Aaron*, let the People from their Works? Get you unto your Burdens.

6 And

6 And *Pharaoh* commanded the ſame Day the Task-Maſters of the People, and their Officers, ſaying,

7 Ye ſhall no more give the People Straw to make Brick, as heretofore: Let them go and gather Straw for themſelves.

8 And the Tale of the Bricks which they did make heretofore, you ſhall lay upon them; you ſhall not diminiſh *ought* thereof: For they *be* Idle; therefore they cry, ſaying, Let us go *and* ſacrifice to our GOD.

9 Let there more Work be laid upon the Men, that they may labour therein: And let them not regard vain Words.

19 And the Officers of the Children of *Iſrael* did ſee *that* they *were* in evil *Caſe*, after it was ſaid, Ye ſhall not diminiſh *ought* from your Bricks of your daily Task.

20 ¶ And they met *Moſes* and *Aaron*, who ſtood in the Way, as they came forth from *Pharaoh*.

21 And they ſaid unto them, The LORD look upon you, and judge; becauſe you have made our Savour to be abhorred in the Eyes of *Pharaoh*, and in the Eyes of his Servants, to put a Sword in their Hands to ſlay us.

22 And *Moſes* returned unto the LORD, and ſaid, LORD, wherefore haſt thou *ſo* evil intreated this People? Why *is* it *that* thou haſt ſent me?

23 For ſince I came to *Pharaoh* to ſpeak in thy Name, he hath done Evil to this People; neither haſt thou delivered thy People at all.

EXOD. Chap. VI. Verſes 30.

CONTENTS.

1 *GOD reneweth his Promiſe by his Name* JEHOVAH. 14 *The Genealogy of* Reuben, 15 *of* Simeon, 16 *of* Levi, *of whom came* Moſes *and* Aaron.

THEN the LORD ſaid unto *Moſes*, Now ſhalt thou ſee what I will do to *Pharaoh*: For with a ſtrong Hand ſhall he let them go, and with a ſtrong Hand ſhall he drive them out of his Land.

2 And GOD ſpake unto *Moſes*, and ſaid unto him, I *am* the LORD.

3 ☞ And I appeared unto *Abraham*, unto *Iſaac* and unto *Jacob*, by *the Name of* GOD Almighty, but by the Name of *JEHOVAH* was I not known to them.

4 And I have alſo eſtabliſhed my Covenant with them, to give them the Land of *Canaan*, the Land of their Pilgrimage, wherein they were Strangers.

5 And I have alſo heard the Groaning of the Children of *Iſrael*, whom the *Egyptians* keep in Bondage: And I have remembred my Covenant.

6 Wherefore ſay unto the Children of *Iſrael*, I *am* the LORD, and will bring you out from under the Burdens of the *Egyptians*, and I will rid you out of their Bondage: And I will redeem you with a ſtretched out Arm, and with great Judgments.

8 And I will bring you in unto the Land concerning the which I did ſwear to give it,

to

to *Abraham*, to *Isaac*, and to *Jacob*; and I will give it you for an Heritage: I *am* the LORD.

EXOD. Chap. VII. Verses 25.

CONTENTS.

1 Moses *is encouraged to go to* Pharaoh. 7 *His Age.* 8 *His Rod is turned into a Serpent.* 11 *The Sorcerers do the like.* 13 Pharaoh's *Heart is hardened.* 14 *GOD's Message to* Pharaoh. 19 *The River is turned into Blood.*

AND the LORD said unto *Moses*, See, I have made thee God to *Pharaoh*: And *Aaron* thy Brother shall be thy Prophet.

5 And the *Egyptians* shall know, that I *am* the LORD, when I stretch forth my mine Hand upon *Egypt*, and bring out the Children of *Israel* from among them.

6 And *Moses* and *Aaron* did as the LORD commanded them, so did they.

7 And *Moses was* fourscore Years old, and *Aaron* fourscore and three Years old, when they spake unto *Pharaoh*.

8 ¶ And the LORD spake unto *Moses*, and unto *Aaron*, saying,

9 When *Pharaoh* shall spake unto you, saying, Shew a Miracle for you: Then thou shalt say unto *Aaron*, Take thy Rod and cast *it* before *Pharaoh*, *and* it shall become a Serpent.

10 ¶ And *Moses* and *Aaron* went in unto *Pharaoh*, and they did so as the LORD had commanded: And *Aaron* cast down his Rod

before

before *Pharaoh*, and before his Servants, and it became a Serpent.

11 Then *Pharaoh* alſo called the wiſe Men, and the Sorcerers: Now the Magicians of *Egypt*, they alſo did in like Manner with their Inchantments.

12 For they caſt down every Man his Rod, and they became Serpents: But *Aaron*'s Rod ſwallowed up their Rods.

14 ¶ And the LORD ſaid unto *Moſes*, *Pharaoh*'s Heart *is* hardened, he refuſeth to let the People go.

15 Get thee unto *Pharaoh* in the Morning, Lo, he goeth out unto the Water, and thou ſhalt ſtand by the River's Brink, againſt he come: And the Rod which was turned into a Serpent ſhalt thou take in thine Hand.

16 And thou ſhalt ſay unto him, The LORD GOD of the *Hebrews* hath ſent me unto thee, ſaying, Let my People go, that they may ſerve me in the Wilderneſs: And behold hitherto thou wouldſt not hear.

17 Thus ſaith the LORD, In this thou ſhalt know that I *am* the LORD: Behold, I will ſmite with the Rod that *is* in mine Hand, upon the Waters which *are* in the River, and they ſhall be turned to Blood.

18 And the Fiſh that *is* in the River ſhall die, and the River ſhall ſtink; and the *Egyptians* ſhall loath to drink of the Water of the River.

19 ¶ And the LORD ſpake unto *Moſes*, Say unto *Aaron*, Take thy Rod, and ſtretch out thine Hand upon the Waters of *Egypt*, upon their

their Streams, upon their Rivers, and upon their Ponds, and upon all their Pools of Water, that they may become Blood; and *that* there may be Blood throughout all the Land of *Egypt*, both in *Vessels of* Wood, and in *Vessels of* Stone.

20 ☞ And *Moses* and *Aaron* did so, as the LORD commanded: And he lifted up the Rod and smote the Waters that *were* in the River, in the Sight of *Pharaoh*, and in the Sight of his Servants: And all the Waters that *were* in the River, were turned to Blood.

21 And the Fish that *was* in the River, died: And the River stunk, and the *Egyptians* could not drink of the Water of the River: And there was Blood throughout all the Land of *Egypt*.

22 And the Magicians of *Egypt* did so with their Inchantments: And *Pharaoh*'s Heart was hardened, neither did he hearken unto them; as the LORD had said.

23 And *Pharaoh* turned and went into his House, neither did he set his Heart on this also.

24 And all the *Egyptians* digged round about the River for Water to drink: For they could not drink of the Water of the River.

25 And seven Days were fulfilled, after that the LORD had smitten the River.

EXOD. Chap. VIII. Verſes 32.

CONTENTS.

Frogs are ſent. 8 Pharaoh *ſueth to* Moſes, 12 *and* Moſes *by Prayer removeth them away.* 16 *The Duſt is turned into Lice, which the Magicians could not do.* 20 *The Swarms of Flies.* 25 Pharaoh *inclineth to let the People go,* 32 *but yet is hardened.*

AND the LORD ſpake unto *Moſes*, Go unto *Pharaoh*, and ſay unto him, Thus ith the LORD, Let my People go, that they ay ſerve me.

2 And if thou refuſe to let *them* go, behold, will ſmite all thy Borders with Frogs.

3 And the River ſhall bring forth Frogs abunntly, which ſhall go up and come into thine ouſe, and into thy Bed-chamber, and upon y Bed, and into the Houſe of thy Servants, nd upon thy People, and into thine Ovens, nd into thy Kneading-troughs.

4 And the Frogs ſhall come up both on thee, nd upon thy People, and upon all thy Serants.

5 ¶ And the LORD ſaid unto *Moſes*, Say unto *Aaron*, Stretch forth thine Hand with thy od over the Streams, over the Rivers, and ver the Ponds, and cauſe Frogs to come up pon the Land of *Egypt*.

6 And *Aaron* ſtretched out his Hand over e Waters of *Egypt*; and the Frogs came up, nd covered the Land of *Egypt*.

7 And the Magicians did ſo with their Inhantments, and brought up Frogs upon the Land f *Egypt*.

8 ¶ Then *Pharaoh* called for *Moses* and *Aaron*, and said, Intreat the LORD, that he may take away the Frogs from me, and from my People: And I will let the People go, that they may do Sacrifice unto the LORD.

12 And *Moses* and *Aaron* went out from *Pharaoh*: And *Moses* cried unto the LORD because of the Frogs which he had brought against *Pharaoh*.

13 And the LORD did according to the Word of *Moses*: And the Frogs died out of the Houses, out of the Villages, and out of the Fields.

14 And they gathered them together upon Heaps: And the Land stank.

15 But when *Pharaoh* saw that there was Respit, he hardened his Heart, and hearkened not unto them; as the LORD had said.

16 ¶ And the LORD said unto *Moses*, Say unto *Aaron*, Stretch out thy Rod, and smite the Dust of the Land, that it may become Lice throughout all the Land of *Egypt*.

17 And they did so; for *Aaron* stretched out his Hand with his Rod, and smote the Dust of the Earth, and it became Lice, in Man and in Beast: All the Dust of the Land became Lice throughout all the Land of *Egypt*.

18 And the Magicians did so with their Inchantments to bring forth Lice, but they could not: So there were Lice upon Man, and upon Beast.

19 Then the Magicians said unto *Pharaoh*, This *is* the Finger of GOD: And *Pharaoh's* Heart was hardened, and he hearkened not unto them; as the LORD had said.

20 ¶ And

20 ¶ And the LORD ſaid unto *Moſes*, ſe up early in the Morning, and ſtand before *haraoh*, Lo, he cometh forth to the Water, d ſay unto him, Thus ſaith the LORD, Let y People go, that they may ſerve me.

21 Elſe if thou wilt not let my People, go, hold, I will ſend Swarms *of Flies* upon thee, d upon thy Servants, and upon thy People, d into thy Houſes: And the Houſes of the *gyptians* ſhall be full of Swarms *of Flies*, d alſo the Ground whereon they *are*.

22 And I will ſever in that Day the Land *Goſhen*, in which my People dwell, that no warms *of Flies* ſhall be there; to the End ou mayeſt know, that I *am* the LORD in the dſt of the Earth.

23 And I will put a Diviſion between my People d thy People: To-morrow ſhall this Sign be.

24 And the LORD did ſo: And there came grievous Swarm *of Flies* into the Houſe of *haraoh*, and *into* his Servants Houſes, and o all the Land of *Egypt*: The Land was cor- pted by reaſon of the Swarms *of Flies*.

25 ¶ And *Pharaoh* called for *Moſes* and *Aaron*, and ſaid———

28 ———Intreat for me.

30 And *Moſes* went out from *Pharaoh*, and treated the LORD.

31 And the LORD did according to the Word *Moſes*; and he removed the Swarms *of Flies* m *Pharaoh*, from his Servants, and from his ople: There remained not one.

32 And *Pharaoh* hardened his Heart at this me alſo, neither would he let the People go.

EXOD. Chap. IX. Verses 35.

CONTENTS.

1 *The Murrain of Beasts.* 8 *The Plague of Boyls and Blains.* 13 *The Message about the Hail.* 22 *The Plague of Hail.* 27 Pharaoh *sueth to* Moses, 35 *but yet is hardened.*

THEN the LORD said unto *Moses*, Go in unto *Pharaoh*, and tell him, Thus saith the LORD GOD of the *Hebrews*, Let my People go, that they may serve me.

2 For if thou refuse to let *them* go, and wilt hold them still,

3 Behold, the Hand of the LORD is upon thy Cattle which *is* in the Field, upon the Horses, upon the Asses, upon the Camels, upon the Oxen, and upon the Sheep: *There shall be* a very grievous Murrain.

4 And the LORD shall sever between the Cattle of *Israel*, and the Cattle of *Egypt*: And there shall nothing die of all *that is* the Children of *Israel*.

5 And the LORD appointed a set Time, saying, To-morrow the LORD shall do this Thing in the Land.

6 And the LORD did that Thing on the Morrow, and all the Cattle of *Egypt* died: But of the Cattle of the Children of *Israel* died not one.

7 And *Pharaoh* sent, and behold, there was not one of the Cattle of the *Israelites* dead. And the Heart of *Pharaoh* was hardened, and he did not let the People go.

8 ¶ And the LORD said unto *Moses*, and unto *Aaron*, Take to you Handfuls of Ashes

the Furnace, and let *Moſes* ſprinkle it towards Heaven in the Sight of *Pharaoh*.

9 And it ſhall become ſmall Duſt in all the nd of *Egypt*, and ſhall be a Boyl breaking th *with* Blains, upon Man, and upon Beaſt, oughout all the Land of *Egypt*.

10 And they took Aſhes of the Furnace, and od before *Pharaoh*, and *Moſes* ſprinkled it toward Heaven: And it became a Boyl break- forth *with* Blains, upon Man, and upon ſt.

11 And the Magicians could not ſtand be- e *Moſes*, becauſe of the Boyl: For the Boyl s upon the Magicians, and upon all the *yptians*.

13 ¶ And the LORD ſaid unto *Moſes*, Riſe early in the Morning, and ſtand before *Pha- h*, and ſay unto him, Thus ſaith the LORD D of the *Hebrews*, Let my People go, t they may ſerve me.

14 ☞ For I will at this Time ſend all my gues upon thine Heart, and upon thy Servants, upon thy People: That thou mayeſt know t *there is* none like me in all the Earth.

15 For now I will ſtretch out my Hand, hat I may ſmite thee and thy People with eſtilence; and thou ſhalt be cut off from he Earth.

16 And in very Deed for this *Cauſe* ave I raiſed thee up, for to ſhew *in* thee my ower; and that my Name may be declared hroughout all the Earth.

17 As yet exalteſt thou thy ſelf againſt my eople, that thou wilt not let them go?

18 Behold, To-morrow about this Time, will cauſe it to rain a very grievous Hail, ſuch as hath not been known in *Egypt*, ſince the Foundation thereof, even until now.

22 ¶ And the LORD ſaid unto *Moſes*, Stretch forth thine Hand toward Heaven, that there may be Hail in all the Land of *Egypt*; upon Man, and upon Beaſt, and upon every Herb of the Field, throughout the Land of *Egypt*.

23 And *Moſes* ſtretched forth his Rod toward Heaven, and the LORD ſent Thunder and Hail, and the Fire ran along upon the Ground; and the LORD rained Hail upon the Land of *Egypt*.

24 So there was Hail, and Fire mingled with the Hail, very grievous, ſuch as there was none like it in all the Land of *Egypt*, ſince it became a Nation.

25 And the Hail ſmote throughout all the Land of *Egypt*, all that *was* in the Field, both Man, and Beaſt: And the Hail ſmote every Herb of the Field, and brake every Tree of the Field.

26 Only in the Land of *Goſhen*, where the Children of *Iſrael were*, was there no Hail.

27 ☞ And *Pharaoh* ſent, and called for *Moſes* and *Aaron*, and ſaid unto them, I have ſinned *this* Time: The LORD *is* righteous, and I and my People *are* wicked.

" 28 Intreat the LORD, for it is enough that " there be no *more* mighty Thundrings and Hail; " and I will let you go, and ye ſhall ſtay no " longer.

33 And *Moſes* went out of the City from *Pharaoh*, and ſpread abroad his Hands unto the LORD

LORD: And the Thunder and Hail ceaſed, nd the Rain was not poured upon the Earth.

34 And when *Pharaoh* ſaw that the Rain, nd the Hail, and the Thunders were ceaſed, e ſinned yet more, and hardened his Heart, e and his Servants.

35 And the Heart of *Pharaoh* was hardened, either would he let the Children of *Iſrael* go; s the LORD had ſpoken by *Moſes*.

EXOD. Chap. X. Verſes 26.

CONTENTS.

GOD threateneth to ſend Locuſts. 7 Pharaoh *moved by his Servants, inclineth to let the* Iſraelites *go.* 12 *The Plague of the Locuſts.* 16 Pharaoh *ſueth to* Moſes. 21 *The Plague of Darkneſs.* 24 Pharaoh *ſueth unto* Moſes, 27 *but yet is hardened.*

☞ AND *Moſes* and *Aaron* came in unto *Pharaoh*, and ſaid unto him, Thus ith the LORD GOD of the *Hebrews*, How ng wilt thou refuſe to humble thy ſelf beore me? Let my People go, that they may rve me.

4 Elſe if thou refuſe to let my People go, ehold, To-morrow will I bring the Locuſts nto thy Coaſts.

5 And they ſhall cover the Face of the Earth, hat one cannot be able to ſee the Earth: And ney ſhall eat the Reſidue of that which is eſaped, which remaineth unto you from the

Hail, and ſhall eat every Tree which groweth for you out of the Field.

6 And they ſhall fill thy Houſes, and the Houſes of thy Servants, and the Houſes of all the *Egyptians*; which neither thy Fathers, nor thy Fathers Fathers have ſeen, ſince the Day that they were upon the Earth, unto this Day. And he turned himſelf, and went out from *Pharaoh*.

7 And *Pharaoh's* Servants ſaid unto him, How long ſhall this Man be a Snare unto us? Let the Men go, that they may ſerve the LORD their GOD: Knoweſt thou not yet, that *Egypt* is deſtroyed?

8 And *Moſes* and *Aaron* were brought again unto *Pharaoh*: And he ſaid unto them, Go, ſerve the LORD your GOD: *But* who *are* they that ſhall go?

9 And *Moſes* ſaid, We will go with our Young, and with our Old, with our Sons, and with our Daughters; with our Flocks, and with our Herds will we go: For we *muſt hold* a Feaſt unto the LORD.

10 And he ſaid unto them, Let the LORD be ſo with you, as I will let you go, and your little Ones: Look *to it*, for Evil *is* before you.

11 Not ſo; Go now ye *that are* Men, and ſerve the LORD, for that you did deſire. And they were driven out from *Pharaoh's* Preſence.

12 ¶ And the LORD ſaid unto *Moſes*, Stretch out thine Hand over the Land of *Egypt* for the Locuſts, that they may come up upon the Land of *Egypt*, and eat every Herb of the Land, *even* all that the Hail hath left.

13 And

13 And *Moſes* ſtretched forth his Rod over the Land of *Egypt*, and the LORD brought an *Eaſt*-wind upon the Land all that Day, and all *that* Night: *And* when it was Morning, the *Eaſt*-wind brought the Locuſts.

14 And the Locuſts went up over all the Land of *Egypt*, and reſted in all the Coaſts of *Egypt*: Very grievous *were* they; before them there were no ſuch Locuſts as they, neither after them ſhall be ſuch.

15 For they covered the Face of the whole Earth, ſo that the Land was darkened, and they did eat every Herb of the Land, and all the Fruit of the Trees, which the Hail had left: And there remained not any green Thing in the Trees, or in the Herbs of the Field, through all the Land of *Egypt*.

16 ☞ Then *Pharaoh* called for *Moſes* and *Aaron* in Haſte; and he ſaid, I have ſinned againſt the LORD your GOD, and againſt you.

" 17 Now therefore forgive, I pray thee, my " Sin only this once, and intreat the LORD " your GOD, that he may take away from me " this Death only.

18 And he went out from *Pharaoh*, and intreated the LORD.

19 And the LORD turned a mighty ſtrong *Weſt*-wind, which took away the Locuſts, and caſt them into the Red-ſea: There remained not one Locuſt in all the Coaſts of *Egypt*.

20 But the LORD hardened *Pharaoh's* Heart, ſo that he would not let the Children of *Iſrael* go.

21 ¶ And

21 ¶ And the LORD ſaid unto *Moſes*, Stretch out thine Hand toward Heaven, that there may be Darkneſs over the Land of *Egypt*, even Darkneſs *which* may be felt.

22 And *Moſes* ſtretched forth his Hand toward Heaven: And there was a thick Darkneſs in all the Land of *Egypt* three Days.

23 They ſaw not one another, neither roſe any from his Place for three Days: But all the Children of *Iſrael* had Light in their Dwellings.

24 ¶ And *Pharaoh* called unto *Moſes*, and ſaid, Go ye, ſerve the LORD; only let your Flocks and your Herds be ſtayed: Let your little Ones alſo go with you.

25 And *Moſes* ſaid, Thou muſt give us alſo Sacrifices, and Burnt-offerings, that we may ſacrifice unto the LORD our GOD.

26 Therefore our Cattle alſo ſhall go with us: There ſhall not an Hoof be left, for thereof muſt we take to ſerve the LORD our GOD: Neither do we know how we ſhall ſerve the LORD, until we come thither.

28 And *Pharaoh* ſaid unto him, Get thee from me: Look thou ſee my Face no more: For whenſoever thou comeſt in my Sight, thou ſhalt die.

29 Then *Moſes* ſaid, Thou haſt ſaid well: From henceforth will I ſee thy Face no more.

EXOD. Chap. XI. Verſes 10.

CONTENTS.

1 *GOD's Meſſage to the* Iſraelites *to borrow Jewels of their Neighbours.* 4 Moſes *threatneth* Pharaoh *with the Death of the Firſt-born.*

AND the LORD ſaid unto *Moſes*, Yet will I bring one Plague *more* upon *Pharaoh*, and upon *Egypt*; afterwards he will let you go hence: When he ſhall let *you* go, he ſhall ſurely thruſt you out hence altogether.

2 Speak now in the Ears of the People, and let every Man borrow of his Neighbour, and every Woman of her Neighbour, Jewels of Silver, and Jewels of Gold.

3 And the LORD gave the People Favour in the Sight of the *Egyptians*. Moreover, the Man *Moſes was* very great in the Land of *Egypt*, in the Sight of *Pharaoh*'s Servants, and in the Sight of the People.

4 And *Moſes* ſaid, Thus ſaith the LORD, About Mid-night will I go out into the midſt of *Egypt*.

5 And all the Firſt-born in the Land of *Egypt* ſhall die, from the Firſt-born of *Pharaoh*, that ſiteth upon his Throne, even unto the Firſt-born of the Maid-ſervant that *is* behind the Mill; and all the Firſt-born of Beaſts.

6 And there ſhall be a great Cry throughout all the Land of *Egypt*, ſuch as there was none like it, nor ſhall be like it any more.

EXOD. Chap. XII. Verses 51.

CONTENTS.

1 *The Beginning of the Year is changed.* 3 *The Passover is instituted.* 11 *The Rite of the Passover.* 15 *Unleavened Bread.* 29 *The First-born are slain.* 31 *The* Israelites *are driven out of the Land.* 37 *They come to* Succoth. 43 *The Ordinance of the Passover.*

AND the LORD spake unto *Moses* and *Aaron* in the Land of *Egypt*, saying,

2 This Month *shall be* unto you the Beginning of Months: It *shall be* the first Month of the Year to you.

3 ¶ Speak ye unto all the Congregation of *Israel*, saying, In the tenth *Day* of this Month they shall take to them every Man a Lamb, according to the House of *their* Fathers, a Lamb for an House.

5 Your Lamb shall be without Blemish, a Male of the first Year: Ye shall take *it* out from the Sheep, or from the Goats.

8 And they shall eat the Flesh in that Night; roast with Fire, and unleavened Bread, *and* with bitter *Herbs* they shall eat it.

9 Eat not of it raw, nor sodden at all with Water, but roast with Fire: His Head with his Legs, and with the Purtenance thereof.

11 ¶ And thus shall ye eat it; *with* your Loins girded, your Shoes on your Feet, and and your Staff in your Hand: And ye shall eat it in Haste; it *is* the LORD's Passover.

12 ☞ For I will pass through the Land of *Egypt* this Night, and will smite all the First-

born

born in the Land of *Egypt*, both Man and Beaſt: And againſt all the Gods of *Egypt* I will execute Judgment; I *am* the LORD.

" 14 And this Day ſhall be unto you for a Me-
" morial; and you ſhall keep it a Feaſt to the
" LORD throughout your Generations: You ſhall
" keep it a Feaſt by an Ordinance for ever.

16 And in the firſt Day *there ſhall be* an Holy Convocation, and in the ſeventh Day there ſhall be an Holy Convocation to you: No manner of Work ſhall be done in them, ſave *that* which every Man muſt eat, that only may be done for you.

21 ¶ Then *Moſes* called for all the Elders of *Iſrael*, and ſaid unto them, Draw out and take you a Lamb, according to your Families, and kill the Paſſover.

22 And ye ſhall take a Bunch of Hyſſop, and dip *it* in the Blood that *is* in the Baſon, and ſtrike the Lintel and the two Side-poſts with the Blood that *is* in the Baſon: And none of you ſhall go out at the Door of his Houſe until the Morning.

23 For the LORD will paſs through to ſmite the *Egyptians*, and when he ſeeth the Blood upon the Lintel, and on the two Side-poſts, the LORD will paſs over the Door, and will not ſuffer the Deſtroyer to come in unto your Houſes to ſmite *you*.

24 And ye ſhall obſerve this Thing for an Ordinance to thee, and to thy Sons for ever.

28 And the Children of *Iſrael* went away, and did as the LORD had commanded *Moſes* and *Aaron*, ſo did they.

29 ¶ And

29 ☞ And it came to pass, that at Mid-night the LORD smote all the First-born in the Land of *Egypt*, from the First-born of *Pharaoh*, that sat on his Throne, unto the First-born of the Captive that *was* in the Dungeon; and all the First-born of Cattle.

" 30 And *Pharaoh* rose up in the Night, " he and all his Servants, and all the *Egyptians*; " and there was a great Cry in *Egypt*: For *there* " *was* not a House where *there was* not one " dead.

" 31 ¶ And he called for *Moses* and *Aaron* " by Night, and said, Rise up, *and* get you forth " from amongst my People, both you and the " Children of *Israel*: And go, serve the LORD, " as ye have said.

" 32 Also take your Flocks, and your Herds, " as ye have said, and be gone: and bless me " also.

" 33 And the *Egyptians* were urgent upon the " People, that they might send them out of the " Land in Haste: For they said, we *be* all dead " *Men.*

35 And the Children of *Israel* did according to the Word of *Moses*: And they borrowed of the *Egyptians* Jewels of Silver, and Jewels of Gold, and Raiment.

36 And the LORD gave the People Favour in the Sight of the *Egyptians*, so that they lent unto them *such Things as they required*: And they spoiled the *Egyptians*.

37 ¶ And the Children of *Israel* journeyed from *Rameses* to *Succoth*, about six hundred thousand on Foot *that* were Men, besides Children.

40 ☞ Now the ſojourning of the Children of *Iſrael*, who dwelt in *Egypt*, *was* four hundred and thirty Years.

" 41 And it came to paſs, at the End of the " four hundred and thirty Years, even the ſelf- " ſame Day it came to paſs, that all the Hoſts of " the LORD went out from the Land of *Egypt*.

" 42 It *is* a Night to be much obſerved " unto the LORD, for bringing them out from " the Land of *Egypt*: This *is* that Night of the " LORD to be obſerved of all the Children of " *Iſrael* in their Generations.

EXOD. Chap. XIII. Verſes 22.

CONTENTS.

1 *The Firſt-born are ſanctified to* GOD. 3 *The Memorial of the Paſſover is commanded.* 11 *The Firſtlings of Beaſts are ſet a-part.* 17 *The* Iſraelites *go out of* Egypt, *and carry* Joſeph's *Bones with them.* 20 *They come to* Etham. 21 *GOD guideth them by a Pillar of a Cloud, and a Pillar of Fire.*

17 ¶ AND it came to paſs, when *Pharaoh* had let the People go, that GOD led them not *through* the Way of the Land of the *Philiſtines*, although that *was* near: For GOD ſaid, Leſt peradventure the People repent when they ſee War, and they return to *Egypt*.

18 But GOD led the People about, *through* the Way of the Wilderneſs of the Red-ſea: And

And the Children of *Israel* went up harnessed out of the Land of *Egypt*.

19 And *Moses* took the Bones of *Joseph* with him: For he had straitly sworn the Children of *Israel*, saying, GOD will surely visit you; and ye shall carry up my Bones away hence with you.

20 ¶ And they took their Journey from *Succoth*, and encamped in *Etham*, in the Edge of the Wilderness.

21 And the LORD went before them by Day in a Pillar of a Cloud, to lead them the Way; and by Night in a Pillar of Fire, to give them Light: To go by Day and Night.

22 He took not away the Pillar of the Cloud by Day, nor the Pillar of Fire by Night, *from* before the People.

EXOD. Chap. XIV. Verses 31.

CONTENTS.

1 *GOD instructeth the* Israelites *in their Journey.* 5 Pharaoh *pursueth after them.* 10 *The* Israelites *murmur.* 13 Moses *comforteth them.* 15 *GOD instructeth* Moses. 19 *The Cloud removeth behind the Camp.* 21 *The* Israelites *pass through the Red-sea,* 23 *which drowneth the* Egyptians.

5 ¶ AND it was told the King of *Egypt* that the People fled: And the Heart of *Pharaoh* and of his Servants was turned against the People, and they said, Why have

we done this, that we have let *Iſrael* go from ſerving us?

6 And he made ready his Chariot, and took his People with him.

7 And he took ſix hundred choſen Chariots, and all the Chariots of *Egypt*, and Captains over every one of them.

8 And the LORD hardened the Heart of *Pharaoh* King of *Egypt*, and he purſued after the Children of *Iſrael*: And the Children of *Iſrael* went out with an high Hand.

10 ¶ And when *Pharaoh* drew nigh, the Children of *Iſrael* lift up their Eyes, and behold, the *Egyptians* marched after them, and they were ſore afraid: And the Children of *Iſrael* cried out unto the LORD.

11 And they ſaid unto *Moſes*, Becauſe *there were* no Graves in *Egypt*, haſt thou taken us away to die in the Wilderneſs? Wherefore haſt thou dealt thus with us, to carry us forth out of *Egypt*?

13 ☞ And *Moſes* ſaid unto the People, Fear ye not, ſtand ſtill, and ſee the Salvation of the LORD, which he will ſhew to you To-day: For the *Egyptians* whom ye have ſeen To-day, ye ſhall ſee them again no more for ever.

" 14 The LORD ſhall fight for you, and ye " ſhall hold your Peace.

And the Angel of GOD which went before the Camp of *Iſrael*, removed and went behind them; and the Pillar of the Cloud went from before their Face, and ſtood behind them.

20 And it came between the Camp of the *Egyptians* and the Camp of *Israel*, and it was a Cloud and Darkneſs *to them*, but it gave Light by Night *to theſe*: So that the one came not near the other all the Night.

21 And *Moſes* ſtretched out his Hand over the Sea, and the LORD cauſed the Sea to go *back* by a ſtrong *Eaſt*-wind all that Night, and made the Sea Dry-land, and the Waters were divided.

22 ☞ And the Children of *Iſrael* went into the midſt of the Sea upon the Dry-ground: And the Waters *were* a Wall unto them on their Right-hand, and on their Left.

" 23 ¶ And the *Egyptians* purſued, and went
" in after them, to the midſt of the Sea, even
" all *Pharaoh*'s Horſes, his Chariots, and his
" Horſmen.

" 24 And it came to paſs, that in the Morning-
" watch the LORD looked unto the Hoſt of the
" *Egyptians*, through the Pillar of Fire and of
" the Cloud, and troubled the Hoſt of the *Egyp-*
" *tians*,

" 25 And took off their Chariot-wheels, that
" they drave them heavily: So that the *Egyp-*
" *tians* ſaid, Let us flee from the Face of *Iſrael*;
" for the LORD fighteth for them, againſt the
" *Egyptians*.

" 26 ¶ And the LORD ſaid unto *Moſes*,
" Stretch out thine Hand over the Sea, that the
" Waters may come again upon the *Egyptians*,
" upon their Chariots, and upon their Horſmen.

" 27 And *Moſes* ſtretched forth his Hand over
" the Sea, and the Sea returned to his Strength
" when

" when the Morning appeared, and the *Egyp-*
" *tians* fled againſt it: And the LORD over-
" threw the *Egyptians* in the midſt of the Sea.
" 30 Thus the LORD ſaved *Iſrael* that Day
" out of the Hand of the *Egyptians*: And *Iſ-*
" *rael* ſaw the *Egyptians* dead upon the Sea-
" ſhore.
" 31 And *Iſrael* ſaw that great Work, which
" the LORD did upon the *Egyptians*: And the
" People feared the LORD, and believed the
" LORD and his Servant *Moſes*.

EXOD. Chap. XV. Verſes 27.

CONTENTS.

Moſes's *Song.* 22 *The People want Water.* 23 *The Waters at* Marah *are bitter.* 25 *A Tree ſweetneth them.* 27 *At* Elim *are twelve Wells, and ſeventy Palm-trees.*

THEN ſang *Moſes* and the Children of *Iſrael* this Song unto the LORD, and ſpake, ſaying, I will ſing unto the LORD, for he hath triumphed glorioufly; the Horſe and his Rider hath he thrown into the Sea.
" 2 The LORD *is* my Strength and Song,
" and he is become my Salvation: He *is* my
" GOD, and I will prepare him an Habitation;
" my Father's GOD, and I will exalt him.
" 3 The LORD *is* a Man of War: The
" LORD *is* his Name.
" 4 *Pharaoh's* Chariots and his Hoſt hath he
" caſt into the Sea: His choſen Captains alſo
" are drowned in the Red-ſea.

" 5 The Depths have covered them: They
" ſank into the Bottom as a Stone.
" 6 Thy Right-hand, O LORD, is become
" glorious in Power: Thy Right-hand, O LORD,
" hath daſhed in Pieces the Enemy.
" 7 And in the Greatneſs of thine Excellency
" thou haſt overthrown them that roſe up againſt
" thee: Thou ſenteſt forth thy Wrath, *which*
" conſumed them as Stubble.
" 11 Who *is* like unto thee, O LORD,
" amongſt the Gods? Who *is* like thee, glorious
" in Holineſs, fearful *in* Praiſes, doing Wonders?
" 12 Thou ſtretchedſt out thy Right hand, the
" Earth ſwallowed them.
" 13 Thou in thy Mercy haſt led forth the
" People *which* thou haſt redeemed: Thou haſt
" guided *them* in thy Strength unto thy holy
" Habitation.
" 14 The People ſhall hear, *and* be afraid:
" Sorrow ſhall take hold on the Inhabitants of
" *Paleſtina.*
" 15 Then the Dukes of *Edom* ſhall be amaz-
" ed, the mighty Men of *Moab*, trembling ſhall
" take hold upon them: All the Inhabitants of
" *Canaan* ſhall melt away.
" 16 Fear and Dread ſhall fall upon them, by
" the Greatneſs of thine Arm they ſhall be *as*
" ſtill as a Stone: Till thy People paſs over, O
" LORD, till the People paſs over, *which* thou
" haſt purchaſed.
" 17 Thou ſhalt bring them in, and plant
" them in the Mountain of thine Inheritance,
" *in* the Place, O LORD, *which* thou haſt made

" for

" for thee to dwell in: *In* the Sanctuary, O " LORD, *which* thy Hands have eſtabliſhed.

" 18 The LORD ſhall reign for ever and ever.

22 So *Moſes* brought *Iſrael* from the Red-ſea, and they went out into the Wilderneſs of *Shur*: And they went three Days in the Wilderneſs, and found no Water.

23 ¶ And when they came to *Marah*, they could not drink of the Waters of *Marah*, for they *were* bitter: Therefore the Name of it was called *Marah*.

24 And the People murmured againſt *Moſes*, ſaying, What ſhall we drink?

25 And he cried unto the LORD, and the LORD ſhewed him a Tree, *which* when he had caſt into the Waters, the Waters were made ſweet: There he made for them a Statute and an Ordinance, and there he proved them,

26 ☞ And ſaid, If thou wilt diligently hearken to the Voice of the LORD thy GOD, and wilt do that which is right in his Sight, and wilt give Ear to his Commandments, and keep all his Statutes; I will put none of theſe Diſeaſes upon thee, which I have brought upon the *Egyptians*: For I *am* the LORD that healeth thee.

27 ¶ And they came to *Elim*, where *were* twelve Wells of Water, and threeſcore and ten Palm trees: And they encamped there by the Waters.

EXOD. Chap. XVI. Verses 36.

CONTENTS.

1 *The* Israelites *come to* Sin. 2 *They murmur for want of Bread.* 4 *GOD promiseth them Bread from Heaven.* 11 *Quails are sent,* 14 *and Manna.* 16 *The ordering of Manna.* 25 *It was not to be found on the Sabbath.* 32 *An Omer of it is preserved.*

AND they took their Journey from *Elim*, and all the Congregation of the Children of *Israel* came unto the Wilderness of *Sin*, which *is* between *Elim* and *Sinai*, on the fifteenth Day of the second Month, after their departing out of the Land of *Egypt*.

2 ☞ And the whole Congregation of the Children of *Israel* murmured against *Moses* and *Aaron* in the Wilderness.

" 3 And the Children of *Israel* said unto them, " Would to GOD we had died by the Hand of " the LORD in the Land of *Egypt*, when we " sat by the Flesh-pots, *and* when we did eat " Bread to the full: For ye have brought us forth " into this Wilderness, to kill this whole Assem- " bly with Hunger.

" 4 ¶ Then said the LORD unto *Moses*, Be- " hold, I will rain Bread from Heaven for you; " and the People shall go out and gather a cer- " tain Rate every Day, that I may prove them, " whether they will walk in my Law, or no.

11 ¶ And the LORD spake unto *Moses*, saying,

12 I have heard the Murmurings of the Children of *Israel*; speak unto them, saying, At

Even

Even ye ſhall eat Fleſh, and in the Morning ye ſhall be filled with Bread: And ye ſhall know that I *am* the LORD your GOD.

13 And it came to paſs, that at Even the Quails came up, and covered the Camp: And in the Morning the Dew lay round about the Hoſt.

14 And when the Dew that lay was gone up, behold, upon the Face of the Wilderneſs *there lay* a ſmall round Thing, *as* ſmall as the Hoar-froſt on the Ground.

15 And when the Children of *Iſrael* ſaw *it*, they ſaid one to another, It *is* Manna: For they wiſt not what it *was*. And *Moſes* ſaid unto them, This *is* the Bread which the LORD hath given you to eat.

16 ¶ This *is* the Thing which the LORD hath commanded, Gather of it every Man according to his eating: An Omer for every Man, *according to* the Number of your Perſons, take ye every Man for *them* which *are* in his Tents.

17 And the Children of *Iſrael* did ſo, and gathered, ſome more, ſome leſs.

18 And when they did mete *it* with an Omer, he that gathered much, had nothing over, and he that gathered little, had no lack: They gathered every Man according to his eating.

19 And *Moſes* ſaid, Let no Man leave of it till the Morning.

20 Notwithſtanding they hearkened not unto *Moſes*, but ſome of them left of it until

the Morning, and it bred Worms and ſtank: And *Moſes* was wroth with them.

21 And they gathered it every Morning, every Man according to his eating: And when the Sun waxed hot, it melted.

22 ¶ And it came to paſs *that* on the ſixth Day they gathered twice as much Bread, two Omers for one *Man:* And all the Rulers of the Congregation came and told *Moſes.*

23 And he ſaid unto them, This *is that* which the LORD hath ſaid, To-morrow *is* the Reſt of the holy Sabbath unto the LORD: Bake *that* which ye will bake, *To-day*, and ſeethe that ye will ſeethe; and that which remaineth over, lay up for you to be kept until the Morning.

24 And they laid it up till the Morning, as *Moſes* bade: And it did not ſtink, neither was there any Worm therein.

25 And *Moſes* ſaid, Eat that To-day; for To-day *is* a Sabbath unto the LORD: To-day ye ſhall not find it in the Field.

26 Six Days ſhall ye gather it, but on the ſeventh Day *which is* the Sabbath, in it there ſhall be none.

27 ¶ And it came to paſs, *that* there went out *ſome* of the People on the ſeventh Day for to gather, and they found none.

28 ☞ And the LORD ſaid unto *Moſes*, How long refuſe ye to keep my Commandments and my Laws?

" 29 See, for that the LORD hath given you
" the Sabbath, therefore he giveth you on the
" ſixth Day the Bread of two Days: Abide ye

" every

" every Man in his Place, let no Man go out of
" his Place on the ſeventh Day.
" 30 So the People reſted on the ſeventh
" Day.

31 And the Houſe of *Iſrael* called the Name thereof Manna: And it *was* like *Coriander*-ſeed, white; and the Taſte of it *was* like Wafers *made* with Honey.

32 ¶ And *Moſes* ſaid, This *is* the Thing which the LORD commandeth, Fill an Omer of it to be kept for your Generations; that they may ſee the Bread wherewith I have fed you in the Wilderneſs, when I brought you forth from the Land of *Egypt*.

33 And *Moſes* ſaid unto *Aaron*, Take a Pot, and put an Omer full of Manna therein, and lay it up before the LORD, to be kept for your Generations.

34 As the LORD commanded *Moſes*, ſo *Aaron* laid it up before the Teſtimony, to be kept.

35 And the Children of *Iſrael* did eat Manna forty Years, until they came to a Land inhabited: They did eat Manna, until they came unto the Borders of the Land of *Canaan*.

EXOD. Chap. XVII. Verſes 16.

CONTENTS.

1 *The People murmur for Water at* Rephidim. 5 *GOD ſendeth them for Water to the Rock in* Horeb. 8 Amalek *is overcome by the holding up of* Moſes's *Hands.* 15 Moſes *buildeth the Altar* JEHOVAH-niſſi.

AND all the Congregation of the Children of *Iſrael* journeyed from the Wilderneſs of *Sin*, after their Journeys, according to the Commandment of the LORD, and pitched in *Rephidim:* And *there was* no Water for the People to drink.

2 Wherefore the People did chide with *Moſes*, and ſaid, Give us Water that we may drink. And *Moſes* ſaid unto them, Why chide you with me? Wherefore do ye tempt the LORD?

3 And the People thirſted there for Water; and the People murmured againſt *Moſes*, and ſaid, Wherefore *is* this *that* thou haſt brought us up out of *Egypt*, to kill us and our Children, and our Cattle with Thirſt?

4 ☞ And *Moſes* cryed unto the LORD, ſaying, What ſhall I do unto this People? They be almoſt ready to ſtone me.

" 5 And the LORD ſaid unto *Moſes*, Go on " before the People, and take with thee of the " Elders of *Iſrael:* And thy Rod wherewith " thou ſmoteſt the River, take in thine Hand, " and go.

" 6 Behold, I will ſtand before thee there " upon the Rock in *Horeb*, and thou ſhalt ſmite " the Rock, and there ſhall come Water out of " it,

it, that the People may drink. And *Moſes* did ſo in the Sight of the Elders of *Iſrael*.

7 And he called the Name of the Place, *Maſſah* and *Heribah*, becauſe of the chiding of the Children of *Iſrael*, and becauſe they tempted the LORD, ſaying, Is the LORD among us, or not?

8 ¶ Then came *Amalek*, and fought with *Iſrael* in *Rephidim*.

9 And *Moſes* ſaid unto *Joſhua*, Chooſe us out Men, and go out, fight with *Amalek*: To-morrow I will ſtand on the Top of the Hill, with the Rod of GOD in mine Hand.

10 So *Joſhua* did as *Moſes* had ſaid to him, and fought with *Amalek*: And *Moſes*, *Aaron*, and *Hur*, went up to the Top of the Hill.

11 ☞ And it came to paſs when *Moſes* held up his Hand, that *Iſrael* prevailed: And when he let down his Hand, *Amalek* prevailed.

" 12 But *Moſes*'s Hands *were* heavy, and " they took a Stone and put it under him, and " he ſat thereon: And *Aaron* and *Hur* ſtayed " up his Hands, the one on the one Side, and " the other on the other Side; and his Hands " were ſteady until the going down of the Sun.

" 13 And *Joſhua* diſcomfited *Amalek* and his " People with the Edge of the Sword.

" 14 And the LORD ſaid unto *Moſes*, Write " this *for* a Memorial in a Book, and rehearſe " *it* in the Ears of *Joſhua*: For I will utterly " put out the Remembrance of *Amalek* from " under Heaven.

15 And *Moſes* built an Altar, and called the Name of it *JEHOVAH-niſſi*.

16 For

16 For he ſaid, Becauſe the LORD hath ſworn *that* the LORD *will have* War with *Amalek* from Generation to Generation.

EXOD. Chap. XVIII. Verſes 27.

CONTENTS.

1 Jethro *bringeth to* Moſes *his Wife and two Sons.* 7 Moſes *entaineth him.* 13 Jethro's *Counſel is accepted.* 27 Jethro *departeth.*

WHEN *Jethro* the Prieſt of *Midian, Moſes*'s Father-in-Law, heard of all that God had done for *Moſes*, and for *Iſrael* his People, *and* that the LORD had brought *Iſrael* out of *Egypt:*

2 Then *Jethro, Moſes*'s Father-in-Law, took *Zipporah Moſes*'s Wife, after he had ſent her back,

3 And her two Sons, of which the Name of the one *was Gerſhom:* For he ſaid, I have been an Alien in a ſtrange Land.

4 And the Name of the other *was Eliezer:* For the GOD of my Father, *ſaid he, was* mine Help, and delivered me from the Sword of *Pharaoh.*

5 And *Jethro, Moſes*'s Father-in-Law, came with his Sons, and his Wife unto *Moſes*, in the Wilderneſs, where he encamped at the Mount of GOD.

6 And he ſaid unto *Moſes*, I thy Father-in-Law *Jethro* am come unto thee, and thy Wife, and her two Sons with her.

7 ¶ And *Moſes* went out to meet his Father-in-Law, and did Obeiſance, and kiſſed him:

And

And they asked each other of *their* Welfare, nd they came into the Tent.

8 And *Moſes* told his Father-in-Law all that he LORD had done unto *Pharaoh*, and to the *Egyptians* for *Iſrael's* Sake, *and* all the Travel hat had come upon them by the Way, and *ow* the LORD had delivered them.

9 And *Jethro* rejoyced for all the Goodneſs which the LORD had done to *Iſrael:* Whom he LORD had delivered out of the Hand of he *Egyptians.*

10 ☞ And *Jethro* ſaid, Bleſſed *be* the LORD, who hath delivered you out of the Hand of he *Egyptians*, and out of the Hand of *Pha-aoh*, who hath delivered the People from un-er the Hand of the *Egyptians.*

" 11 Now I know that the LORD is greater than all Gods, For in the Thing wherein they dealt proudly, *he was* above them.

12 And *Jethro Moſes's* Father in-Law, took a Burnt-offering and Sacrifices for GOD: And *Aaron* came, and all the Elders of *Iſrael* to eat Bread with *Moſes's* Father-in-Law before GOD.

27 ¶ And *Moſes* let his Father-in-Law de-art, and he went his Way into his own Land.

EXOD. Chap. XIX. Verses 25.

CONTENTS.

1 *The People come to* Sinai. 3 *GOD's Message by* Moses *unto the People out of the Mount.* 8 *The People's Answer returned again.* 10 *The People are prepared against the third Day.* 12 *The Mountain must not be touched.* 16 *The fearful Presence of GOD upon the Mount.*

IN the third Month when the Children of *Israel* were gone forth out of the Land of *Egypt*, the same Day came they into the Wilderness of *Sinai.*

2 For they were departed from *Rephidim*, and were come *to* the Desert of *Sinai*, and had pitched in the Wilderness, and there *Israel* camped before the Mount.

3 ☞ And *Moses* went up unto GOD: And the LORD called unto him out of the Mountain, saying, Thus shalt thou say to the House of *Jacob*, and tell the Children of *Israel:*

" 4 Ye have seen what I did unto the *Egyptians*, and how I bare you on Eagles Wings, " and brought you unto my self.

" 5 Now therefore if ye will obey my Voice " indeed, and keep my Covenant, then ye shall " be a peculiar Treasure unto me above all People: For all the Earth *is* mine.

" 6 And ye shall be unto me a Kingdom of " Priests, and an holy Nation. These *are* the " Words which thou shalt speak unto the Children of *Israel.*

" 7 ¶ And *Moses* came and called for the Elders of the People, and laid before their Faces

" all

" all these Words which the LORD command-
" ed him.
" 8 And all the People answered together,
" and said, All that the LORD hath spoken we
" will do. And *Moses* returned the Words of
" the People unto the LORD.
10 ¶ And the LORD said unto *Moses*, Go
nto the People, and sanctify them To-day and
To-morrow, and let them wash their Cloths,
11 And be ready against the third Day: For
he third Day the LORD will come down in the
Sight of all the People, upon Mount *Sinai*.
17 And *Moses* brought forth the People out
f the Camp to meet with GOD, and they stood
t the nether Part of the Mount.
18 And Mount *Sinai* was altogether on a
Smoke, because the LORD descended upon it in
Fire: And the Smoke thereof ascended as the
Smoke of a Furnance, and the whole Mount
quaked greatly.
19 And when the Voice of the Trumpet sound-
d long, and waxed louder and louder, *Moses*
pake, and GOD answered him by a Voice.

EXOD. Chap. XX. Verses 26.

CONTENTS.

The ten Commandments. 18 *The People are afraid.* 20 Moses *comforteth them.* 22 *Idolaty is forbidden.* 24 *Of what Sort the Altar should be.*

AND GOD spake all these Words, saying,
" 2 I *am* the LORD thy GOD, which
have brought thee out of the Land of *Egypt*,
out of the House of Bondage.

3 Thou

" 3 Thou ſhalt have no other Gods before me.
" 4 Thou ſhalt not make unto thee any graven
" Image, or any Likeneſs *of any Thing* that *is*
" in Heaven above, or that is in the Earth be-
" neath, or that *is* in the Water under the Earth.
" 5 Thou ſhalt not bow down thy ſelf to them,
" nor ſerve them: For I the LORD thy GOD
" *am* a jealous GOD, viſiting the Iniquity of the
" Fathers upon the Children, unto the third and
" fourth *Generation* of them that hate me:
" 6 And ſhewing Mercy unto Thouſands of
" them that love me, and keep my Command-
" ments.
" 7 Thou ſhalt not take the Name of the
" LORD thy GOD in vain: For the LORD
" will not hold him Guiltleſs that taketh his
" Name in vain.
" 8 Remember the Sabbath Day, to keep it
" Holy.
" 9 Six Days ſhalt thou labour, and do all
" thy Work.
" 10 But the ſeventh Day *is* the Sabbath of
" the LORD thy GOD: *In it* thou ſhalt not do
" any Work, thou, nor thy Son, nor thy Daugh-
" ter, thy Man-Servant, nor thy Maid-Servant,
" nor thy Cattle, nor thy Stranger *that is* with
" in thy Gates.
" 11 For *in* ſix Days the LORD made Hea-
" ven and Earth, the Sea, and all that therein *is*,
" Wherefore the LORD bleſſed the Sabbath
" Day, and hallowed it.
" 12 Honour thy Father and Mother: That
" thy Days may be long upon the Land which
" the LORD thy GOD giveth thee.

" 13 Thou

" 13 Thou ſhalt not Kill.
" 14 Thou ſhalt not commit Adultery.
" 15 Thou ſhalt not Steal.
" 16 Thou ſhalt not bear falſe Witneſs againſt thy Neighbour.
" 17 Thou ſhalt not covet thy Neighbour's Houſe, thou ſhalt not covet thy Neighbour's Wife, nor his Man-ſervant, nor his Maid-ſervant, nor his Ox, nor his Aſs, nor any Thing that *is* thy Neighbour's.

18 ¶ And all the People ſaw the Thundrings, nd the Lightnings, and the Noiſe of the Trumet, and the Mountain ſmoking: And when the eople ſaw *it*, they removed, and ſtood afar ff.

19 And they ſaid unto *Moſes*, ſpeak thou ith us, and we will hear: But let not GOD peak with us, leaſt we die.

20 And *Moſes* ſaid unto the People, fear not: or GOD is come to prove you, and that his ear may be before your Faces, that you ſin not.

EXOD. Chap. XXI. Verſes 36.

CONTENTS.

Laws for Men-ſervants. 5 *For the Servant whoſe Ear is bored.* 7 *For Women-ſervants.* 12 *For Man-ſlaughter.* 16 *For Stealers of Men.* 17 *For Curſers of Parents.* 18 *For Smiters.* 22 *For a Hurt by Chance.* 28 *For an Ox that goreth.* 33 *For him that is an Occaſion of Harm.*

NOW theſe are the Judgments which thou ſhalt ſet before them.

2 If thou buy an *Hebrew* Servant, six Years he ſhall ſerve thee? And in the ſeventh he ſhall go out free for nothing.

12 ¶. He that ſmiteth a Man, ſo that he die, ſhall be ſurely put to Death.

15 ☞ And he that ſmiteth his Father, or his Mother, ſhall be ſurely put to Death.

" 16 And he that ſtealeth a Man, and ſel-
" leth him, or if he be found in his Hand, he
" ſhall ſurely be put to Death.

" 17 And he that curſeth his Father, or his
" Mother, ſhall ſurely be put to Death.

18 And if Men ſtrive together, and one ſmite another with a Stone, or with *his* Fiſt, and he die not, but keepeth *his* Bed:

19 If he riſe again, and walk abroad upon his Staff, then ſhall he that ſmote *him*, be quit: Only he ſhall pay *for* the Loſs of his Time, and ſhall cauſe *him* to be throughly healed.

22 If Men ſtrive, and hurt a Woman with Child, ſo that her Fruit depart *from her*, and yet no Miſchief follow: He ſhall be ſurely puniſhed, according as the Woman's Husband will lay upon him; and he ſhall pay as the Judges *determine*.

23 And if *any* Miſchief follow, then thou ſhalt give Life for Life,

24 Eye for Eye, Tooth for Tooth, Hand for Hand, Foot for Foot,

25 Burning for Burning, Wound for Wound, Stripe for Stripe.

26 ¶ And if a Man ſmite the Eye of his Servant, or the Eye of his Maid, that it periſh; he ſhall let him go free for his Eye's Sake.

27 And

27 And if he ſmite out his Man-ſervant's ooth, or his Maid-ſervant's Tooth; he ſhall t him go free for his Tooth's Sake.

28 ¶ If an Ox gore a Man or a Woman, at they die: Then the Ox ſhall be ſurely ſto- ed, and his Fleſh ſhall not be eaten; but the wner of the Ox *ſhall be* quit.

29 But if the Ox were wont to puſh with s Horn in Time paſt, and it hath been teſti- ed to his Owner, and he hath not kept him , but that he hath killed a Man or a Wo- an; the Ox ſhall be ſtoned, and his Owner ſo ſhall be put to Death.

30 If there be laid on him a Sum of Money, en he ſhall give for the Ranſom of his Life, hatſoever is laid upon him.

33 ¶ And if a Man ſhall open a Pit, or if Man ſhall dig a Pit, and not cover it, and an x or an Aſs fall therein;

34 The Owner of the Pit ſhall make *it* good, *nd* give Money unto the Owner of them, and e dead *Beaſt* ſhall be his.

35 And if one Man's Ox hurt another's that e die, then they ſhall ſell the live Ox, and ivide the Money of it, and the dead *Ox* alſo ey ſhall divide.

36 Or if it be known that the Ox hath uſed puſh in Time paſt, and his Owner hath not ept him in; he ſhall ſurely pay Ox for Ox, nd the Dead ſhall be his own.

EXOD. Chap. XXII. Verſes 31.

CONTENTS.

1 *Of Theft.* 5 *Of Damage.* 7 *Of Treſpaſſes.* 14 *Of Borrowing.* 16 *Of Fornication.* 18 *Of Witchcraft.* 19 *Of Beaſtiality.* 20 *Of Idolatry.* 21 *Of Strangers, Widows, and Fatherleſs.* 25 *Of Uſury.* 26 *Of Pledges.* 28 *Of Reverence to Magiſtrates.* 29 *Of the Firſt-fruits.*

IF a Man ſhall ſteal an Ox, or a Sheep, and kill it, or ſell it; he ſhall reſtore five Oxen for an Ox, and four Sheep for a Sheep.

2 ¶ If a Thief be found breaking up, and be ſmitten that he die, *there ſhall* no Blood *be ſhed* for him.

3 If the Sun be riſen upon him, *there ſhall be* Blood *ſhed* for him: *For* he ſhall make full Reſtitution; if he have nothing, then he ſhall be ſold for his theft.

5 ¶ If a Man ſhall cauſe a Field or Vineyard to be eaten, and ſhall put in his Beaſt, and ſhall feed in another Man's Field: Of the Beſt of his own Field, and of the Beſt of his own Vineyard ſhall he make Reſtitution.

6 ¶ If Fire break out, and catch in Thorns, ſo that the Stacks of Corn, or the Standing-corn, or the Field be conſumed *therewith*; he that kindled the Fire ſhall ſurely make Reſtitution.

7 ¶ If a Man ſhall deliver unto his Neighbour Money or Stuff to keep, and it be ſtolen out of the Man's Houſe; if the Thief be found, let him pay double.

8 If

8 If the Thief be not found, then the Maſter of the Houſe ſhall be brought unto the Judges, *to ſee* whether he have put his Hand unto his Neighbour's Goods.

9 For all manner of Treſpaſs, *whether it be* for Ox, for Aſs, for Sheep, for Raiment, *or* for any manner of loſt Thing, which *another* challengeth to be his: The Cauſe of both Parties ſhall come before the Judges; *and* whom the Judges ſhall condemn, he ſhall pay double unto his Neighbour.

10 If a Man deliver unto his Neighbour an Aſs, or an Ox, or a Sheep, or any Beaſt to keep; and it die, or be hurt, or driven away, no Man ſeeing *it:*

11 *Then* ſhall an Oath of the LORD be between them both, that he hath not put his Hand unto his Neighbour's Goods: And the Owner of it ſhall accept *thereof*, and he ſhall not make *it* good.

16 ¶ And if a Man entice a Maid that is not betrothed, and lie with her; he ſhall ſurely endow her to be his Wife.

17 And if her Father utterly refuſe to give her unto him, he ſhall pay Money according to the Dowry of Virgins.

18 ☞ Thou ſhalt not ſuffer a Witch to live.

" 19 Whoſoever lieth with a Beaſt ſhall ſurely " be put to Death.

" 20 ¶ He that ſacrificeth unto *any* God, ſave " unto the LORD only, he ſhall be utterly de- " ſtroyed.

" 21 ¶ Thou ſhalt neither vex a Stranger, " nor oppreſs him: For ye were Strangers in the " Land of *Egypt*. " 22 Ye

" 22 Ye shall not afflict any Widow, or Fa
" therless Child.

" 23 If thou afflict them in any wise, and
" they cry at all unto me: I will surely hear
" their Cry;

" 24 And my Wrath shall wax hot, and I
" will kill you with the Sword; and your Wives
" shall be Widows, and your Children Fatherless.

25 ¶ If thou lend Money to *any of* my People *that is* poor by thee, thou shalt not be to him as an Usurer, neither shalt thou lay upon him Usury.

26 If thou at all take thy Neighbour's Raiment to pledge, thou shalt deliver it unto him by that the Sun goeth down:

31 ☞ And ye shall be holy Men unto me: Neither shall ye eat *any* Flesh *that is* torn of Beasts in the Field: Ye shall cast it to the Dogs.

Exod. Chap. XXIII. Verses 33.

CONTENTS.

1 *Of Slander and false Witness.* 3, 6 *Of Justice.* 4 *Of Charitableness.* 10 *Of the Year of Rest.* 12 *Of the Sabbath.* 13 *Of Idolatry.* 14 *Of the three Feasts.* 18 *Of the Blood and the Fat of the Sacrifice.* 20 *An Angel is promised, with a Blessing if they obey him.*

☞ THOU shalt not raise a false Report: Put not thine Hand with the Wicked to be an unrighteous Witness.

2 ¶ Thou

" 2 ¶ Thou ſhalt not follow a Multitude to
" *do* Evil; neither ſhalt thou ſpeak in a Cauſe,
" to decline after many, to wreſt *Judgment*:
" 4 If thou meet thine Enemy's Ox or his
" Aſs going aſtray; thou ſhalt ſurely bring it
" back to him again.
" 6 Thou ſhalt not wreſt the Judgment of
" thy Poor in his Cauſe.
" 7 Keep thee far from a falſe Matter: And
" the Innocent and Righteous ſlay thou not:
" For I will not juſtify the Wicked.
" 8 And thou ſhalt take no Gift: For the
" Gift blindeth the Wiſe, and perverteth the
" Words of the Righteous.
" 13 And in all *Things* that I have ſaid unto
" you, be circumſpect: And make no mention
" of the Names of other Gods, neither let it be
" heard out of thy Mouth.
" 20 Behold, I ſend an Angel before thee
" to keep thee in the Way, and to bring thee
" into the Place which I have prepared.
" 21 Beware of him, and obey his Voice, pro-
" voke him not: For he will not pardon your
" Tranſgreſſions: For my Name *is* in him.
" 22 But if thou ſhalt indeed obey his Voice,
" and do all that I ſpeak; then I will be an
" Enemy unto thine Enemies, and an Adverſary
" unto thine Adverſaries.
23 For mine Angel ſhall go before thee, and bring thee in unto the *Amorites*, and the *Hittites*, and the *Perizzites*, and the *Canaanites*, and the *Hivites*, and the *Jebuſites*: And I will cut them off.

25 ☞ And ye shall serve the LORD your GOD, and he shall bless thy Bread, and thy Water: And I will take Sickness away from the midst of thee.

EXOD. Chap. XXIV. Verses 18.

CONTENTS.

1 Moses *is called up into the Mountain.* 3 *The People promise Obedience.* 4 Moses *buildeth an Altar, and twelve Pillars.* 6 *He sprinkleth the Blood of the Covenant.* 9 *The Glory of GOD appeareth.* 14 Aaron *and* Hur *have the Charge of the People.* 15 Moses *goeth into the Mountain, where he continueth forty Days and forty Nights.*

AND he said unto *Moses*, Come up unto the LORD, thou and *Aaron*, *Nadab* and *Abihu*, and seventy of the Elders of *Israel*: And worship ye afar off.

3 ☞ And *Moses* came and told the People all the Words of the LORD, and all the Judgments: And all the People answered with one Voice, and said, all the Words, which the LORD hath said, will we do.

9 ¶ Then went up *Moses* and *Aaron*, *Nadab* and *Abihu*, and seventy of the Elders of *Israel*.

10 ☞ And they saw the GOD of *Israel*: And *there was* under his Feet, as it were a paved Work of a *Sapphire*-stone, and as it were the Body of Heaven in *his* Clearness.

15 And

15 And *Moſes* went up into the Mount, and Cloud covered the Mount.

17 ☞ And the Sight of the Glory of the LORD *was* like devouring Fire on the Top of the Mount, in the Eyes of the Chidren of *Iſrael*.

18 And *Moſes* went into the midſt of the Cloud, and gat him up into the Mount: And *Moſes* was in the Mount forty Days and forty Nights.

EXOD. Chap. XXV. Verſes 40.

CONTENTS.

1 *What the* Iſraelites *muſt offer for the making of the Tabernacle.* 10 *The Form of the Ark.* 17 *The Mercy-ſeat with the Cherubims.* 23 *The Table with the Furniture thereof.* 31 *The Candleſtick with the Inſtruments thereof.*

Verſes ——

EXOD. Chap. XXVI. Verſes 37.

CONTENTS.

1 *The ten Curtains of the Tabernacle.* 7 *The eleven Curtains of Goats Hair.* 14 *The Covering of Rams Skins.* 15 *The Boards of the Tabernacle with their Sockets and Bars.* 31 *The Vail for the Ark.* 36 *The Hanging for the Door.*

Verſes ——

EXOD.

EXOD. Chap. XXVII. Verſes 21.

CONTENTS.

1 *The Altar of Burnt offering, with the Veſſels thereof.* 9 *The Court of the Tabernacle enclosed with Hangings and Pillars.* 18 *The Meaſure of the Court.* 20 *The Oyl for the Lamp.*

Verſes ——

EXOD. Chap. XXVIII. Verſes 43.

CONTENTS.

1 Aaron *and his Sons are ſet a-part for the Prieſts Office.* 2 *Holy Garments are appointed.* 6 *The Ephod.* 15 *The Breaſt-plate with twelve precious Stones.* 30 *The Urim and Thummim.* 31 *The Robe of the Ephod, with Pomegranates and Bells.* 36 *The Plate of the Mitre.* 39 *The embroidered Coat.* 40 *The Garments for* Aaron's *Sons.*

Verſes ——

EXOD. Chap. XXIX. Verſes 46.

CONTENTS.

1 *The Sacrifice and Ceremonies of conſecrating the Prieſts.* 38 *The continual Burnt-offering.* 45 *GOD's Promiſe to dwell among the Children of* Iſrael.

Verſes ——

EXOD. Chap. XXX. Verſes 31.

CONTENTS.

1 *The Altar of Incenſe.* 11 *The Ranſom of Souls.* 17 *The braſen Laver.* 22 *The holy anointing Oyl.* 34 *The Compoſition of the Perfume.*

Verſes ——

EXOD. Chap. XXXI. Verſes 18.

CONTENTS.

1 Bezaleel *and* Aholiab *are called, and made meet for the Work of the Tabernacle.* 12 *The Obſervation of the Sabbath is again commanded.* 18 Moſes *receiveth the two Tables.*

12 ¶ AND the LORD ſpake unto *Moſes*, ſaying,

13 Speak thou alſo unto the Children of *Iſrael*, ſaying, Verily my Sabbaths ye ſhall keep: For it *is* a Sign between me and you, throughout your Generations; that *ye* may know that I *am* the LORD, that doth ſanctify you.

14 ☞ Ye ſhall keep the Sabbath therefore: For it *is* Holy unto you. Every one that defileth it, ſhall ſurely be put to Death: For whoſoever doeth *any* Work therein, that Soul ſhall be cut off from among his People.

" 15 Six Days may Work be done, but " in the ſeventh *is* the Sabbath of Reſt, Holy to " to the LORD: Whoſoever doeth *any* Work " in the Sabbath-day, he ſhall ſurely be put to " Death.

16 Wherefore

16 Wherefore, the Children of *Israel* shall keep the Sabbath, to observe the Sabbath throughout their Generations; *for* a perpetual Covenant.

17 It *is* a Sign between me, and the Children of *Israel* for ever: For *in* six Days the LORD made Heaven and Earth, and on the seventh Day he rested, and was refreshed.

18 ¶ And he gave unto *Moses*, when he had made an End of communing with him upon Mount *Sinai*, two Tables of Testimony, Tables of Stone, written with the Finger of GOD.

EXOD. Chap. XXXII. Verses 35.

CONTENTS.

1 *The People in the Absence of* Moses, *cause* Aaron *to make a Calf.* 7 *GOD is angred thereby.* 11 *At the Entreaty of* Moses *he is appeased.* 15 Moses *cometh down with the Tables.* 19 *He breaketh them.* 20 *He destroyeth the Calf.* 22 Aaron's *Excuse for himself.* 25 Moses *causeth the Idolaters to be slain.* 30 *He prayeth for the People.*

AND when the People saw that *Moses* delayed to come down out of the Mount, the People gathered themselves together unto *Aaron*, and said unto him, Up, make us Gods which shall go before us: For *as for* this *Moses*, the Man that brought us up out of the Land of *Egypt*, we wot not what is become of him.

2 And *Aaron* said unto them, Break off the golden Ear-rings which *are* in the Ears of your Wives,

Wives, of your Sons, and of your Daughters, and bring *them* unto me.

3 And all the People brake off the golden ear-rings which *were* in their Ears, and brought *them* unto *Aaron*.

4 And he received *them* at their Hand, and fashioned it with a graving Tool, after he had made it a molten Calf: And they said, These *be* thy Gods, O *Israel*, which brought thee up out of the Land of *Egypt*.

7 ¶ And the LORD said unto *Moses*, Go, get thee down: For thy People which thou broughtest out of the Land of *Egypt*, have corrupted *themselves*.

8 They have turned aside quickly out of the Way which I commanded them: They have made them a molten Calf, and have worshipped it, and have sacrificed thereunto, and said, These *be* thy Gods, O *Israel*, which have brought thee up out of the Land of *Egypt*.

9 ☞ And the LORD said unto *Moses*, I have seen this People, and behold, it *is* a Stiff-necked People.

" 10 Now therefore let me alone, that my " Wrath may wax hot against them, and that I " may consume them: And I will make of thee " a great Nation.

" 11 And *Moses* besought the LORD his " GOD, and said, LORD, why doth thy Wrath " wax hot against thy People, which thou hast " brought forth out of the Land of *Egypt*, with " great Power, and with a mighty Hand.

" 12 Wherefore should the *Egyptians* speak, " and say, For Mischief did he bring them out, to

" slay

" ſlay them in the Mountains, and to conſume
" them from the Face of the Earth? Turn from
" thy fierce Wrath, and repent of this Evil
" againſt thy People.

" 13 Remember *Abraham*, *Iſaac*, and *Iſrael*
" thy Servants, to whom thou ſwareſt by thy own
" ſelf, and ſaidſt unto them, I will multiply your
" Seed as the Stars of Heaven: And all this Land
" that I have ſpoken of, will I give unto your
" Seed, and they ſhall inherit it for ever.

" 14 And the LORD repented of the Evil
" which he thought to do unto his People.

15 ¶ And *Moſes* turned, and went down from the Mount, and the two Tables of the Teſtimony were in his Hand: The Tables were written on both their Sides: On the one Side, and one the other.

19 ¶ And it came to paſs, as ſoon as he came nigh unto the Camp, that he ſaw the Calf, and the Dancing: And *Moſes* Anger waxed hot, and he caſt the Tables out of his Hands, and break them beneath the Mount.

20 And he took the Calf which they had made, and burnt *it* in the Fire, and ground *it* to Powder, and ſtrawed *it* upon the Water, and made the Children of *Iſrael* drink *of it*.

30 ☞ And it came to paſs on the Morrow, that *Moſes* ſaid unto the People, Ye have ſinned a great Sin: And now I will go up unto the LORD; peradventure I ſhall make an Attonement for your Sin.

" 31 And *Moſes* returned unto the LORD,
" and ſaid, Oh, this People have ſinned a great
" Sin, and have made them Gods of Gold.

" 32 Yet

" 32 Yet now, if thou wilt, forgive their Sin: And if not, blot me, I pray thee, out of thy Book which thou haſt written.

" 33 And the LORD ſaid unto *Moſes*, Whoſoever hath ſinned againſt me, him will I blot out of my Book.

34 Therefore now go, lead the People unto *the Place* of which I have ſpoken unto thee: behold, mine Angel ſhall go before thee: Nevertheleſs, in the Day when I viſit, I will viſit their Sin upon them.

35 And the LORD plagued the People, becauſe they made the Calf, which *Aaron* made.

EXOD. Chap. XXXIII. Verſes 23.

CONTENTS.

The LORD refuſeth to go, as he had promiſed, with the People. 4 *The People mourn thereat.* 7 *The Tabernacle is removed out of the Camp.* 9 *The LORD talketh familiarly with* Moſes. 12 Moſes *deſireth to ſee the Glory of GOD.*

12 ¶ AND *Moſes* ſaid unto the LORD, See, thou ſaidſt unto me, Bring up this People: And thou haſt not let me know whom thou wilt ſend with me. Yet thou haſt ſaid, I know the by Name, and thou haſt alſo found Grace in my Sight.

13 Now, therefore, I pray thee, if I have found Grace in thy Sight, ſhew me now thy Way that I may know thee, that I may find Grace

Grace in thy Sight: And consider that this Nation *is* thy People.

14 And he said, My Presence shall go *with thee*, and I will give thee Rest.

15 And he said unto him, If thy Presence go not *with me*, carry us not up hence.

16 For wherein shall it be known here, that I and thy People have found Grace in thy Sight? *Is it* not in that thou goest with us? So shall we be seperated, I and thy People, from all the People that *are* upon the Face of the Earth.

17 And the LORD said unto *Moses*, I will do this Thing also that thou hast spoken: For thou hast found Grace in my Sight, and I know thee by Name.

18 And he said, I beseech thee, shew me thy Glory.

19 And he said, I will make all my Goodness pass before thee, and I will proclaim the Name of the LORD before thee; and will be gracious to whom I will be gracious, and will shew Mercy on whom I will shew Mercy.

20 And the LORD said, Thou canst not see my Face: For there shall no Man see me, and live.

21 And the LORD said, Behold, *there is a* Place by me, and thou shalt stand upon a Rock.

22 And it shall come to pass, while my Glory passeth by, that I will put thee in a Clift of the Rock; and will cover thee with my Hand while I pass by.

23 And I will take away mine Hand, and thou shalt see my Back-parts: But my Face shall not be seen.

EXOD. Chap. XXXIV. Verſes 35.

CONTENTS.

The Tables are renewed. 5 *The Name of the* LORD *proclaimed.* 8 Moſes *intreateth* GOD *to go with them.* 10 GOD *maketh a Covenant with them, repeating certain Duties of the firſt Tables.* 28 Moſes *after forty Days in the Mount cometh down with the Tables.* 29 *His Face ſhineth, and he coverth it with a Vail.*

AND the LORD ſaid unto *Moſes*, Hew thee two Tables of Stone, like unto the firſt: And I will write upon *theſe* Tables, the Words that were in the firſt Tables which thou brakeſt.

4 ¶ And he hewed two Tables of Stone like unto the firſt, and *Moſes* roſe up early in the Morning, and went up unto Mount *Sinai*, as the LORD had commanded him, and took in his Hands the two Tables of Stone.

5 ☞ And the LORD deſcended in the Cloud, and ſtood with him there, and proclaimed the Name of the LORD.

" 6 And the LORD paſſed by before him, and proclaimed, The LORD, The LORD GOD, merciful, and gracious, long ſuffering, and abundant in Goodneſs and Truth.

" 7 Keeping Mercy for Thouſands, forgiving Iniquity, and Tranſgreſſion, and Sin, and that will by no Means clear *the Guilty*, viſiting the Iniquity of the Fathers upon the Children, and upon the Childrens Children, unto the third and to the fourth Generation.

8 And *Moses* made haste, and bowed his Head toward the Earth and worshipped.

EXOD. Chap. XXXV. Verses 35.

CONTENTS.

1 *The Sabbath.* 4 *The free Gift for the Tabernacle.* 20 *The Readiness of the People to offer.* 30 Bezaleel *and* Aholiab *are called to the Work.*

Verses ——

EXOD. Chap. XXXVI. Verses 38.

CONTENTS.

1 *The Offerings are delivered to the Workmen.* 5 *The Liberality of the People is restrained.* 8 *The Curtains of the Cherubims.* 14 *The Curtains of Goats Hair.* 19 *The Covering of Skins.* 20 *The Boards with their Sockets.* 31 *The Bars.* 35 *The Vail.* 37 *The Hanging for the Door.*

Verses ——

EXOD. Chap. XXXVII. Verses 29.

CONTENTS.

1 *The Ark* 6 *The Mercy seat with Cherubims.* 10 *The Table with his Vessels* 17 *The Candlestick with his Lamps and Instruments.* 25 *The Altar of Incense.* 29 *The anointing Oyl, and sweet Incense.*

Verses ——

EXOD.

EXOD. Chap. XXXVIII. Verſes 31.

CONTENTS.

The Altar of Burnt-offering. 8 *The Laver of Braſs.* 9 *The Court.* 21 *The Sum of that the People offered.*

Verſes ——

EXOD. Chap. XXXIX. Verſes 43.

CONTENTS.

1 *The Clothes of Service and holy Garments.* 2 *The Ephod.* 8 *The Breaſt plate.* 22 *The Robe of the Ephod.* 27 *The Coats, Mitre, and Girdle of fine Linnen.* 30 *The Plate of the holy Crown.* 32 *All is viewed and approved by* Moſes.

Verſes ——

EXOD. Chap. XL. Verſes 38.

CONTENTS.

1 *The Tabernacle is commanded to be reared,* 9 *and anointed,* 13 Aaron *and his Sons to be ſanctified.* 16 Moſes *performeth all Things accordingly.* 34 *A Cloud covereth the Tabernacle.*

Verſes ——

The Third Book of Moses, call'd Leviticus, Abridg'd.

CHAPTERS XXVII.

Levit. Chap. I. Verses 17.

CONTENTS.

1 *The Burnt-offerings,* 3 *of the Herd,* 10 *of the Flocks,* 14 *of the Fowls.*

Verses ——

Levit. Chap. II. Verses 16.

CONTENTS.

1 *The Meat offering of Flour with Oyl and Incense,* 4 *either baken in the Oven,* 5 *or on a Plate,* 7 *or in a Frying-pan:* 12 *Or of the First-fruits in the Ear.* 13 *The Salt of the Meat-offering.*

Verses ——

Levit. Chap. III. Verses 17.

CONTENTS.

1 *The Peace-offering of the Herd:* 6 *Of the Flock,* 7 *either a Lamb,* 12 *or a Goat.*

Verses ——

LEVIT. Chap. IV. Verſes 35.

CONTENTS.

The Sin offering of Ignorance, 3 *for the Prieſt,* 13 *for the Congregation,* 22 *for the Ruler,* 27 *for any of the People.*

Verſes ——

LEVIT. Chap. V. Verſes 19.

CONTENTS.

He that ſinneth in concealing his Knowledge, 2 *in touching an unclean Thing,* 4 *or in making an Oath.* 6 *His Treſpaſs-offering of the Flock,* 7 *of Fowls,* 11 *or of Flour.* 14 *The Treſpaſs offering in Sacrilege,* 17 *and in Sins of Ignorance.*

☞ AND if a Soul Sin, and hear the Voice of Swearing, and *is* a Witneſs, whether he hath ſeen or known *of it*; if he do not utter *it*, then he ſhall bear his Iniquity.

4 Or if a Soul Swear, pronouncing with *his* Lips to do Evil, or to do Good, whatſoever *it* be that a Man ſhall pronounce with an Oath, and it be hid from him; when he knoweth *of* it, then he ſhall be Guilty in one of theſe.

5 And it ſhall be, when he ſhall be Guilty in one of theſe *Things*, that he ſhall confeſs that he hath ſinned in that *Thing*.

6 And he ſhall bring his Treſpaſs-offering unto the LORD for his Sin which he hath ſinned, a Female from the Flock, a Lamb or a Kid of the Goats, for a Sin-offering: And the

Prieſt ſhall make an Attonement for him concernin his Sin.

7 And if he be not able to bring a Lamb, then he ſhall bring for his Treſpaſs which he hath committed, two Turtle-doves, or two young Pidgeons unto the LORD; one for a Sin-offering, and the other for a Burnt-offering.

13 And the Prieſt ſhall make an Attonement for him, as touching his Sin that he hath ſinned in one of theſe, and it ſhall be forgiven him: ——

17 ¶ And if a Soul ſin, and commit any of theſe Things which are forbidden to be done by the Commandments of the LORD; though he wiſt *it* not, yet is he guilty, and ſhall bear his Iniquity.

18 And he ſhall bring a Ram without Blemiſh out of the Flock, with thy Eſtimation, for a Treſpaſs offering, unto the Prieſt: And the Prieſt ſhall make an Attonement for him concerning his Ignorance wherein he erred and wiſt *it* not; and it ſhall be forgiven him.

19 It *is* a Treſpaſs offering: He hath certainly treſpaſſed againſt the LORD.

LEVIT. Chap. VI. Verſes 30.

CONTENTS.

1 *The Treſpaſs-offering for Sins done wittingly.* 8 *The Law of the Burnt-offering,* 14 *and of the Meat-offering.* 19 *The Offering at the Conſecration of a Prieſt.* 24 *The Law of the Sin offering.*

Verſes ——

LEVIT. Chap. VII. Verſes 38.

CONTENTS.

The Law of the Treſpaſs-offering, 11 *and of the Peace offerings,* 12 *whether it be for a Thankſgiving,* 16 *or a Vow, or a Free-will-offering.* 22 *The Fat,* 26 *and the Blood are forbidden.* 28 *The Prieſt's Portion in the Peace-offerings.*

Verſes ——

LEVIT. Chap. VIII. Verſes 36.

CONTENTS.

Moſes *conſecrateth* Aaron *and his Sons.* 14 *Their Sin-offering.* 18 *Their Burnt-offering.* 22 *The Ram of Conſecrations.* 31 *The Place and Time of their Conſecration.*

Verſes ——

LEVIT. Chap. IX. Verſes 24.

CONTENTS.

The firſt Offerings of Aaron *for himſelf and the People,* 8 *the Sin-offering,* 12 *and the Burnt-offering for himſelf.* 15 *The Offerings for the People.* 23 Moſes *and* Aaron *bleſs the People.* 24 *Fire cometh from the* LORD, *upon the Altar.*

Verſes ——

LEVIT. Chap. X. Verſes 20.

CONTENTS.

1 Nadab *and* Abihu *for offering of ſtrange Fire, are burnt by Fire.* 6 Aaron *and his Sons are forbidden to mourn for them.* 8 *The Prieſts are forbidden Wine when they are to go into the Tabernacle.* 12 *The Law of Eating the Holy Things.* 16 Aaron's *Excuſe for tranſgreſſing thereof.*

Verſes ——

LEVIT. Chap. XI. Verſes. 12.

CONTENTS.

1 *What Beaſts may,* 4 *and what may not be eaten.* 9 *What Fiſhes.* 13 *What Fowls.* 29 *The creeping Things which are unclean.*

Verſes ——

LEVIT. Chap. XII. Verſes 8.

CONTENTS.

1 *The Purification of Women after Child-Birth,* 6 *Her Offerings for her purifying.*

Verſes ——

LEVIT. Chap. XIII. Verſes 59.

CONTENTS.

1 *The Laws and Tokens whereby the Prieſt is to be guided in diſcerning the Leproſy.*

Verſes ——

LEVIT. Chap. XIV. Verſes 57.

CONTENTS.

The Rites and Sacrifices in cleanſing of the Leper. 33 *The Signs of Leproſy in an Houſe.* 48 *The cleanſing of that Houſe.*

Verſes ——

LEVIT. Chap. XV. Verſes 33.

CONTENTS.

1 *The Uncleanneſs of Men in their Iſſues.* 13 *The cleanſing of them.* 19 *The Uncleanneſs of Women in their Iſſues.* 28 *Their cleanſing.*

Verſes ——

LEVIT. Chap. XVI. Verſes 34.

CONTENTS.

1 *How the High-Prieſt muſt enter into the Holy Place.* 11 *The Sin-offering for himſelf.* 15 *The Sin-offering for the People.* 20 *The Scape-Goat.* 29 *The yearly Feaſt of the Expiations.*

Verſes ——

LEVIT. Chap. XVII. Verſes 16.

CONTENTS.

1 *The Blood of all ſlain Beaſts muſt be offered to the* LORD *at the Door of the Tabernacle.* 7 *They muſt not offer to Devils.* 10 *All eating of Blood is forbidden,* 15 *and all that dieth alone, or is torn.*

Verſes ——

LEVIT.

LEVIT. Chap. XVIII. Verſes 30.

CONTENTS.

1 *Unlawful Marriages.* 19 *Unlawful Luſts.*

Verſes ——

LEVIT. Chap. XIX. Verſes 37.

CONTENTS.

A Repetition of ſundry Laws.

AND the LORD ſpake unto *Moſes*, ſaying,
2 ☞ Speak unto all the Congregation of the Children of *Iſrael*, and ſay unto them, Ye ſhall be Holy: For I the LORD your GOD *am* Holy.

" 3 ¶ Ye ſhall fear every Man his Mother, and " his Father, and keep my Sabbaths: I *am* the " LORD your GOD.

" 4 Turn ye not unto Idols, nor make to your " ſelves molten Gods: I *am* the LORD your " GOD.

9 ¶ And when ye reap the Harveſt of your Land, thou ſhalt not wholly reap the Corners of thy Field, neither ſhalt thou gather the Gleanings of thy Harveſt.

10 And thou ſhalt not glean thy Vineyard, neither ſhalt thou gather *every* Grape of thy Vineyard; thou ſhalt leave them for the Poor and Stranger: I *am* the LORD your GOD.

11 ☞ Ye ſhall not ſteal, neither deal falſly, neither lie one to another.

" 12 ¶ And ye ſhall not ſwear by my Name " falſly, neither ſhalt thou profane the Name of " thy GOD: I *am* the LORD.

" 13 ¶ Thou

" 13 ¶ Thou ſhalt not defraud thy Neighbour, neither rob *him:* The Wages of him that is hired, ſhall not abide with thee all Night until the Morning.

" 14 ¶ Thou ſhalt not curſe the Deaf, nor put a Stumbling-block before the Blind, but ſhalt fear thy GOD: I *am* the LORD.

" 15 ¶ Ye ſhall do no Unrighteouſneſs in Judgment; thou ſhalt not reſpect the Perſon of the Poor, nor honour the Perſon of the Mighty: *But* in Righteouſneſs ſhalt thou judge thy Neighbour.

" 16 ¶ Thou ſhalt not go up and down *as* a Tale-bearer among thy People; neither ſhalt thou ſtand againſt the Blood of thy Neighbour: I *am* the LORD.

" 17 ¶ Thou ſhalt not hate thy Brother in thine Heart: Thou ſhalt in any wiſe rebuke thy Neighbour, and not ſuffer Sin to reſt upon him.

" 18 ¶ Thou ſhalt not Avenge, nor bear any Grudge againſt the Children of thy People, but thou ſhalt love thy Neighbour as thy ſelf: I *am* the LORD.

" 30 ¶ Ye ſhall keep my Sabbaths, and reverence my Sanctuary: I *am* the LORD.

" 31 ¶ Regard not them that have Familiar Spirits, neither ſeek after Wizards to be defiled by them: I *am* the LORD your GOD.

" 32 ¶ Thou ſhalt riſe up before the hoary Head, and honour the Face of the old Man, and fear thy GOD: I *am* the LORD.

" 37 ¶ Therefore ſhall ye obſerve all my Statutes, and all my Judgments, and do them: I *am* the LORD. LEVIT.

LEVIT. Chap. XX. Verſes 27.

CONTENTS.

1 *Of him that giveth of his Seed to* Molech. 4 *Of him that favoureth ſuch an one.* 6 *Of going to Wizards.* 7 *Of Sanctification.* 9 *Of him that curſeth his Parents.* 10 *Of Adultery.* 11, 14, 17, 19 *Of Inceſt.* 13 *Of Sodomy.* 15 *Of Beaſtiality.* 18 *Of Uncleanneſs.* 22 *Obedience is required with Holineſs.* 27 *Wizards muſt be put to Death.*

AND the LORD ſpake unto *Moſes*, ſaying, ☞ 2 Again, thou ſhalt ſay to the Children of *Iſrael*, Whoſoever *he be* of the Children of *Iſrael*, or of the Strangers that ſojourn in *Iſrael*, that giveth *any* of his Seed unto *Molech*, he ſhall ſurely be put to Death; the People of the Land ſhall ſtone him with Stones.

" 6 ¶ And the Soul that turneth after ſuch as
" have Familiar Spirits, and after Wizards, to go
" a whoreing after them, I will even ſet my Face
" againſt that Soul, and will cut him off from
" among his People.

" 7 ¶ Sanctify your ſelves therefore, and be
" ye Holy: For I *am* the LORD your GOD.

" 8 And ye ſhall keep my Statutes, and do
" them: I *am* the LORD which ſanctify you.

" 9 ¶ For every one that curſeth his Father
" or his Mother, ſhall be ſurely put to Death:
" He hath curſed his Father or his Mother;
" his Blood *ſhall be* upon him.

" 10 ¶ And the Man that committeth Adul-
" tery with another Man's Wife, *even* he that
" committeth Adultery with his Neighbour's
" Wife,

Wife, the Adulterer and Adultreſs ſhall ſurely be put to Death.

" 11 And the Man that lieth with his Father's Wife, hath uncovered his Father's Nakedneſs: Both of them ſhall ſurely be put to Death; their Blood *ſhall be* upon them.

" 12 And if a Man lie with his Daughter-in-Law, both of them ſhall ſurely be put to Death: They have wrought Confuſion; their Blood *ſhall be* upon them.

" 13 If any Man alſo lie with Mankind, as he lieth with a Woman, both of them have committed an Abomination: They ſhall ſurely be put to Death; their Blood *ſhall be* upon them.

" 14 And if a Man take a Wife and her Mother, it *is* Wickedneſs: They ſhall be burnt with Fire, both he and they; that there be no Wickedneſs among you.

" 15 And if a Man lie with a Beaſt, he ſhall ſurely be put to Death: And ye ſhall ſlay the Beaſt.

" 16 And if a Woman approach unto any Beaſt, and lie down thereto, thou ſhalt kill the Woman and the Beaſt: They ſhall ſurely be put to Death; their Blood *ſhall be* upon them.

" 18 And if a Man ſhall lie with a Woman having her Sickneſs, and ſhall uncover her Nakedneſs; he hath diſcovered her Fountain, and ſhe hath uncovered the Fountain of her Blood: And both of them ſhall be cut off from among their People.

" 26 And

" 26 And ye shall be Holy unto me: For
" the LORD *am* Holy, and have severed yo
" from *other* People, that ye should be mine.
" 27 ¶ A Man also or Woman that hath
" Familiar Spirit, or that is a Wizard, shall surel
" ly be put to Death: They shall stone them
" with Stones: Their Blood *shall be* upon them

LEVIT. Chap. XXI. Verses 24.

CONTENTS.

1 *Of the Priests Mourning.* 6 *Of their Ho*
lineſs. 8 *Of their Eſtimation.* 7, 13 *O*
their Marriages. 16 *The Prieſts that hav*
Blemiſhes muſt not miniſter in the Sanctuary

Verses ——

LEVIT. Chap. XXII. Verses 33.

CONTENTS.

1 *The Prieſts in their Uncleanneſs muſt abſtai*
from the holy Things. 6 *How they ſhall b*
cleanſed. 10 *Who of the Prieſts Houſe ma*
eat of the holy Things. 17 *The Sacrifice*
muſt be without Blemiſh. 26 *The Age of th*
Sacrifice. 29 *The Law of eating the Sacri*
fice of Thankſgiving.

Verses ——

LEVIT. Chap. XXIII. Verſes 44.

CONTENTS.

The Feaſts of the LORD. 3 *The Sabbath.* 4 *The Paſſover.* 9 *The Sheaf of Firſt-fruits.* 15 *The Feaſt of Pentecoſt.* 22 *Gleanings to be left for the Poor.* 23 *The Feaſt of Trumpets.* 26 *The Day of Attonement.* 33 *The Feaſt of Tabernacles.*

AND the LORD ſpake unto *Moſes*, ſaying,

22 When ye reap the Harveſt of your and, thou ſhalt not make clean Riddance of e Corners of thy Field when thou reapeſt, either ſhalt thou gather any gleaning of thy arveſt: Thou ſhalt leave them unto the Poor nd to the Stranger: I *am* the LORD your OD.

23 ¶ And the LORD ſpake unto *Moſes*, ying,

24 Speak unto the Children of *Iſrael*, ſaying, the ſeventh Month, in the firſt *Day* of the onth, ſhall ye have a Sabbath, a Memorial of lowing of Trumpets, an Holy Convocation.

25 Ye ſhall do no ſervile Work *therein*; but e ſhall offer an Offering made by Fire unto he LORD.

26 ¶ And the LORD ſpake unto *Moſes*, aying,

39 Alſo in the fifteenth Day of the ſeventh onth, when ye have gathered in the Fruit of he Land, ye ſhall keep a Feaſt unto the LORD even Days: On the firſt Day *ſhall be* a Sabbath, nd on the eighth Day *ſhall be* a Sabbath.

40 And

40 And ye shall take you on the first Da the Boughs of goodly Trees, Branches of Palm trees, and the Boughs of thick Trees, and Wil lows of the Brook; and ye shall rejoyce before the LORD your GOD seven Days.

41 And ye shall keep it a Feast unto the LORD seven Days in the Year: *It shall be* a Statute for ever in your Generations, ye shall celebrate it in the seventh Month.

42 Ye shall dwell in Booths seven Days; all that are *Israelites* born, shall dwell in Booths:

43 That your Generations may know that I made the Children of *Israel* to dwell in Booths, when I brought them out of the Land of *Egypt*: I *am* the LORD your GOD.

44 And *Moses* declared unto the Children of *Israel* the Feasts of the LORD.

LEVIT. Chap. XXIV. Verses 23.

CONTENTS.

1 *The Oyl for the Lamps.* 5 *The Shew-bread.* 10 Shelomith's *Son blasphemeth.* 13 *The Law of Blasphemy.* 17 *Of Murder.* 18 *Of Damage.* 23 *The Blasphemer is stoned.*

10 ¶ AND the Son of an *Israelitish* Woman, whose Father *was* an *Egyptian*, went out among the Children of *Israel*; and this Son of the *Israelitish Woman*, and a Man of *Israel* strove together in the Camp;

11 ☞ And the *Israelitish* Woman's Son blasphemed the Name *of the LORD*, and cursed: And they brought him unto *Moses* (and his Mother's

ıer's Name *was Shelomith*, the Daughter of *Dibri*, of the Tribe of *Dan*)

" 12 And they put him in Ward, that the Mind of the LORD might be ſhewed them.

" 13 And the LORD ſpake unto *Moſes*, ſaying,

" 14 Bring forth him that hath curſed, without the Camp, and let all that heard *him*, lay their Hands upon his Head, and let all the Congregation ſtone him.

" 15 And thou ſhalt ſpeak unto the Children of *Iſrael*, ſaying, Whoſoever curſeth his GOD, ſhall bear his Sin.

" 16 And he that blaſphemeth the Name of the LORD, he ſhall ſurely be put to Death, *and* all the Congregation ſhall certainly ſtone him: As well the Stranger, as he that is born in the Land, when he blaſphemeth the Name *of the LORD*, ſhall be put to Death.

" 17 ¶ And he that killeth any Man, ſhall ſurely be put to Death.

" 18 And he that killeth a Beaſt, ſhall make it good; Beaſt for Beaſt.

" 19 And if a Man cauſe a Blemiſh in his Neighbour; as he he hath done, ſo ſhall it be done to him:

" 20 Breach for Breach, Eye for Eye, Tooth for Tooth: As he hath cauſed a Blemiſh in a Man, ſo ſhall it be done to him *again*.

" 21 And he that killeth a Beaſt, he ſhall reſtore it: And he that killeth a Man, he ſhall be put to Death.

22 Ye ſhall have one manner of Law, as well for the Stranger, as for one of your own Country: For I *am* the LORD your GOD.

23 ☞ And *Moſes* ſpake unto the Children of *Iſrael*, that they ſhould bring forth him that had curſed, out of the Camp, and ſtone him with Stones: And the Children of *Iſrael* did as the LORD commanded *Moſes*.

LEVIT. Chap. XXV. Verſes 55.

CONTENTS.

1 *The Sabbath of the ſeventh Year.* 8 *The Jubile in the fiftieth Year.* 14 *Of Oppreſſion.* 18 *A Bleſſing of Obedience.* 23 *The Redemption of Land.* 29 *Of Houſes.* 35 *Compaſſion of the Poor.* 39 *The Uſage of Bondmen.* 47 *The Redemption of Servants.*

35 ☞ IF thy Brother be waxen poor, and fallen into decay with thee, then thou ſhalt relieve him: *Yea though he be* a Stranger, or a Sojourner; that he may live with thee.

36 Take thou no Uſury of him, or Increaſe. But fear thy God; that thy Brother may live with thee.

37 Thou ſhalt not give him thy Money upon Uſury, nor lend him thy Victuals for Increaſe.

38 I *am* the LORD your GOD, which brought you forth out of the Land of *Egypt*, to give you the Land of *Canaan*, *and* to be your God.

39 ¶ And if thy Brother *that dwelleth by* thee be waxen poor, and be ſold unto thee; thou ſhalt not compel him to ſerve as a Bond-ſervant:

40 *But* as an hired Servant, *and* as a Sojourner, he ſhall be with thee, *and* ſhall ſerve thee unto the Year of Jubile.

41 And *then* ſhall he depart from thee, *both* he and his Children with him, and ſhall return unto his own Family, and unto the Poſſeſſion of his Father's ſhall he return.

42 For they *are* my Servants, which I brought forth out of the Land of *Egypt:* They ſhall not be ſold as Bond-men.

43 Thou ſhalt not rule over him with Rigour, but ſhalt fear thy GOD.

44 Both thy Bond men, and thy Bond-maids, which thou ſhalt have, *ſhall be* of the Heathen that are round about you; of them ſhall ye buy Bond-men and Bond-maids.

45 Moreover, of the Children of the Strangers that do ſojourn among you, of them ſhall ye buy, and of their Families that *are* with you, which they begat in your Land: And they ſhall be your Poſſeſſion.

46 And ye ſhall take them as an Inheritance for your Children after you, to inherit *them for* a Poſſeſſion, they ſhall be your Bond-men for ever: But over your Brethren the Children of *Iſrael*, ye ſhall not rule one over another with Rigour.

LEVIT. Chap. XXVI. Verſes 46.

CONTENTS.

1 *Of Idolatry.* 2 *Religiouſneſs.* 3 *A Bleſſing to them that keep the Commandments.* 14 *A Curſe to thoſe that break them.* 40 GOD *promiſeth to remember them that repent.*

☞ YE ſhall make you no Idols, nor graven Image, neither rear you up a ſtanding Image, neither ſhall ye ſet up *any* Image of Stone in your Land, to bow down unto it: For I *am* the LORD your GOD.

" 2 Ye ſhall keep my Sabbaths, and reverence
" my Sanctuary: I *am* the LORD.

" 3 ¶ If ye walk in my Statutes, and keep my
" Commandments, and do them;

" 4 Then I will give you Rain in due Seaſon,
" and the Land ſhall yield her Increaſe, and the
" Trees of the Field ſhall yield their Fruit.

6 And I will give Peace in the Land, and ye ſhall lie down, and none ſhall make *you* afraid: And I will rid evil Beaſts out of the Land, neither ſhall the Sword go through your Land.

7 And ye ſhall chaſe your Enemies, and they ſhall fall before you by the Sword.

8 And five of you ſhall chaſe an hundred, and an hundred of you ſhall put ten thouſand to flight: And your Enemies ſhall fall before you by the Sword.

9 For I will have Reſpect unto you, and make you fruitful, and multiply you, and eſtabliſh my Covenant with you.

12 And I will walk among you, and will be your GOD, and ye ſhall be my People.

14 ☞ But

14 ☞ But if ye will not hearken unto me, and will not do all theſe Commandments;

" 15 And if ye ſhall deſpiſe my Statutes, or if " your Soul abhor my Judgments, ſo that ye will " not do all my Commandments, *but* that ye " break my Covenant:

" 16 I alſo will do this unto you, I will even " appoint over you Terror, Conſumption, and the " Burning-ague; that ſhall conſume the Eyes, and " cauſe Sorrow of Heart: And ye ſhall ſow your " Seed in Vain, for your Enemies ſhall eat it.

" 17 And I will ſet my Face againſt you, and " ye ſhall be ſlain before your Enemies: They " that hate you ſhall reign over you, and ye ſhall " flee when none purſueth you.

" 21 ¶ And if ye walk contrary unto me, and " will not hearken unto me; I will bring ſeven " Times more Plagues upon you, according to " your Sins.

" 22 I will alſo ſend wild Beaſts among you, " which ſhall rob you of your Children, and de- " ſtroy your Cattle, and make you few in Num- " ber, and your *High*-ways ſhall be deſolate.

" 23 And if ye will not be reformed by me by " theſe Things, but will walk contrary unto me:

" 24 Then will I alſo walk contrary unto you, " and will puniſh you yet ſeven Times for your " Sins.

" 25 And I will bring a Sword upon you, that " ſhall avenge the Quarrel of *my* Covenant: And " when ye are gathered together within your Ci- " ties, I will ſend the Peſtilence among you; and " ye ſhall be delivered into the Hand of the " Enemy.

" 27 And if ye will not for all this hearken
" unto me, but walk contrary unto me:
" 29 Ye ſhall eat the Fleſh of your Sons,
" and the Fleſh of your Daughters ſhall ye eat.
" 30 And I will deſtroy your high Places, and
" cut down your Images, and caſt your Carcaſes
" upon the Carcaſes of your Idols, and my Soul
" ſhall abhor you.
" 43 The Land alſo ſhall be left of them,
" and ſhall enjoy her Sabbaths, while ſhe lieth
" deſolate without them: And they ſhall accept
" of the Puniſhment of their Iniquity; becauſe,
" even becauſe they deſpiſed my Judgments, and
" becauſe their Soul abhorred my Statutes.

LEVIT. Chap. XXVII. Verſes 34.

CONTENTS.

1 *He that maketh a ſingular Vow, muſt be the* LORD'S. 2 *The Eſtimation of the Perſon.* 9 *Of a Beaſt given by Vow.* 14 *Of a Houſe.* 16 *Of a Field, and the Redemption thereof.* 28 *No devoted Thing may be redeemed.* 32 *The Tithe may not be changed.*

Verſes ——

The Fourth Book of MOSES, call'd NUMBERS, Abridg'd.

CHAPTERS XXXVI.

NUMB. Chap. I. Verſes 54.

CONTENTS.

1 *The People numbered.* 5 *The Princes of the Tribes.* 17 *The Number of every Tribe.* 47 *The* Levites *are exempted for the Service of the* LORD.

Verſes ——

NUMB. Chap. II. Verſes 34.

CONTENTS.

1 *The Order of the Tribes in their Tents.*

Verſes ——

CONTENTS.

1 *The Sons of* Aaron. 5 *The* Levites *are given to the Priests for the Service of the Tabernacle,* 11 *instead of the First-born.* 14 *The* Levites *are numbered by their Families.* 21 *The Families, Number and Charge of the* Gershonites. 27 *Of the* Kohathites. 33 *Of the* Merarites. 38 *The Place and Charge of* Moses *and* Aaron. 40 *The First-born are freed by the* Levites. 44 *The Overplus are redeemed.*

44 ¶ AND the LORD spake unto *Moses*, saying,

45 Take the *Levites* instead of all the first-born among the Children of *Israel*, and the Cattle of the *Levites* instead of their Cattle, and the *Levites* shall be mine: I am the LORD.

46 And for those that are to be redeemed of the two hundred and threescore and thirteen, of the First-born of the Children of *Israel*, which are more than the *Levites*.

47 Thou shalt even take five Shekles apiece by the Poll, after the Shekel of the Sanctuary shalt thou take *them:* The Shekel *is* twenty Gerahs.

48 And thou shalt give the Money, wherewith the odd Number of them is to be redeemed, unto *Aaron* and to his Sons.

49 And *Moses* took the Redemption-Money of them that were over and above them that were redeemed by the *Levites*.

50 Of the First-born of the Children of *Israel* took he the Money; a Thousand three Hundred

Hundred and threeſcore and five Shekels, after the Shekel of the Sanctuary.

51 And *Moſes* gave the Money of them that were redeemed, unto *Aaron*, and to his Sons, according to the Word of the LORD, as the LORD commanded *Moſes*.

NUMB. Chap. IV. Verſes 49.

CONTENTS.

1 *The Age and Time of the* Levites *Service.* 4 *The Carriage of the* Kohathites *when the Prieſts have taken down the Tabernacle.* 16 *The Charge of* Eleazar. 17 *The Office of the Prieſts.* 21 *The Carriage of ehe* Gerſhonites. 29 *The Carriage of the* Merarites. 34 *The Number of the* Kohathites, 38 *of the* Gerſhonites, 42 *and of the* Merarites.

Verſes ——

NUMB. Chap. V. Verſes 31.

CONTENTS.

1 *The unclean are removed out of the Camp.* 5 *Reſtitution is to be made in Treſpaſſes.* 11 *The Trial of Jealouſy.*

AND the LORD ſpake unto *Moſes*, ſaying, 2 Command the Children of *Iſrael*, that they put out of the Camp every Leper, and every one that hath an Iſſue, and whoſoever is defiled by the Dead.

3 Both

3 Both Male and Female ſhall ye put out, without the Camp ſhall ye put them; that they defile nor their Camps in the midſt whereof I dwell.

4 And the Children of *Iſrael* did ſo, and put them out without the Camp: As the LORD ſpake unto *Moſes*, ſo did the Children of *Iſrael*.

11 ¶ And the LORD ſpake unto *Moſes*, ſaying,

12 Speak unto the Children of *Iſrael*, and ſay unto them, If any Man's Wife go aſide, and commit a Treſpaſs againſt him,

13 And a Man lie with her carnally, and it be hid from the Eyes of her Husband, and be kept cloſe, and ſhe be defiled, and *there be* no Witneſs againſt her, neither ſhe be taken *with the Manner*;

14 And the Spirit of Jealouſy come upon him, and he be jealous of his Wife, and ſhe be defiled; or if the Spirit of Jealouſy come upon him, and he be jealous of his Wife, and ſhe be not defiled:

15 Then ſhall the Man bring his Wife unto the Prieſt, and he ſhall bring her Offering for her, the tenth *Part* of an Ephah of Barley-meal; he ſhall pour no Oyl upon it, nor put Frankincenſe thereon, for *it is* an Offering of Jealouſy, an Offering of Memorial, bringing Iniquity to Remembrance.

16 And the Prieſt ſhall bring her near, and ſet her before the LORD.

17 And the Prieſt ſhall take Holy Water in an Earthen Veſſel, and of the Duſt that is in the

the Floor of the Tabernacle, the Prieſt ſhall take, and put it into the Water.

17 And the Prieſt ſhall ſet the Woman before the LORD, and uncover the Woman's Head, and put the Offering of Memorial in her Hands, which is the Jealouſy-offering; and the Prieſt ſhall have in his Hand the bitter Water that cauſeth the Curſe.

19 And the Prieſt ſhall charge her by an Oath, and ſay unto the Woman, If no Man hath lien with thee, and if thou haſt not gone aſide to Uncleanneſs *with another* inſtead of thy Husband, be thou free from this bitter Water that cauſeth the Curſe.

20 But if thou haſt gone aſide to another inſtead of thy Husband, and if thou be defiled, and ſome Man hath lien with thee beſides thine Husband:

21 Then the Prieſt ſhall charge the Woman with an Oath of Curſing, and the Prieſt ſhall ſay unto the Woman, The LORD make thee a Curſe and an Oath among thy People, when the LORD doth make thy Thigh to rot, and thy Belly to ſwell.

22 And this Water that cauſeth the Curſe ſhall go into thy Bowels, to make *thy* Belly to ſwell, and *thy* Thigh to rot: And the Woman ſhall ſay Amen, Amen.

24 And he ſhall cauſe the Women to drink the bitter Water that cauſeth the Curſe: And the Water that cauſeth the Curſe ſhall enter into her, *and become* bitter.

27 And when he hath made her to drink the Water, then it ſhall come to paſs, *that* if ſhe be

be defiled, and have done Treſpaſs againſt her Husband; that the Water that cauſeth the Curſe ſhall enter into her, *and become* bitter, and her Belly ſhall ſwell, and her Thigh ſhall rot: And the Woman ſhall be a Curſe among her People.

28 And if the Woman be not defiled, but be clean; then ſhe ſhall be free, and ſhall conceive Seed.

29 This *is* the Law of Jealouſies, when a Wife goeth aſide *to another* inſtead of her Husband, and is defiled.

30 Or when the Spirit of Jealouſy cometh upon him, and he be jealous over his Wife, and ſhall ſet the Woman before the LORD, and the Prieſt ſhall execute upon her all this Law.

NUMB. Chap. VI. Verſes 27.

CONTENTS.

1 *The Law of the* Nazarites. 22 *The Form of bleſſing the People.*

22 ¶ AND the LORD ſpake unto *Moſes*, ſaying,

23 ☞ Speak unto *Aaron*, and unto his Sons, ſaying, On this wiſe ye ſhall bleſs the Children of *Iſrael*, ſaying unto them:

" 24 The LORD bleſs thee, and keep thee:

" 25 The LORD make his Face ſhine upon " thee, and be gracious unto thee:

" 26 The LORD lift up his Countenance upon " thee, and give thee Peace.

27 And they ſhall put my Name upon the Children of *Iſrael*, and I will bleſs them.

NUMB. Chap. VII. Verſes 89.

CONTENTS.

The Offering of the Princes at the Dedication of the Tabernacle: 10 *Their ſeveral Offerings at the Dedication of the Altar.* 89 *GOD ſpeaketh to* Moſes *from the Mercy-ſeat.*

Verſes ——

NUMB. Chap. VIII. Verſes 26.

CONTENTS.

How the Lamps are to be lighted. 5 *The Conſecration of the* Levites. 23 *The Age and Time of their Service.*

Verſes ——

NUMB. Chap. IX. Verſes 23.

CONTENTS.

The Paſſover is commanded again. 6 *A ſecond Paſſover allowed for them that were unclean or abſent.* 15 *The Cloud guideth the Removings and Encampings of the* Iſraelites.

Verſes ——

NUMB. Chap. X. Verſes 36.

CONTENTS.

1 *The Uſe of the Silver Trumpets.* 11 *The* Iſraelites *remove from* Sinai *to* Paran. 14 *The Order of their March.* 29 Hobab *is intreated by* Moſes *not to leave them.* 35 *The Bleſſing of* Moſes *at the removing and reſting of the Ark.*

29 ¶ AND *Moſes* ſaid unto *Hobab*, the Son of *Raguel* the *Midianite*, *Moſes*'s Father-in-Law, We are journeying unto the Place of which the LORD ſaid, I will give it you: Come thou with us, and we will do thee Good: For the LORD hath ſpoken Good concerning *Iſrael*.

30 And he ſaid unto him, I will not go but I will depart to mine own Land, and to my Kindred.

31 And he ſaid, Leave us not, I pray thee foraſmuch as thou knoweſt how we are to encamp in the Wilderneſs, and thou mayeſt be to us inſtead of Eyes.

32 And it ſhall be, if thou go with us, yea it ſhall be, that what Goodneſs the LORD ſhall do unto us, the ſame will we do unto thee.

33 ¶ And they departed from the Mount of the LORD three Days Journey: And the Ark of the Covenant of the LORD went before them in the three Days Journey, to ſearch out a Reſting-place for them.

34 And the Cloud of the LORD *was* upon them by Day, when they went out of the Camp.

35 And

35 And it came to paſs when the Ark ſet forward, that *Moſes* ſaid, Riſe up, LORD, and let thine Enemies be ſcattered; and let them that hate thee, flee before thee.

36 And when it reſted, he ſaid, Return, O LORD, unto the many thouſands of *Iſrael*.

NUMB. Chap. XI. Verſes 35.

CONTENTS.

1 *The burning at* Taberah *quenched by* Moſes's *Prayer.* 4 *The People luſt for Fleſh and loath Manna.* 10 Moſes *complaineth of his Charge.* 16 *GOD divideth his Burden unto ſeventy Elders.* 31 *Quails are given in Wrath at* Kibroth-Hattaavah.

AND *when* the People complained, it diſpleaſed the LORD: and the LORD heard *it*; and his Anger was kindled; and the Fire of the LORD burnt among them, and conſumed *them that were* in the uttermoſt Parts of the Camp.

2 And the People cried unto *Moſes*; and when *Moſes* prayed unto the LORD, the Fire was quenched.

3 And he called the Name of the Place *Taberah*: Becauſe the Fire of the LORD burnt among them.

4 ¶ And the mixt Multitude that *was* among them fell a Luſting: And the Children of *Iſrael* alſo wept again, and ſaid, Who ſhall give us Fleſh to eat?

5 We

5 We remember the Fish which we did eat in *Egypt* freely; the Cucumbers, and the Melons, and the Leeks, and the Onions, and the Garlick.

6 But now our Soul *is* dried away; *there is* nothing at all, besides this Manna, before our Eyes.

7 And the Manna *was* as Coriander-Seed, and the Colour thereof as the Colour of Bdelilum.

8 *And* the People went about, and gathered *it*, and ground *it* in Mills, or beat *it* in a Mortar, and baked *it* in Pans, and made Cakes of it: And the Taste of it was as the Taste of fresh Oyl.

9 And when the Dew fell upon the Camp in the Night, the Manna fell upon it.

10 ☞ Then *Moses* heard the People weep, throughout their Families, every Man in the Door of his Tent: And the Anger of the LORD was kindled greatly; *Moses* also was displeased.

" 11 And *Moses* said unto the LORD, " Wherefore hast thou afflicted thy Servant? " And wherefore have I not found Favour in " thy Sight, that thou layest the Burden of " all this People upon me?

" 12 Have I conceived all this People? Have " I begotten them, that thou shouldest say unto " me, Carry them in thy Bosom, as a nurs- " ing Father beareth the sucking Child, unto " the Land which thou sweares unto their " Fathers?

" 13 Whence

" 13 Whence ſhould I have Fleſh to give
" unto all this People? For they weep unto
" me, ſaying, Give us Fleſh, that we may eat.
" 14 I am not able to bear all this People
" alone, becauſe *it is* too heavy for me.
" 15 And if thou deal thus with me, kill
" me, I pray thee, out of Hand, if I have
" found Favour in thy Sight; and let me not
" ſee my Wretchedneſs.

16 ¶ And the LORD ſaid unto *Moſes*, Gather unto me ſeventy Men of the Elders of *Iſrael*, whom thou knoweſt to be the Elders of the People, and Officers over them; and bring them unto the Tabernacle of the Congregation, that they may ſtand there with thee.

17 And I will come down and talk with thee there: And I will take of the Spirit which *is* upon thee, and will put *it* upon them; and they ſhall bear the Burden of the People with thee, that thou bear *it* not thy ſelf alone.

18 And ſay thou unto the People, Sanctify your ſelves againſt To-morrow, and ye ſhall eat Fleſh (for you have wept in the Ears of the LORD, ſaying, Who ſhall give us Fleſh to eat? for *it was* well with us in *Egypt*) therefore the LORD will give you Fleſh, and ye ſhall eat.

19 Ye ſhall not eat one Day, nor two Days, nor five Days, neither ten Days, nor twenty Days;

20 *But* even a whole Month, until it come out at your Noſtrils, and it be Loathſome unto you: Becauſe that ye have deſpiſed the LORD which *is* among you, and have wept before him, ſaying, Why came we forth out of *Egypt*?

21 And *Moses* said, The People amongst whom I *am, are* six hundred thousand Footmen; and thou hast said, I will give them Flesh, that they may eat a whole Month.

22 Shall the Flocks and the Herds be slain for them, to suffice them? Or shall all the Fish of the Sea be gathered together for them, to suffice them?

23 ☞ And the LORD said unto *Moses*, Is the LORD's Hand waxed short? Thou shalt see now whether my Word shall come to pass unto thee, or not.

31 ¶ And there went forth a Wind from the LORD, and brought Quails from the Sea, and let *them* fall by the Camp, as it were a Day's Journey on this Side, and as it were a Day's Journey on the other Side, round about the Camp, and as it were two Cubits *high* upon the Face of the Earth.

32 And the People stood up all that Day, and all *that* Night, and all the next Day, and they gathered the Quails: He that gathered least, gathered ten Homers: And they spread *them* all abroad for themselves round about the Camp.

33 But while the Flesh *was* yet between their Teeth, e'er it was chewed; the Wrath of the LORD was kindled against the People, and the LORD smote the People with a very great Plague.

34 And he called the Name of that Place, *Kibroth-hattaavah:* Because there they buried the People that lusted.

35 *And* the People journeyed from *Kibroth-hattaavah*, unto *Hazeroth:* And abode at *Hazeroth.*

NUMB.

NUMB. XII. Verſes 16.

CONTENTS.

GOD rebuketh the Sedition of Miriam *and* Aaron. 10 Miriam's *Leproſy is healed at the Prayer of* Moſes. 14 *GOD commandeth her to be ſhut out of the Hoſt.*

AND *Miriam* and *Aaron* ſpake againſt *Moſes*, becauſe of the *Ethiopian* Woman, whom he had married: For he had married an *Ethiopian* Woman.

2 And they ſaid, Hath the LORD indeed ſpoken only by *Moſes*? Hath he not ſpoken alſo by us? And the LORD heard *it*.

3 ☞ (Now the Man *Moſes* was very meek, above all the Men which were upon the Face of the Earth.)

And the LORD ſpake ſuddenly unto *Moſes*, and unto *Aaron*, and unto *Miriam*, Come out ye three unto the Tabernacle of the Congregation: And they three came out.

5 And the LORD came down in the Pillar of the Cloud, and ſtood in the Door of the Tabernacle, and called *Aaron* and *Miriam*: And they both came forth.

6 ☞ And he ſaid hear now my Words: If there be a Prophet among you, I the LORD will make my ſelf known unto him in a Viſion, *and* will ſpeak unto him in a Dream:

" 7 But my Servant *Moſes is* not ſo, who " is faithful in all mine Houſe.

" 8 With him will I ſpeak Mouth to Mouth, " even apparently, and not in dark Speeches, " and the Similitude of the LORD ſhall he be-

" hold: Wherefore then were ye not afraid to
" ſpeak againſt my Servant *Moſes*.

9 And the Anger of the LORD was kindled againſt them, and he departed.

10 And the Cloud departed from off the Tabernacle, and behold, *Miriam*, became Leprous, *white* as Snow: And *Aaron* looked upon *Miriam*, and behold ſhe was Leprous.

11 And *Aaron* ſaid unto *Moſes*, Alas, my Lord, I beſeech thee, lay not the Sin upon us, wherein we have done fooliſhly, and wherein we have ſinned.

12 Let her not be as one dead, of whom the Fleſh is half conſumed, when he commeth out of his Mother's Womb.

13 And *Moſes* cryed unto the LORD, ſaying, Heal her now, O GOD, I beſeech thee.

14. And the LORD ſaid unto *Moſes*, If her Father had but ſpit in her Face, ſhould ſhe not be aſhamed ſeven Days? Let her be ſhut out of the Camp ſeven Days, and after that let her be received in again.

15 And *Miriam*, was ſhut out from the Camp ſeven Days: And the People journeyed not, tell *Miriam* was brought in again.

16 And afterwards the People removed from *Hazeroth*, and pitched in the Wilderneſs of *Paran*.

NUMB. XIII. Verſes 33.

CONTENTS.

1 *The Names of the Men who were ſent to ſearch the Land.* 17 *their Inſtructions.* 21 *Their Acts.* 26 *Their Relation.*

AND the LORD ſpeak unto *Moſes*, ſaying,

2 Send thou Men, that they may ſearch the Land of *Canaan*, which I give unto the Children of *Iſrael*: Of every Tribe of their Fathers, ſhall ye ſend a Man, every one a Ruler among them.

21 ¶ So they went up and ſearched the Land, from the Wilderneſs of *Sin*, unto *Rehob*, as Men come to *Hamath*.

22 And they aſcended by the *South*, and came unto *Hebron*: Where *Ahiman*, *Sheſhai*, and *Telmai*, the Children of *Anak* were: (Now *Hebron*, was built ſeven Years before *Zoan* in *Egypt*,)

23 And they came unto the Brook of *Eſhcol*, and cut down from thence a Branch with one Cluſter of Grapes, and they bare it between two upon a Staff, and they brought of the Pomegranates, and of the Figs.

24 The Place was called the Brook of *Eſhcol*, becauſe of the Cluſters of Grapes which the Children of *Iſrael* cut down from thence.

25 And they returned from ſearching the Land, after forty Days.

26 ¶ And they went and came to *Moſes*, and to *Aaron*, and to all the Congregation of the Children of *Iſrael* unto the Wilderneſs of

Paran, to *Kadesh*, and brought back Word unto them, and unto all the Congregation, and shewed them the Fruits of the Land.

27 And they told him, and said, We came unto the Land whither thou sentest us, and surely it floweth with Milk and Honey; and this is the Fruits of it.

28 Nevertheless, the People be strong that dwell in the Land, and the Cities are walled and very great: And moreover we saw the Children of *Anak* there.

32 And they brought up an evil Report of the Land, which they had searched, unto the Children of *Israel*, saying, the Land through which we have gone to search it, *is* a Land that eateth up the Inhabitants thereof, and all the People we see in it, are Men of a great Stature.

33 And there we saw the Giants, the Sons of *Anak*, *which come* of the Giants: And we were in our own Sight as Grashoppers, and so we were in their Sight.

NUMB. Chap. XIV. Verſes 45.

CONTENTS.

1 *The People murmur at the News.* 6 Joſhua *and* Caleb *labour to ſtill them.* 11 *GOD threateneth them.* 13 Moſes *perſwadeth them, and obtaineth Pardon.* 26 *The Murmurers are deprived of entering into the Land.* 36 *The Men who raiſed the evil Report, die by a Plague.* 40 *The People that would invade the Land againſt the Will of GOD are ſmitten.*

AND all the Congregation lifted up their Voice and cryed, and the People wept that Night.

2 And all the Children of *Iſrael* murmured againſt *Moſes* and againſt *Aaron*: And the whole Congregation ſaid unto them, Would GOD that we had died in the Land of *Egypt*, or would GOD we had died in this Wilderneſs.

3 And wherefore hath the LORD, brought us unto this Land, to fall by the Sword, that our Wives, and our Children ſhould be a Prey? Were it not better for us to return into *Egypt*.

4 And they ſaid one to another, Let us make a Captain, and let us return into *Egypt*.

5 Then *Moſes* and *Aaron*, fell on their Faces before all the Aſſembly of the Congregation of the Children of *Iſrael*.

6 ¶ And *Joſhua* the Son of *Nun*, and *Caleb* the Son of *Jephunneh*, which were of them that ſearched the Land, rent their Clothes.

7 And they ſpeak unto all the Company of the Children of *Iſrael*, ſaying, The Land which we paſſed through to ſearch it, *is* an exceeding good Land.

8 If the LORD delight in us, then he will bring us into this Land, and give it us, a Land which floweth with Milk and Honey.

9 ☞ Only rebel not ye againſt the LORD, neither fear ye the People of the Land, for they are Bread for us: Their Defence is departed from them, and the LORD *is* with us: Fear not them.

" 10 But all the Congregation bad ſtone " them with Stones: And the Glory of the " LORD appeared in the Tabernacle of the " Congregation, before all the Children of " *Iſrael.*

" 11 ¶ And the LORD ſaid unto *Moſes*, " How long will the People provoke me? And " how long will it be e'er they believe me, for " all the Signs which I have ſhewed among them?

" 27 How long ſhall I bear with this evil " Congregation, which murmur againſt me? " I have heard the Murmurings of the Chil- " dren of *Iſrael*, which they murmur againſt " me.

" 28 Say unto them, As truly as I live ſaith " the LORD, as you have ſpoken in mine " Ears, ſo will I do to you;

" 29 Your Carcaſes ſhall fall in this Wilder- " neſs, and all that were numbred of you ac- " cording to your whole Number, from twen- " ty Years old and upwards, which have mur- " mured againſt me.

" 30 Doubt-

" 30 Doubtleſs ye ſhall not come into the Land,
" concerning which I ſware to make you dwell
" therein, ſave *Caleb* the Son of *Jephunneh*,
" and *Joſhua* the Son of *Nun*.
" 31 But your little Ones, which ye ſaid
" ſhould be a Prey, them will I bring in, and
" they ſhall know the Land which ye have
" deſpiſed.
" 32 But as for you, your Carcaſes, they
" ſhall fall in this Wilderneſs.
" 35 I the LORD have ſaid it, and I will ſurely
" do it unto all this evil Congregation, that are
" gathered together againſt me: In this Wil-
" derneſs they ſhall be conſumed, and there
" they ſhall die.

36 And the Men which *Moſes* ſent to ſearch the Land, who returned, and made all the Congregation murmur againſt him, by bringing up a ſlander upon the Land,

37 Even thoſe Men that did bring up the evil Report upon the Land, died of the Plague, before the LORD.

38 But *Joſhua* the Son of *Nun*, and *Caleb*, the Son of *Jephunneh*, *which were* of the Men that went to ſearch the Land, lived *ſtill*.

NUMB. Chap. XV. Verſes 41.

CONTENTS.

1 *The Law of the Meat-offering, and the Drink-offering.* 13, 29 *The Stranger is under the ſame Law.* 17 *The Law of the firſt of the Dough for an Heave-offering.* 22 *The Sacrifice for Sins of Ignorance.* 30 *The Puniſhment of Preſumption.* 32 *He that violateth the Sabbath is ſtoned.* 37 *The Law of Fringes.*

27 ¶ AND if any Soul ſin through Ignorance, then he ſhall bring a She-goat of the firſt Year for a Sin-offering.

28 And the Prieſt ſhall make an Attonement for the Soul that ſinneth ignorantly, when he ſinneth by Ignorance before the LORD, to make an Attonement for him; and and it ſhall be forgiven him.

30 ☞ But the Soul that doeth *ought* preſumptuouſly *whether he be* born in the Land, or a Stranger, the ſame reproacheth the LORD; and that Soul ſhall be cut off from among his People.

" 31 Becauſe he hath deſpiſed the Word of " the LORD, and hath broken his Command-" ment; that Soul ſhall utterly be cut off: His " Iniquity *ſhall be* upon him.

" 32 ¶ And while the Children of *Iſrael* " were in the Wilderneſs, they found a Man " that gathered Sticks upon the Sabbath-Day.

" 33 And they that found him gathering " Sticks, brought him unto *Moſes* and *Aaron*, " and unto all the Congregation.

" 34 And

" 34 And they put him in Ward, becauſe " it was not declared what ſhould be done to " him.

" 35 And the LORD ſaid unto *Moſes*, The " Man ſhall be ſurely put to Death: All the " Congregation ſhall ſtone him with Stones " without the Camp.

" 36 And all the Congregation brought him " without the Camp, and ſtoned him with " Stones, and he died; as the LORD command- " ed *Moſes*.

NUMB. Chap. XVI. Verſes 50.

CONTENTS.

1 *The Rebellion of* Korah, Dathan *and* Abiram. 23 Moſes *ſeparateth the People from the Rebels Tents.* 31 *The Earth ſwalloweth up* Korah, *and a Fire conſumeth others.* 36 *The Cenſers are reſerved to holy Uſe.* 41 *Fourteen Thouſand and ſeven Hundred are ſlain by a Plague for murmuring againſt* Moſes *and* Aaron. 46 Aaron *by Incenſe ſtayeth the Plague.*

NOW *Korah* the Son of *Izhar*, the Son of *Kohath*, the Son of *Levi*; and *Dathan* and *Abiram* the Sons of *Eliab*, and *On* the Son of *Peleth*, Sons of *Reuben* took *Men*.

2 And they roſe up before *Moſes*, with certain of the Children of *Iſrael*, two hundred and fifty Princes of the Aſſembly, famous in the Congregation, Men of Renown.

3 And

3 And they gathered themselves together against *Moses*, and against *Aaron*, and said unto them, *Ye take* too much upon you, seeing all the Congregation *are* Holy every one of them, and the LORD *is* among them: Wherefore then lift you up your selves above the Congregation of the LORD.

4 And when *Moses* heard *it*, he fell upon his Face:

5 And he spake unto *Korah*, and unto all his Company, saying, Even To-morrow the LORD will shew who *are* his, and *who is* Holy; and will cause *him* to come near unto him: Even *him* whom he hath chosen, will he cause to come near unto him.

6 This do; Take you Censers, *Korah*, and all his Company;

7 And put Fire therein, and put Incense in them before the LORD To-morrow: And it shall be *that* the Man whom the LORD doth chooſe, he *shall be* Holy: *Ye take* too much upon you, ye Sons of *Levi*.

8 And *Moses* said unto *Korah*, Hear, I pray you, ye Sons of *Levi*:

9 *Seemeth it but* a small Thing unto you, that the GOD of *Israel* hath separated you from the Congregation of *Israel*, to bring you near to himself, to do the Service of the Tabernacle of the LORD, and to stand before the Congregation, to minister unto them?

10 And he hath brought thee near *to him*, and all thy Brethren the Sons of *Levi* with thee: And seek ye the Priesthood also?

11 For

11 For which Cauſe *both* thou, and all thy Company *are* gathered together againſt the LORD: And what *is Aaron*, that ye murmur againſt him?

12 ¶ And *Moſes* ſent to call *Dathan* and *Abiram* the Sons of *Eliab*: Which ſaid, We will not come up.

13 *Is it* a ſmall Thing that thou haſt brought us up out of a Land that floweth with Milk and Honey, to kill us in the Wilderneſs, except thou make thy ſelf altogether a Prince over us?

14 Moreover, thou haſt not brought us into a Land that floweth with Milk and Honey, or given us Inheritance of Fields and Vineyards: Wilt thou put out the Eyes of theſe Men? We will not come up.

15 And *Moſes* was very wroth, and ſaid unto the LORD, Reſpect not thou their Offering: I have not taken one Aſs from them, neither have I hurt one of them.

23 ¶ And the LORD ſpake unto *Moſes*, ſaying,

24 Speak unto the Congregation, ſaying, Get you up from about the Tabernacle of *Korah*, *Dathan*, and *Abiram*.

25 And *Moſes* roſe up and went unto *Dathan* and *Abiram*; and the Elders of *Iſrael* followed him.

26 And he ſpake unto the Congregation, ſaying, Depart, I pray you, from the Tents of theſe wicked Men, and touch nothing of theirs, leſt ye be conſumed in all their Sins.

27 So

27 So they gat up from the Tabernacle of *Korah*, *Dathan*, and *Abiram*, on every Side: And *Dathan* and *Abiram* came out, and ſtood in the Door of their Tents, and their Wives, and their Sons, and their little Children.

28 ☞ And *Moſes* ſaid, Hereby ye ſhall know that the LORD hath ſent me to do all theſe Works: For *I have* not *done them* of mine own Mind.

" 29 If theſe Men die the common Death of all " Men, or if they be viſited after the Viſitation " of all Men; *then* the LORD hath not ſent " me.

" 30 But if the LORD make a new Thing, " and the Earth open her Mouth, and ſwallow " them up, with all that *appertain* unto them, " and they go down quick into the Pit; then " ye ſhall underſtand that theſe Men have pro- " voked the LORD.

" 31 ¶ And it came to paſs as he had made an " end of ſpeaking all theſe Words, that the " Ground clave aſunder that *was* under them:

" 32 And the Earth opened her Mouth, and " ſwallowed them up, and their Houſes, and " all the Men that *appertained* unto *Korah*, " and all *their* Goods.

" 33 They, and all that *appertained* to them, " went down alive into the Pit, and the Earth " cloſed upon them: And they periſhed from " among the Congregation.

" 34 And all *Iſrael* that *were* round about " them, fled at the Cry of them: For they ſaid, " Leſt the Earth ſwallow us up *alſo*.

" 35 And

« 35 And there came out a Fire from the « LORD, and conſumed the two hundred and « fifty Men that offered Incenſe.

41 ¶ But on the Morrow all the Congregation of the Children of *Iſrael* murmured againſt *Moſes* and againſt *Aaron*, ſaying, Ye have killed the People of the LORD.

42 And it came to paſs when the Congregation was gathered againſt *Moſes* and againſt *Aaron*, that they looked toward the Tabernacle of the Congregation: And behold, the Cloud covered it, and the Glory of the LORD appeared.

43 And *Moſes* and *Aaron* came before the Tabernacle of the Congregation.

44 ¶ And the LORD ſpake unto *Moſes*, ſaying,

45 Get you up from among this Congregation, that I may conſume them as in a Moment: And they fell upon their Faces.

46 ¶ And *Moſes* ſaid unto *Aaron*, Take a Cenſer, and put Fire therein from off the Altar, and put on Incenſe and go quickly unto the Congregation, and make an Attonement for them: For there is Wrath gone out from the LORD; the Plague is begun.

47 And *Aaron* took as *Moſes* commanded, and ran into the midſt of the Congregation; and behold, the Plague was begun among the People: And he put on Incenſe, and made an Attonement for the People.

48 And he ſtood between the Dead and the Living, and the Plague was ſtayed.

49 Now

49 Now they that died in the Plague, were fourteen Thousand and seven Hundred, beside them that died about the Matter of *Korah.*

50 And *Aaron* returned unto *Moses*, unto the Door of the Tabernacle of the Congregation: And the Plague was stayed.

NUMB. Chap. XVI. Verses 13.

CONTENTS.

1 Aaron's *Rod among all the Rods of the Tribes only flourisheth.* 10 *It is left for a Monument against the Rebels.*

AND the LORD spake unto *Moses*, saying,

2 Speak unto the Children of *Israel*, and take of every one of them a Rod, according to the House of their Fathers, of all their Princes, according to the House of their Fathers, twelve Rods: Write thou every Man's Name upon his Rod.

3 And thou shalt write *Aaron*'s Name upon the Rod of *Levi*: For one Rod shall be for the Head of the House of their Fathers.

4 And thou shalt lay them up in the Tabernacle of the Congregation, before the Testimony, where I will meet you.

5 And it shall come to pass, *that* the Man's Rod whom I shall choose, shall blossom: And I will make to cease from me the Murmurings of the Children of *Israel*, whereby they murmur against you.

6 ¶ And

6 ¶ And *Moſes* ſpake unto the Children of *Iſrael*, and every one of their Princes gave him a Rod a-piece, for each Prince one, according to their Fathers Houſes, *even* twelve Rods: And the Rod of *Aaron was* among their Rods.

7 And *Moſes* laid up the Rods before the LORD, in the Tabernacle of Witneſs.

8 And it came to paſs, that on the Morrow *Moſes* went into the Tabernacle of Witneſs; and behold, the Rod of *Aaron* for the Houſe of *Levi* was budded, and brought forth Buds, and bloomed Bloſſoms, and yielded Almonds.

9 And *Moſes* brought out all the Rods from before the LORD unto all the Children of *Iſrael:* And they looked, and took every Man his Rod.

10 ¶ And the LORD ſaid unto *Moſes*, Bring *Aaron*'s Rod again, before the Teſtimony, to be kept for a Token againſt the Rebels; and thou ſhalt quite take away the Murmuring from me, that they die not.

11 And *Moſes* did *ſo*: As the LORD commanded him, ſo did he.

NUMB. Chap. XVIII. Verſes 32.

CONTENTS.

1 *The Charge of the Prieſts and* Levites. 9 *The Prieſts Portion.* 21 *The* Levites *Portion.* 25 *the Heave-offering to the Prieſts out of the* Levites *Portion.*

Verſes ——

NUMB. Chap. XIX. Verſes 22.

CONTENTS.

1 *The Water of Separation made of the Aſhes of a red Heifer.* 11 *The Law for the Uſe of it in Purification of the Unclean.*

Verſes ——

NUMB. Chap. XX. Verſes 29.

CONTENTS.

1 *The Children of* Iſrael, *come to* Zin, *where* Miriam *dieth.* 2 *They murmur for Want of Water.* 7 Moſes *ſmiting the Rock, bringeth forth Water from* Meribah, 14 Moſes *at* Kadeſh, *deſireth Paſſage through* Edom, *which is denied him.* 22 *At Mount* Hor, Aaron *reſigneth his Place to* Eleazar *and dieth.*

THEN came the Children of *Iſrael*, even the whole Congregation, into the Deſert of *Zin*, in the firſt Month: And the People abode in *Kadeſh*, and *Miriam* died there, and was buried there.

2 And there was no Water for the Congregation: And they gathered themſelves together againſt *Moſes*, and againſt *Aaron*.

3 And the People chode with *Moſes*, and ſpake, ſaying, Would GOD that we had died when our Brethren died before the LORD.

4 And why have ye brought up the Congregation of the LORD into this Wilderneſs, that we and our Cattle ſhould die there?

5 And wherefore have ye made us to come up out of *Egypt*, to bring us in unto this evil

Place

Place? It *is* no Place of Seed, or of Figs, or Vines, or of Pomegranates, neither *is* their any Water to Drink.

6 And *Moſes* and *Aaron* went from the Preſence of the Aſſembly, unto the Door of the Tabernacle of the Congregation, and they fell upon their Faces: And the Glory of the LORD appeared unto them.

7 ¶ And the LORD ſpake unto *Moſes*, ſaying,

8 Take the Rod, and gather thou the Aſſembly together, thou and *Aaron* thy Brother, and ſpeak ye unto the Rock before their Eyes, and it ſhall give forth his Water, and thou ſhalt bring forth to them Water out of the Rock: ſo thou ſhalt give the Congregation, and their Beaſts drink.

9 And *Moſes* took the Rod from before the LORD, as he commanded him.

10 And *Moſes* and *Aaron* gathered the Congregation together before the Rock, and he ſaid unto them, Here now ye Rebels; muſt we fetch you Water out of this Rock?

11 And *Moſes* lift up his Hand, and with his Rod he ſmote the Rock twice: And the Water came out abundantly, and the Congregation drank, and their Beaſts *alſo*.

12 ¶ And the LORD ſpake unto *Moſes* and *Aaron*, Becauſe ye believed me not, to ſanctify me in the Eyes of the Children of *Iſrael*; therefore ye ſhall not bring this Congregation into the Land which I have given them.

13 This is the Water of *Meribah*, becauſe the Children of *Iſrael* ſtrove with the LORD and he was ſanctified in them.

22 ¶ And the Children of *Iſrael*, *even* the whole Congregation, journeyed from *Kadeſh* and came unto Mount *Hor*.

23 And the LORD ſpake unto *Moſes* and *Aaron* in Mount *Hor*, by the Coaſt of the Land of *Edom*, ſaying,

24 *Aaron* ſhall be gathered unto his People: For he ſhall not enter into the Land which I have given unto the Children of *Iſrael*, becauſe ye have rebelled againſt my Word, at the Waters of *Meribah*.

25 Take *Aaron* and *Eleazar* his Son, and bring them up unto Mount *Hor*.

26 And ſtrip *Aaron* of his Garments, and put them upon *Eleazar* his Son. And *Aaron* ſhall be gathered *unto his People*, and ſhall die there.

27 And *Moſes* did as the LORD commanded: And they went up unto Mount *Hor*, in the Sight of all the Congregation.

28 And *Moſes* ſtripped *Aaron* of his Garments and put them upon *Eleazar* his Son; and *Aaron* died there in the Top of the Mount: And *Moſes* and *Eleazar* came down from the Mount.

29 And when all the Congregation ſaw that *Aaron* was dead, they mourned for *Aaron* thirty Days, *even* all the Houſe of *Iſrael*.

NUMB. Chap. XXI. Verſes 35.

CONTENTS.

1 Iſrael *with ſome Loſs deſtroy the* Canaanites *at* Hormah. 4 *The People murmuring are plagued with fiery Serpents.* 7 *They repenting are healed by a braſen Serpent.* 10 *Sundry Journeys of the* Iſraelites. 21 Sihon *is overcome.* 33 *And* Og.

Verſes ——

NUMB. Chap. XXII. Verſes 41.

CONTENTS.

1 Balak's *firſt Meſſage for* Balaam, *is refuſed.* 15 *His ſecond Meſſage obtaineth him.* 22 *An Angel would have ſlain him, if his Aſs had not ſaved him.* 36 Balak *entertaineth him.*

AND the Children of *Iſrael* ſet forward and pitched in the Plains of *Moab,* on this ſide *Jordan* by *Jericho.*

2 ¶ And *Balak* the Son of *Zippor* ſaw all that *Iſrael* had done to the *Amorites.*

3 And *Moab* was ſore afraid of the People, becauſe they *were* many: And *Moab* were diſtreſſed, becauſe of the Children of *Iſrael.*

4 And *Moab* ſaid unto the Elders of *Midian,* Now ſhall this Company lick up all *that are* round about us, as the Ox licketh up the Graſs of the Field. And *Balak* the Son of *Zippor, was* King of the *Moabites* at that Time.

5 He ſent Meſſengers therefore unto *Balaam* the Son of *Beor*, to *Pethor*, which *is* by the River of the Land of the Children of his People, to call him, ſaying, Behold, there is a People come out from *Egypt*: Behold, they cover the Face of the Earth, and they abide over againſt me.

6 Come now therefore, I pray thee, curſe me this People, for they are too mighty for me: Peradventure I ſhall prevail, *that* we may ſmite them, and *that* I may drive them out of the Land: For I wot that he whom thou bleſſeſt *is* bleſſed, and he whome thou curſeſt, is curſed.

7 And the Elders of *Moab*, and the Elders of *Midian* departed, with the Reward of Divination in their Hand; and they came unto *Balaam*, and ſpake unto him the Words of *Balak*.

8 And he ſaid unto them, lodge here this Night, and I will bring you Word again as the LORD ſhall ſpeak unto me: And the Princes of *Moab*, abode with *Balaam*.

9 And GOD came unto *Balaam*, and ſaid, What Men *are* they with thee?

10 And *Balaam* ſaid unto GOD, *Balak* the Son of *Zippor*, King of *Moab*, hath ſent unto me, *ſaying*,

11 Behold, *there* is a People come out of *Egypt*, which covereth the Face of the Earth: Come now, curſe me them; peradventure I ſhall be able to overcome them, and drive them out.

12 ☞ And

12 ☞ And GOD ſaid unto *Balaam*, Thou ſhalt not go with them, Thou ſhalt not curſe the People: For they are bleſſed.

13 And *Balaam* roſe up in the Morning, and ſaid unto the Princes of *Balak*, Get you into your Land: For the LORD refuſeth to give me Leave to go with you.

14 And the Princes of *Moab* roſe up, and they went unto *Balak*, and ſaid, *Balaam* refuſeth to come with us.

15 ¶ And *Balak* ſent yet again Princes, more, and more honourable than they.

16 And they came to *Balaam*, and ſaid unto him, Thus ſaith *Balak* the Son of *Zippor*, Let nothing, I pray thee, hinder thee from coming unto me:

17 For I will promote thee unto very great Honour, and I will do whatſoever thou ſayeſt unto me: Come therefore, I pray thee, curſe me this People.

18 ☞ And *Balaam* anſwered, and ſaid unto the Servants of *Balak*, If *Balak* would give me his Houſe full of Silver and Gold, I cannot go beyond the Word of the LORD my GOD, to do leſs, or more.

19 Now therefore, I pray you, tarry ye alſo here this Night, that I may know what the LORD will ſay unto me more.

20 And GOD came unto *Balaam* at Night, and ſaid unto him, If the Men come to call thee, riſe up, and go with them: But yet the Word which I ſhall ſay unto thee, that ſhalt thou do.

21 And *Balaam* roſe up in the Morning, and ſaddled his Aſs, and went with the Princes of *Moab*.

36 ¶ And when *Balak* heard that *Balaam* was come, he went out to meet him, unto a City of *Moab*, which *is* in the Border of *Arnon*, which *is* in the utmoſt Coaſt.

37 And *Balak* ſaid unto *Balaam*, Did I not earneſtly ſend unto thee to call thee? Wherefore cameſt thou not unto me? Am I not able indeed to promote thee to Honour?

38 ☞ And *Balaam* ſaid unto *Balak*, Lo, I am come unto thee: Have I now any Power at all to ſay any Thing? The Word that God putteth in my Mouth, that ſhall I ſpeak.

41 And it came to paſs on the Morrow, that *Balak* took *Balaam*, and brought him up into the high Places of *Baal*, that thence he might ſee the utmoſt Part of the People.

NUMB. Chap. XXIII. Verſes 30.

CONTENTS.

1, 13, 28 Balak's *Sacrifice*. 7, 18 Balaam's *Parable*.

AND *Balaam* ſaid unto *Balak*, Build me here ſeven Altars, and prepare me here ſeven Oxen, and ſeven Rams.

2 And *Balak* did as *Balaam* had ſpoken, and *Balak* and *Balaam* offered on *every* Altar a Bullock and a Ram.

3 ☞ And *Balaam* ſaid unto *Balak*, Stand by thy Burnt-offering, and I will go: Peradventure

ture the LORD will come to meet me, and whatſoever he ſheweth me, I will tell thee. And he went *to* an high Place.

" 4 And GOD met *Balaam*, and he ſaid unto him, I have prepared ſeven Altars, and I have offered upon *every* Altar a Bullock and a Ram.

" 5 And the LORD put a Word in *Balaam*'s Mouth, and ſaid, Return unto *Balak*, and thus thou ſhalt ſpeak.

" 6 And he returned unto him, and Lo, he ſtood by his Burnt-ſacrifice, he, and all the Princes of *Moab*.

" 7 And he took up his Parable, and ſaid, *Balak* the King of *Moab* hath brought me from *Aram*, out of the Mountains of the *Eaſt*, *ſaying*, Come, curſe me *Jacob*, and come, defy *Iſrael*.

" 8 How ſhall I curſe, *whom* GOD hath not curſed? Or how ſhall I defy, *whom* the LORD hath not defied?

" 9 For from the Top of the Rocks I ſee him, and from the Hills I behold him: Lo, the People ſhall dwell alone, and ſhall not be reckoned among the Nations.

" 10 Who can count the Duſt of *Jacob*, and the Number of the fourth Part of *Iſrael*? Let me die the Death of the Righteous, and let my laſt End be like his.

" 11 And *Balak* ſaid unto *Balaam*, What haſt thou done unto me? I took thee to curſe mine Enemies, and behold, thou haſt bleſſed them altogether.

" 12 And

" 12 And he answered and said, Must I not
" take Heed to speak that, which the LORD
" hath put in my Mouth?

13 And *Balak* said unto him, Come, I pray thee, with me unto another Place, from whence thou mayest see them: Thou shalt see but the utmost Part of them, and shalt not see them all: And curse me them from thence.

14 ¶ And he brought him into the Field of *Zophim*, to the Top of *Pisgah*, and built seven Altars, and offered a Bullock, and a Ram on *every* Altar.

15 And he said unto *Balak*, Stand here by thy Burnt-offering, while I meet *the LORD* yonder.

16 And the LORD met *Balaam*, and put a Word in his Mouth, and said, Go again unto *Balak*, and say thus.

17 And when he came to him, behold, he stood by his Burnt-offering, and the Princes of *Moab* with him. And *Balak* said unto him, What hath the LORD spoken?

18 ☞ And he took up his Parable, and said, Rise up *Balak* and hear; hearken unto me, thou Son of *Zippor*:

" 19 GOD *is* not a Man that he should lie,
" neither the Son of Man, that he should re-
" pent: Hath he said, and shall he not do *it*?
" Or hath he spoken, and shall he not make
" it Good?

" 20 Behold, I have received *Commandment*
" to bless: And he hath blessed, and I cannot
" reverse it.

" 23 Surely

" 23 Surely there is no Inchantment againſt
" *Jacob*, neither is there any Divination againſt
" *Iſrael*: According to this Time it ſhall be
" ſaid of *Jacob*, and of *Iſrael*, What hath GOD
" wrought?

" 24 Behold, the People ſhall riſe up as a
" great Lion, and lift up himſelf as a young
" Lion: He ſhall not lie down until he eat of
" the Prey, and drink the Blood of the Slain.

" 25 ¶ And *Balak* ſaid unto *Balaam*, Nei-
" ther curſe them at all, nor bleſs them at all.

" 26 But *Balaam* anſwered, and ſaid unto
" *Balak*, Told not I thee, ſaying, All that the
" LORD ſpeaketh, that I muſt do?

NUMB. Chap. XXIV. Verſes 25.

CONTENTS.

1 Balaam *leaving Divinations, propheſieth the Happineſs of* Iſrael. 10 Balak *in Anger diſmiſſeth him.* 15 *He propheſieth of the Star of* Jacob, *and the Deſtruction of ſome Nations.*

☞ AND when *Balaam* ſaw that it pleaſed the LORD to bleſs *Iſrael*, he went not, as at other Times, to ſeek for Inchantments, but he ſet his Face toward the Wilderneſs.

" 2 And *Balaam* lift up his Eyes, and he ſaw
" *Iſrael* abiding in his Tents, according to their
" Tribes: And the Spirit of GOD came upon
" him.

" 3 And

" 3 And he took up his Parable, and said,
" *Balaam* the Son of *Beor* hath said, and the
" Man whose Eyes are open, hath said:
" 4 He hath said, *which* heard the Words
" of GOD, which saw the Vision of the Al-
" mighty, falling *into a Trance*, but having
" his Eyes open:
" 5 How goodly are thy Tents, O *Jacob*,
" *and* thy Tabernacles, O *Israel!*
" 6 As the Vallies are they spread forth,
" as Gardens by the River's Side, as the Trees
" of Lign-aloes which the LORD hath plant-
" ed, *and* as Cedar Trees beside the Waters.
" 7 He shall pour the Water out of his Buckets,
" and his Seed *shall be* in many Waters, and
" his King shall be higher than *Agag*, and his
" Kingdom shall be exalted.
" 8 GOD brought him forth out of *Egypt*,
" he hath, as it were, the Strength of an Uni-
" corn: He shall eat up the Nations his Ene-
" mies, and shall break their Bones, and pierce
" *them* thorough with his Arrows.
" 9 He couched, he lay down as a Lion, and
" as a great Lion: Who shall stir him up?
" Blessed *is* he that blesseth thee, and cursed *is*
" he that curseth thee.

10 ¶ And *Balak*'s Anger was kindled against *Balaam*, and he smote his Hands together: And *Balak* said unto *Balaam*, I called thee to curse mine Enemies, and behold, thou hast altogether blessed *them* these three Times.

11 Therefore now, flee thou to thy Place: I thought to promote thee unto great Ho-

nour,

nour, but Lo, the LORD hath kept thee back from Honour.

12 And *Balaam* ſaid unto *Balak*, Spake I not alſo to thy Meſſengers which thou ſenteſt unto me, ſaying,

13 ☞ If *Balak* would give me his Houſe full of Silver and Gold, I cannot go beyond the Commandment of the LORD, to do either good or bad of mine own Mind? *But* what the LORD ſaith, that will I ſpeak.

14 And now behold, I go unto my People: Come therefore, and I will advertiſe thee, what this People ſhall do to thy People in the latter Days.

15 ¶ And he took up his Parable, and ſaid, *Balaam* the Son of *Beor* hath ſaid, and the Man *whoſe* Eyes are open, hath ſaid:

17 ☞ I ſhall ſee him, but not now: I ſhall behold him, but not nigh: There ſhall come a Star out of *Jacob*, and a Sceptre ſhall riſe out of *Iſrael*, and ſhall ſmite the Corners of *Moab*, and deſtroy the Children of *Sheth*.

" 18 And *Edom* ſhall be a Poſſeſſion, *Seir* " alſo ſhall be a Poſſeſſion for his Enemies, and " *Iſrael* ſhall do valiantly.

" 19 Out of *Jacob* ſhall come he that ſhall " have Dominion, and ſhall deſtroy him that " remaineth of the City.

20 And when he looked on *Amalek*, he took up his Parable, and ſaid, *Amalek was* the firſt of the Nations, but his latter End *ſhall be*, that he periſh for ever.

21 And

21 And he looked on the *Kenites*; and took up his Parable, and ſaid, Strong is thy Dwelling-place, and thou putteſt thy Neſt in a Rock.

22 Nevertheleſs, the *Kenites* ſhall be waſted until *Aſſhur* ſhall carry thee away Captive.

23 And he took up his Parable, and ſaid, Alas, who ſhall live when GOD doth this.

24 And Ships ſhall come from the Coaſt of *Chittim*, and ſhall afflict *Aſſhur*, and ſhall afflict *Eber*, and he alſo ſhall periſh for ever.

25 And *Balaam* roſe up, and went and returned to his Place: And *Balak* alſo went his Way.

NUMB. Chap. XXV. Verſes 18.

CONTENTS.

1 Iſrael *at* Chittim *commit Whoredom and Idolatry.* 6 Phinehas *killeth* Zimri *and* Cozbi. 10 *GOD therefore giveth him an everlaſting Prieſthood.* 16 *The* Midianites *are to be vexed.*

Verſes ——

NUMB. Chap. XXVI. Verſes 65.

CONTENTS.

1 *The Sum of all* Iſrael *is taken in the Plains of* Moab. 52 *The Law of dividing among them the Inheritance of the Land.* 57 *The Families and Number of the* Levites. 63 *None were left of them which were numbred at* Sinai, *but* Caleb *and* Joſhua.

Verſes ——

NUMB. Chap. XXVII. Verſes 38.

CONTENTS.

1 *The Daughters of* Zelophehad *ſue for an Inheritance.* 6 *The Law of Inheritances.* 12 Moſes being *told of his Death, ſueth for a Succeſſor.* 18 Joſhua *is appointed to ſucceed him.*

12 ¶ AND the LORD ſaid unto *Moſes*, Get thee up into this Mount *Abarim*, and ſee the Land which I have given unto the Children of *Iſrael*.

13 And when thou haſt ſeen it, thou alſo ſhalt be gathered unto thy People, as *Aaron* thy Brother was gathered.

14 For ye rebelled againſt my Commandment, in the Deſert of *Zin*, in the Strife of the Congregation, to ſanctify me at the Water, before their Eyes: That *is* the Water of *Meribah* in *Kadeſh*, in the Wilderneſs of *Zin*.

15 ¶ And *Moſes* ſpake unto the LORD, ſaying,

16 Let

16 Let the LORD, the GOD of the Spirits of all Flesh, set a Man over the Congregation,

17 Which may go out before them, and which may go in before them, and which may lead them out, and which may bring them in, that the Congregation of the LORD be not as Sheep which have no Shepherd.

18 ¶ And the LORD said unto *Moses*, Take thee *Joshua* the Son of *Nun*, a Man in whom *is* the Spirit, and lay thine Hand upon him.

19 And set him before *Eleazar* the Priest, and before all the Congregation: And give him a Charge in their Sight.

20 And thou shalt put *some* of thine Honour upon him, that all the Congregation of the Children of *Israel* may be obedient.

21 And he shall stand before *Eleazar* the Priest, who shall ask *Council* for him, after the Judgment of *Urim* before the LORD: At his Word they shall come in, *both* he, and all the Children of *Israel* with him, even all the Congregation.

22 And *Moses* did as the LORD commanded him: And he took *Joshua* and set him before *Eleazar* the Priest, and before all the Congregation.

23 And he laid his Hands upon him, and gave him a Charge, as the LORD commanded by the Hand of *Moses*.

NUMB. Chap. XXVIII. Verſes 31.

CONTENTS.

Offerings are to be obſerved. 3 *The continual Burnt-offering.* 9 *The Offering on the Sabbath.* 11 *On the new Moons.* 16 *At the Paſſover.* 26 *In the Day of firſt Fruits.*

Verſes ——

NUMB. Chap. XXIX. Verſes 40.

CONTENTS.

The Offering at the Feaſt of Trumpets. 7 *At the Day of afflicting their Souls,* 13 *and on the Eight Days of the Feaſts of Tabernacles.*

Verſes ——

NUMB. Chap. XXX. Verſes 16.

CONTENTS.

Vows are not to be broken. 3 *The Exception of a Maid's Vow,* 6 *of a Wive's,* 9 *of a Widow's, or her that is divorced.*

☞ AND *Moſes* ſpake unto the Heads of the Tribes, concerning the Children of *Iſrael*, ſaying, This *is* the Thing which the LORD hath commanded.

" 2 If a Man vow a Vow unto the LORD, " or ſwear an Oath to bind his Soul with a " Bond, he ſhall not break his Word, he ſhall

" do according to all that proceedeth out o
" his Mouth.

3 If a Woman alſo vow a Vow unto th
LORD, and bind *her ſelf* by a Bond, *being* i
her Father's Houſe in her Youth;

4 And her Father hear her Vow, and he
Bond wherewith ſhe hath bound her Soul, an
her Father ſhall hold his Peace at her: The
all her Vows ſhall ſtand, and every Bond where
with ſhe hath bound her Soul, ſhall ſtand.

5 But if her Father diſallow her in the Da
that he heareth; not any of her Vows or o
her Bonds wherewith ſhe hath bound her Sou
ſhall ſtand: And the LORD ſhall forgive he
becauſe her Father diſallowed her.

6 And if ſhe had at all an Husband wh
ſhe vowed, or uttered ought out of her Lip
wherewith ſhe bound her Soul;

7 And her Husband heard *it*, and held h
Peace at her in the Day that he heard *it*: Th
her Vows ſhall ſtand, and her Bonds wherewi
ſhe bound her Soul, ſhall ſtand.

8 ☞ But if her Husband diſallow her in t
Day that he heard *it*; then he ſhall make h
Vow which ſhe vowed, and that which ſhe u
tered with her Lips, wherewith ſhe bound h
Soul, of none Effect: And the LORD ſhall fo
give her.

" 13 Every Vow, and every binding Oa
" to afflict the Soul, her Husband may eſtabl
" it, or her Husband may make it void.

16 Theſe *are* the Statutes which the Lo
commanded *Moſes* between a Man and
Wi

Wife, between the Father and his Daughter *being yet* in her Youth in her Father's Houſe.

NUMB. Chap. XXXI. Verſes 54.

CONTENTS.

1 *The* Midianites *are ſpoiled, and* Balaam *ſlain.* 13 Moſes *is wroth with the Officers for ſaving the Women alive.* 19 *How the Soldiers with their Captives and Spoil, are to be purified.* 25 *The Proportion whereby the Prey is to be divided.* 48 *The voluntary Oblation unto the Treaſury of the* LORD.

AND the LORD ſpake unto *Moſes*, ſaying, 2 Avenge the Children of *Iſrael* of the *Midianites:* Afterward ſhalt thou be gathered unto thy People.

3 And *Moſes* ſpake unto the People, ſaying, Arm ſome of your ſelves unto the War, and let them go againſt the *Midianites*, and avenge the LORD of *Midian.*

4 Of every Tribe a thouſand, throughout all the Tribes of *Iſrael*, ſhall ye ſend to the War.

5 So there were delivered out of the thouſands of *Iſrael*, a thouſand of *every* Tribe, twelve thouſand armed for War.

6 And *Moſes* ſent them to the War, a thouſand of *every* Tribe, them and *Phinehas* the Son of *Eleazar* the Prieſt, to the War, with the holy Inſtruments, and the Trumpets to blow, in his Hand.

7 And they warred against the *Midianites* as the LORD commanded *Moses*; and they slew all the Males.

8 And they slew the Kings of *Midian*, beside the rest of them that were slain; *namely*, *Evi* and *Rekem*, and *Zur*, and *Hur*, and *Reba*, five Kings of *Midian*: *Balaam* also the Son of *Beor* they slew with the Sword.

9 And the Children of *Israel* took all the Women of *Midian* Captives, and their little Ones, and took the Spoils of all their Cattle and all their Flocks, and all their Goods.

10 And they burnt all the Cities wherein they dwelt, and all their goodly Castles with Fire.

11 And they took all the Spoil, and all the Prey, *both* of Men and of Beasts.

12 And they brought the Captives, and the Spoil unto *Moses*, and *Eleazar* the Priest, and unto the Congregation of the Children of *Israel*, unto the Camp at the Plains of *Moab*, which *are* by *Jordan near Jerico*.

13 ¶ And *Moses* and *Eleazar* the Priest and all the Princes of the Congregation, went forth to meet them out of the Camp.

14 And *Moses* was wroth with the Officers of the Host, *with* the Captains over Thousands and Captains over Hundreds which came from the Battle.

15 And *Moses* said unto them, Have ye saved all the Women alive?

16 Behold, these caused the Children of *Israel*, through the Council of *Balaam*, to commit Trespass against the LORD in the Matter

Peor, and there was a Plague among the Congregation of the LORD.

17 Now therefore kill every Male among the little Ones, and kill every Woman that hath known Man, by lying with him.

18 But all the Women Children that have not known a Man by lying with him, keep alive for your ſelves.

NUMB. Chap. XXXII. Verſes 42.

CONTENTS.

The Reubenites *and* Gadites *ſue for their Inheritance on that ſide* Jordan. 6 Moſes *reproveth them.* 16 *They offer him Conditions to his Content.* 33 Moſes *aſſigneth them the Land.* 39 *They conquer it.*

Verſes ——

NUMB. Chap. XXXIII. Verſes 56.

CONTENTS.

Two and forty Journeys of the Iſraelites. 50 *The* Canaanites *are to be deſtroyed.*

Verſes ——

NUMB. Chap. XXXIV. Verſes 29.

CONTENTS.

The Borders of the Land. 16 *The Names of the Men which ſhall divide the Land.*

Verſes ——

NUMB. Chap. XXXV. Verses 34.

CONTENTS.

1 *Eight and forty Cities for the* Levites *with their Suburbs and Measure thereof.* 6 *Six of them are to be Cities of Refuge.* 9 *The Law of Murder.* 31 *No Satisfaction for Murder*

Verses ——

NUMB. Chap. XXXVI. Verses 13.

CONTENTS.

1 *The Inconvenience of the Inheritance of Daughters.* 5 *Is remedied by marrying in their own Tribes.* 7 *Least the Inheritance should be removed from the Tribe.* 10 *The Daughters of* Zelopheohad, *marry their Father's Brothers Sons.*

Verses ——

The Fifth Book of MOSES, call'd DEUTERONOMY, Abridg'd.

CHAPTERS XXXIV.

DEUT. Chap. I. Verſes 46.

CONTENTS.

Moſes's *Speech in the End of the fortieth Year, briefly rehearſing the Story* 6 *of* GOD's *Promiſe,* 9 *of giving them Officers,* 19 *of ſending the Spies to ſearch the Land,* 34 *of* GOD's *Anger for their Incredulity,* 41 *and Diſobedience.*

VERSES Tranſcrib'd.

THESE *be* the Words which *Moſes* ſpake unto all *Iſrael,* on this Side *Jordan* in the Wilderneſs, in the Plain over-againſt the *Red-ſea,* between *Paran,* and *Tophel,* and *Laban,* and *Hazeroth,* and *Dizahab.*

16 ☞ —— Hear *the Cauſes* between your Brethren, and judge righteouſly between *every* Man and his Brother, and the Stranger *that is* with him.

" 17 Ye ſhall not reſpect Perſons in Judg-
" ment, *but* you ſhall hear the Small as well as
" the Great; you ſhall not be afraid of the
" Face of Man, for the Judgment *is* GOD's:

" And the Cause that is too hard for you,
" bring *it* unto me, and I will hear it.

Deut. Chap. II. Verses 37.

CONTENTS.

1 *The Story is continued, that they were not to meddle with the* Edomites. 9 *Nor with the* Moabites. 17 *Nor with the* Ammonites. 24 *But* Sihon *the* Amorite *was subdued by them.*

Verses ——

Deut. Chap. III. Verses 29.

CONTENTS.

1 *The Story of the Conquest of* Og *King of* Bashan. 11 *The Bigness of his Bed.* 12 *The Distribution of those Lands to the two Tribes and half.* 23 Moses's *Prayer to enter into the Land.* 26 *He is permitted to see it.*

Verses ——

Deut. Chap. IV. Verses 49.

CONTENTS.

1 *An Exhortation to Obediance.* 41 Moses *appointeth the three Cities of Refuge on this Side* Jordan.

☞ NOW therefore hearken, O *Israel*, unto the Statutes, and unto the Judgments which

which I teach you, for to do *them*, that ye may live, and go in and poſſeſs the Land which the LORD GOD of your Fathers giveth you.

" 2 Ye ſhall not add unto the Word which " I command you, neither ſhall you diminiſh " *ought* from it, that ye may keep the Com- " mandments of the LORD your GOD, which " I command you.

3 Your Eyes have ſeen what the LORD did becauſe of *Baal peor*: For all the Men that followed *Baal peor*, the LORD thy GOD hath deſtroyed them from among you.

4 But ye that did cleave unto the LORD your GOD, *are* alive every one of you this Day.

5 Behold I have taught you Statutes and Judgments, even as the LORD my GOD commanded me, that ye ſhould do ſo in the Land whither ye go to poſſeſs it.

6 ☞ Keep therefore and do *them*, for this *is* your Wiſdom and your Underſtanding in the Sight of the Nations, which ſhall hear all theſe Statutes, and ſay, Surely this great Nation *is* a wiſe and underſtanding People.

" 7 For what Nation, *is there ſo* great, who " *hath* GOD ſo nigh unto them, as the LORD " our GOD *is* in all *Things* that we call upon " him for?

" 8 And what Nation *is there ſo* great, that " hath Statutes and Judgments ſo righteous, as " this Law which I ſet before you this Day?

" 9 Only take heed to thy ſelf, and keep thy " Soul diligently, leſt thou forget the Things " which thine Eyes have ſeen, and leſt they de-

" part

" part from thy Heart all the Days of thy Life:
" but teach them thy Sons, and thy Sons Sons:

10 *Specially* the Day that thou ſtoodſt before the LORD thy GOD in *Horeb*, when the LORD ſaid unto me, Gather me the People together, and I will make them hear my Words, that they may learn to fear me all the Days that they ſhall live upon the Earth, and *that* they may teach their Children.

14 ☞ And the LORD commanded me at that Time, to teach you Statutes and Judgments, that ye might do them in the Land whither ye go over to poſſeſs it.

" 15 Take ye therefore good heed unto your
" ſelves ——

" 16 Leſt you corrupt *your ſelves*, and make
" you a graven Image, the Similitude of any
" Figure, the Likeneſs of Male or Female,

" 17 The Likeneſs of any Beaſt, that *is* on the
" Earth, the Likeneſs of any winged Fowl that
" flieth in the Air,

" 18 The Likeneſs of any Thing that creepeth
" on the Ground, the Likeneſs of any Fiſh that
" *is* in the Waters beneath the Earth:

" 19 And leaſt thou lift up thine Eyes unto
" Heaven, and when thou ſeeſt the Sun, and
" the Moon, and the Stars, *even* all the
" Hoſt of Heaven, ſhouldeſt be driven to wor-
" ſhip them, and ſerve them, which the LORD
" thy GOD hath divided unto all Nations under
" the whole Heaven.

" 23 Take heed unto your ſelves, leſt ye for-
" get the Covenant of the LORD your GOD,
" which he hath made with you, and make you
" a graven

" a graven Image, *or* the Likeneſs of any *Thing*
" which the LORD thy GOD hath forbidden
" thee.

" 24 For the LORD thy GOD *is* a conſum-
" ing Fire, *even* a jealous GOD.

" 25 ¶ When thou ſhalt beget Children, and
" Childrens Children, and ſhalt have remain-
" ed long in the Land, and ſhalt corrupt *your*
" *ſelves*, or make a graven Image, *or* the Like-
" neſs of any *Thing*, and ſhall do evil in the
" Sight of the LORD thy GOD to provoke him
" to Anger.

" 26 I call Heaven and Earth to witneſs againſt
" you this Day, that ye ſhall ſoon utterly periſh
" from of the Land whereunto you go over *Jor-*
" *dan* to poſſeſs it: Ye ſhall not prolong *your*
" Days upon it, but ſhall utterly be deſtroyed.

" 27 And the LORD ſhall ſcatter you among
" the Nations, and ye ſhall be left few in Num-
" ber among the Heathen, whither the LORD
" ſhall lead you.

28 And there ye ſhall ſerve Gods, the Works of Men's Hands, Wood and Stone, which neither ſee, nor hear, nor eat, nor ſmell.

29 But if from thence thou ſhalt ſeek the LORD thy GOD, thou ſhalt find *him*, if thou ſeek him with all thy Heart and with all thy Soul.

30 ☞ When thou art in Tribulation, and all theſe Things are come upon thee, *even* in the latter Days, if thou turn to the LORD thy GOD, and ſhalt be obedient unto his Voice.

" 31 For the LORD thy GOD, *is* a merciful
" GOD, he will not forſake thee, nor forget

" the

" the Covenant of thy Fathers which he ſware
" unto them.

" 32 For ask now of the Days that are paſt,
" which were before thee, ſince the Day that
" GOD created Man upon the Earth, and *ask*
" from one ſide of Heaven unto the other, whe-
" ther there hath been *any ſuch Thing* as this
" great Thing *is*, or hath been heard like it?

" 33 Did *ever* People hear the Voice of GOD
" ſpeaking out of the Midſt of the Fire, as thou
" haſt heard, and live?

34 Or hath GOD aſſayed to go *and* take him a Nation from the midſt of *another* Nation, by Temptations, by Signs, and by Wonders, and by War, and by a mighty Hand, and by a ſtretched-out Arm, and by great Terrors, according to all that that the LORD your GOD did for you in *Egypt* before your Eyes.

35 Unto thee it was ſhewed, that thou might-eſt know that the LORD he *is* GOD; *there is* none elſe beſides him.

39 ☞ Know therefore this Day, and conſider it in thine Heart, that the LORD he is GOD in Heaven above, and upon the Earth beneath, *there is* none elſe.

40 Thou ſhalt keep therefore his Statutes and his Commandments which I command thee this Day, that it may go well with thee, and with thy Children after thee, and that thou mayeſt prolong *thy* Days upon the Earth, which the LORD thy GOD giveth thee, for ever.

DEUT. V. Verſes 33.

CONTENTS.

The Covenant in Horeb. 6 *The ten Commandments.* 22 *At the Peoples Requeſt* Moſes *receiveth the Law from* GOD.

24 AND he ſaid, Behold the LORD our GOD hath ſhewed us his Glory, and his Greatneſs, and we have heard his Voice out of the midſt of the Fire: We have ſeen this Day that GOD doth talk with Man, and he liveth.

25 Now therefore why ſhould we die? For this great Fire will conſume us. If we hear the Voice of the LORD our GOD any more, then we ſhall die.

26 For who is there of all Fleſh, that hath heard the Voice of the living GOD, ſpeaking out of the midſt of the Fire, as we *have*, and lived?

27 Go thou near, and hear all that the LORD our GOD ſhall ſay; and ſpeak thou unto us, all that the LORD our GOD ſhall ſpeak unto thee, and we will hear it, and do it.

28 And the LORD heard the Voice of your Words, when ye ſpake unto me, and the LORD ſaid unto me, I have heard the Voice of the Words of this People, which they have ſpoken unto thee: They have well ſaid, all that they have ſpoken.

29 ☞ O that there were ſuch an Heart in them, that they would fear me, and keep all my Commandments always, that it might be well with them, and with their Children for ever.

" 32 Ye

" 32 Ye ſhall obſerve to do therefore, as the
" LORD your GOD hath commanded you:
" You ſhall not turn aſide to the Right-hand,
" or to the Left.

" 33 You ſhall walk in all the Ways which
" the LORD your GOD hath commanded
" you, that ye may live, and *that it may be*
" well with you, and that ye may prolong
" *your* Days in the Land which ye ſhall poſſeſs.

DEUT. Chap. VI. Verſes 25.

CONTENTS.

1 *The End of the Law is Obedience:* 3 *An Exhortation thereto.*

NOW theſe *are* the Commandments, the Statutes, and the Judgments which the LORD your GOD commanded to teach you, that ye might do *them* in the Land whither ye go to poſſeſs it:

2 That thou mightſt fear the LORD thy GOD, to keep all his Statutes, and his Commandments which I command thee; thou, and thy Son, and thy Son's Son, all the Days of thy Life, and that thy Days may be prolonged.

3 ¶ Hear therefore, O *Iſrael*, and obſerve to do *it*, that it may be well with thee, and that ye may increaſe mightily, as the LORD GOD of thy Fathers hath promiſed thee, in the Land that floweth with Milk and Honey.

4 ☞ Hear, O *Iſrael*, The LORD our God *is* one LORD.

" 5 And

" 5 And thou ſhalt love the LORD thy
" GOD with all thine Heart, and with all thy
" Soul, and with all thy Might.
" 6 And theſe Words which I command thee
" this Day, ſhall be in thine Heart.
" 7 And thou ſhalt teach them diligently un-
" to thy Children, and ſhalt talk of them when
" thou ſitteſt in thine Houſe, and when thou
" walkeſt by the Way, and when thou lieſt
" down, and when thou riſeſt up.

8 And thou ſhalt bind them for a Sign upon thine Hand, and they ſhall be as Frontlets between thine Eyes.

10 And it ſhall be when the LORD thy GOD ſhall have brought thee into the Land which he ſware unto thy Fathers, to *Abraham*, to *Iſaac*, and to *Jacob*, to give thee, great and goodly Cities which thou buildeſt not,

11 And Houſes full of all good *Things* which thou filledſt not, and Wells digged which thou diggedſt not, Vineyards and Olive-trees which thou plantedſt not, when thou ſhalt have eaten and be full;

12 *Then* beware leſt thou forget the LORD which brought thee forth out of the Land of *Egypt*, from the Houſe of Bondage.

18 And thou ſhalt do *that which is* right and good in the Sight of the LORD: That it may be well with thee, and that thou mayſt go in and poſſeſs the good Land which the LORD ſware unto thy Fathers;

19 To caſt out all thine Enemies from before thee, as the LORD hath ſpoken.

20 *And*

20 *And* when thy Son asketh thee in Time to come, saying, What *mean* the Testimonies, and the Statutes, and the Judgments which the LORD our GOD hath commanded you?

21 Then thou shalt say unto thy Son, We were *Pharaoh*'s Bond-men in *Egypt*, and the LORD brought us out of *Egypt* with a mighty Hand.

22 And the LORD shewed Signs and Wonders, great and sore, upon *Egypt*, upon *Pharaoh*, and upon all his Houshold, before our Eyes:

23 And he brought us out from thence, that he might bring us in, to give us the Land which he sware unto our Fathers.

24 ☞ And the LORD commanded us to do all these Statutes, to fear the LORD our GOD, for our Good always, that he might preserve us alive, as *it is* at this Day.

" 25 And it shall be our Righteousness, if " we observe to do all these Commandments " before the LORD our GOD, as he hath com- " manded us.

DEUT. Chap. VII. Verſes 26.

CONTENTS.

All Communion with the Nations is forbidden, 4 *for fear of Idolatry,* 6 *for the Holineſs of the People,* 9 *for the Nature of* GOD *in his Mercy and Juſtice,* 17 *for the Aſſurance of Victory, which* GOD *will give over them.*

WHEN the LORD thy GOD ſhall bring thee into the Land whither thou goeſt o poſſeſs it, and hath caſt out many Nations efore thee, the *Hittites* and the *Girgaſhites*, nd the *Amorites*, and the *Canaanites*, and the *Perizzites*, and the *Hivites*, and the *Jebuſites*, even Nations greater and mightier than thou;

2 And when the LORD thy GOD ſhall deliver them before thee: Thou ſhalt ſmite them, *and* utterly deſtroy them, thou ſhalt make no Covenant with them, nor ſhew Mercy unto them:

3 Neither ſhalt thou make Marriages with them; thy Daughter ſhalt thou not give unto his Son, nor his Daughter ſhalt thou take unto thy Son.

4 For they will turn away thy Son from following me, that they may ſerve other Gods: So will the Anger of the LORD be kindled againſt you, and deſtroy thee ſuddenly.

5 But thus ſhall ye deal with them: Ye ſhall deſtroy their Altars and break down their Images, and cut down their Groves, and burn their graven Images with Fire.

6 For thou art an holy People unto the LORD thy GOD: The LORD thy GOD hath chosen thee to be ſpecial People unto himſelf, above all People that are upon the Face of the Earth.

7 The LORD did not ſet his Love upon you, nor chuſe you, becauſe ye were more in Number than any People: For ye were the feweſt of all People.

8 But becauſe the LORD loved you, and becauſe he would keep the Oath which he had ſworn unto your Fathers, hath the LORD brought you out with a mighty Hand, and redeemed you out of the Houſe of Bond-men, from the Hand of *Pharoah* King of *Egypt*.

9 Know therefore that the LORD thy GOD he is GOD, the faithful GOD, which keepeth Covenant and Mercy with them that love him and keep his Commandments, to a thouſand Generations;

10 And repayeth them that hate him, to their Face to deſtroy them: He will not be ſlack to him that hateth him, he will repay him to his Face.

11 Thou ſhalt therefore keep the Commandments, and the Statutes, and the Judgments, which I command thee this Day, to do them.

12 ☞ Wherefore it ſhall come to paſs, if ye hearken to theſe Judgments, and keep and do them: That the LORD thy GOD ſhall keep unto thee the Covenant, and the Mercy which he ſware unto thy Fathers.

" 13 And he will love thee, and bleſs thee, " and multiply thee: He will alſo bleſs the " Fruit of thy Womb, and the Fruit of thy Land,

" thy

" thy Corn, and thy Wine, and thine Oyl, the
" Increaſe of thy Kine, and the Flocks of thy
" Sheep, in the Land which he ſware unto thy
" Fathers to give thee.
" 14 Thou ſhalt be bleſſed above all People:
" There ſhall not be Male or Female barren
" among you, or among your Cattle.

DEUT. Chap. VIII. Verſes 20.

CONTENTS.

An Exhortation to Obedience in Regard of GOD's dealing with them.

ALL the Commandments which I command thee this Day, ſhall ye obſerve to do, that ye may live, and multiply, and go in, and poſſeſs the Land which the LORD ſware unto your Fathers.

2 And thou ſhalt remember all the way which the LORD thy GOD led thee theſe forty Years in the Wilderneſs, to humble thee, *and* to prove thee, to know what *was* in thine Heart, whether thou wouldeſt keep his Commandments, or no.

3 ☞ And he humbled thee, and ſuffered thee to hunger, and fed thee with Manna, which thou knoweſt not, neither did thy Fathers know: That he might make thee know, that Man doth not live by Bread only, but by every *Word* that proceedeth out of the Mouth of the LORD doth Man live.

" 4 Thy Raiment waxed not old upon thee,
" neither did thy Foot ſwell theſe forty Years.

" 5 Thou ſhalt alſo conſider in thine Heart,
" that as a Man chaſteneth his Son, *ſo* the LORD
" thy GOD chaſteneth thee.

" 6 Therefore thou ſhalt keep the Command-
" ments of the LORD thy GOD, to walk in his
" Ways, and to fear him.

7 For the LORD thy GOD bringeth thee into a good Land, a Land of Brooks of Water, of Fountains, and Depths that ſpring out of the Vallies and Hills.

8 A Land of Wheat and Barley, and Vines, and Fig-trees, and Pomegranates, a Land of Oyl-Olive, and Honey.

9 A Land wherein thou ſhalt eat Bread without Scarceneſs, thou ſhalt not lack any thing in it: A Land whoſe Stones *are* Iron, and out of whoſe Hills thou mayeſt dig Braſs.

10 ☞ When thou haſt eaten, and art full, then thou ſhalt bleſs the LORD thy GOD, for the good Land which he hath given thee.

" 11 Beware that thou forget not the LORD
" thy GOD, in not keeping his Commandments,
" and his Judgments, and his Statutes, which I
" command thee this Day:

" 12 Leſt *when* thou haſt eaten and art full,
" and haſt built goodly Houſes, and dwelt *there-*
" *in*;

" 13 And *when* thy Herds and thy Flocks
" multiply, and thy Silver and thy Gold is mul-
" tiplied, and all that thou haſt is multiplied:

" 14 Then thine Heart be lifted up, and thou
" forget the LORD thy GOD, which brought
" the forth out of the Land of *Egypt*, from the
" Houſe of Bondage.

15 Who

15 Who led the through that great and terible Wilderneſs, *wherein were* fiery Serpents, nd Scorpions, and Drought, where there was o Water, who brought thee fourth Water out f the Rock of Flint,

16 Who fed thee in the Wilderneſs with Manna, which thy Fathers knew not, that he ight humble thee, and that he might prove hee, to do thee Good at thy latter End:

17 And thou ſay in thine Heart, My Power nd the Might of mine Hand hath gotten me his Wealth.

18 But thou ſhalt remember the LORD thy GOD; for *it is* he that giveth thee Power to et Wealth, that he may eſtabliſh his Covenant, which he ſware unto thy Fathers, as *it is* this Day.

19 And it ſhall be, if thou do at all forget he LORD thy GOD, and walk after other Gods, and ſerve them, and worſhip them; I eſtify againſt you this Day, that ye ſhall ſurely periſh.

20 As the Nations which the LORD deſtroyeth before your Face, ſo ſhall ye periſh; ecauſe ye would not be obedient unto the LORD your GOD.

DEUT. Chap. IX. Verses 29.

CONTENTS.

1 Moses *dissuadeth them from the Opinion of their own Righteousness, by rehearsing their several Rebellions.*

HEAR, O *Israel:* Thou art to pass over *Jordan* this Day, to go in to possess Nations greater and mightier then thy self, Cities great and fenced up to Heaven.

2 A People great and tall, the Children of the *Anakims*, whom thou knowest, and of whom thou hast heard *say*, Who can stand before the Children of *Anak!*

3 Understand therefore this Day, that the LORD thy GOD *is* he which goeth before thee *as* a consuming Fire: He shall destroy them, and he shall bring them down before thy Face: So shall thou drive them out, and destroy them quickly, as the LORD hath said unto thee.

4 Speak not thou in thine Heart, after that the LORD thy GOD hath cast them out from before thee, saying, For my Righteousness the LORD hath brought me in to possess this Land: But for the Wickedness of these Nations the LORD doth drive them out from before thee.

5 Not for thy Righteousness, or for the Uprightness of thine Heart dost thou go to possess their Land: But for the Wickedness of these Nations the LORD thy GOD doth drive them out from before thee, and that he may perform the Word which the LORD sware unto thy Fathers, *Abraham*, *Isaac*, and *Jacob.*

6 Understand

6 Underſtand therefore, that the LORD thy GOD giveth thee not this good Land to poſſeſs it, for thy Righteouſneſs; for thou art a ſtiff-necked People.

7 ¶ Remember, *and* forget not how thou provokeſt the LORD thy GOD to Wrath in the Wilderneſs: From the Day that thou didſt depart out of the Land of *Egypt*, until ye came unto this Place, ye have been rebellious againſt the LORD.

8 Alſo in *Horeb* ye provoked the LORD to Wrath, ſo that the LORD was angry with you, to have deſtroyed you.

13 Furthermore, The LORD ſpake unto me, ſaying, I have ſeen this People, and behold, it is a ſtiff-necked People.

14 Let me alone, that I may deſtroy them, and blot out their Name from under Heaven: And I will make of thee a Nation mightier and greater than they.

18 And I fell down before the LORD, as at the firſt, forty Days and forty Nights; I did neither eat Bread nor drink Water, becauſe of all your Sins which ye have ſinned, in doing wickedly in the Sight of the LORD, to provoke him to Anger.

19——And the LORD hearkened unto me at that Time alſo.

20 And the LORD was very angry with *Aaron* to have deſtroyed him: And I prayed for *Aaron* alſo the ſame Time.

21 And I took your Sin, the Calf which ye had made, and burnt it with Fire, and ſtamped it, *and* ground *it* very ſmall, *even* till it was as

ſmall as Duſt: And I caſt the Duſt thereof into the Brook, that deſcended out of the Mount.

22 And at *Taberah*, and at *Maſſah*, and at *Kibroth-hattaavah*, ye provoked the LORD to Wrath.

23 Likewiſe when the LORD ſent you from *Kadeſh-barnea*, ſaying, Go up and poſſeſs the Land which I have given you; then you rebelled againſt the Commandment of the LORD your GOD, and ye believed him not, nor hearkened to his Voice.

24 You have been rebellious againſt the LORD, from the Day that I knew you.

25 Thus I fell down before the LORD forty Days and forty Nights, as I fell down *at the firſt*; becauſe the LORD had ſaid, he would deſtroy you.

26 I prayed therefore unto the LORD, and ſaid, O LORD GOD, deſtroy not thy People, and thine Inheritance, which thou haſt redeemed through thy Greatneſs, which thou haſt brought forth out of *Egypt* with a mighty Hand.

27 Remember thy Servants, *Abraham*, *Iſaac*, and *Jacob*; look not unto the Stubbornneſs of this People, nor to their Wickedneſs, nor to their Sins:

28 Leſt the Land whence thou broughteſt us out, ſay, Becauſe the LORD was not able to bring them into the Land which he promiſed them, and becauſe he hated them, he hath brought them out to ſlay them in the Wilderneſs.

29 Yet

29 Yet they *are* thy People, and thine Inheritance, which thou broughteſt out by thy mighty Power and by thy ſtretched-out Arm.

DEUT. Chap. X. Verſes 23.

CONTENTS.

GOD's Mercy in reſtoring the two Tables. 6 *In continuing the Prieſthood.* 1 *In ſeparating the Tribe of* Levi. *In hearkening unto* Moſes's *Suit for the People.* 12 *An Exhortation to Obedience.*

12 ☞ AND now *Iſrael*, what doth the LORD thy GOD require of thee, but to fear the LORD thy GOD, to walk in all his Ways, and to love him, and to ſerve the LORD thy GOD with all thy Heart, and with all thy Soul.

" 13 To keep the Commandments of the " LORD, and his Statues which I command thee " this Day for thy good.

" 14 Behold, the Heaven, and the Heaven of " Heavens *is* the LORD's thy GOD, the Earth " *alſo* with all that therein *is*.

" 15 Only the LORD had a Delight in thy " Fathers to love them, and he choſe their Seed " after them, *even* you above all People, as *it* " *is* this Day.

" 16 Circumciſe therefore the Fore-skin of " your heart, and be no more ſtiff-necked.

" 17 For the LORD your GOD *is* GOD of " Gods, and LORD of Lords, a great GOD, a

" mighty

" mighty and a terrible, which regardeth not
" Persons, nor taketh Reward.

" 18 He doth execute the Judgment of the
" Fatherless and Widow, and loveth the Stranger,
" in giving him Food and Raiment.

19 Love ye therefore the Stranger: For ye were Strangers in the Land of *Egypt*.

20 Thou shalt fear the LORD thy GOD; him shalt thou serve, and to him shalt thou cleave, and swear by his Name.

21 He *is* thy Praise, and he *is* thy GOD, that hath done for thee these great and terrible Things which thine Eyes have seen.

22 Thy Fathers went down into *Egypt* with threescore and ten Persons; and now the LORD thy GOD hath made thee as the Stars of Heaven for Multitude.

DEUT. Chap. XI. Verses 32.

CONTENTS.

1 *An Exhortation to Obedience,* 2 *by their own Experience of* GOD's *great Works,* 8 *by Promise of great Blessings,* 16 *and by Threatnings.* 18 *A careful Study is required in* GOD's *Words.* 26 *The Blessing and Curse is set before them.*

THerefore thou shalt love the LORD thy GOD, and keep his Charge, and his Statutes, and his Judgments, and his Commandments alway.

9 That ye may prolong *your* Days in the Land which the LORD sware unto your Fathers to give unto them, and to their Seed, a Land that floweth with Milk and Honey.

10 ¶ For

10 ¶ For the Land whither thou goeſt in to poſſeſs it, *is* not as the Land of *Egypt*, from whence ye came out, where thou ſowedſt thy Seed, and wateredſt *it* with thy Foot: As a Garden of Herbs:

11 But the Land whither ye go to poſſeſs it, is a Land of Hills and Vallies, *and* drinketh Water of the Rain of Heaven:

12 A Land which the LORD thy GOD careth for: The Eyes of the LORD thy GOD *are* always upon it, from the Beginning of the Year, even unto the End of the Year.

13 ☞ And it ſhall come to paſs, if you ſhall hearken diligently unto my Commandments which I command you this Day, to love the LORD your GOD, and to ſerve him with all your Heart, and with all your Soul;

" 14 That I will give *you* the Rain of your " Land in his due Seaſon, the firſt Rain and " the latter Rain, that thou mayeſt gather in " thy Corn, and thy Wine, and thine Oyl.

" 15 And I will ſend Graſs in thy Fields, for " thy Cattle, that thou mayeſt eat and be full.

" 16 Take Heed to your ſelves, that your " Heart be not deceived, and ye turn aſide, and " ſerve other Gods, and worſhip them:

" 17 And *then* the LORD's Wrath be kind- " led againſt you, and he ſhut up the Heaven " that there be no Rain, and that the Land " yield not her Fruit, and *leſt* ye periſh quick- " ly from off the good Land which the LORD " giveth you.

" 26 ¶ Behold, I ſet before you this Day " a Bleſſing and a Curſe:

" 27 A

" 27 A Bleſſing, if ye obey the Command-
" ments of the LORD your GOD which I
" command you this Day:
" 28 And a Curſe, if ye will not obey the
" Comandments of the LORD your GOD, but
" turn aſide out of the Way which I command
" you this Day, to go after other Gods which
" ye have not known.

DUET. Chap. XII. Verſes 32.

CONTENTS.

1 *Monuments of Idolatry are to be deſtroyed.* 5 *The Place of GOD's Service is to be kept.* 15, 23 *Blood is forbidden.* 17, 20, 26 *Holy Things muſt be eaten in the holy Place.* 19 *The* Levite *is not to be forſaken.* 29 *Idolatry is not to be enquired after.*

THESE *are* the Statutes and Judgments which ye ſhall obſerve to do in the Land which the LORD GOD of thy Fathers giveth thee to poſſeſs it, all the Days that ye live upon the Earth.

8 Ye ſhall not do after all *the Things* that we do here this Day, every Man whatſoever *is* right in his own Eyes.

9 For ye are not as yet come to the Reſt, and to the Inheritance which the LORD your GOD giveth you.

20 ¶ When the LORD thy GOD ſhall enlarge thy Border, as he hath promiſed thee, and thou ſhalt ſay, I will eat Fleſh, becauſe thy Soul longeth

ongeth to eat Fleſh, thou mayſt eat Fleſh what-
ſoever thy Soul luſteth after.

23 Only be ſure that thou eat not the Blood:
For the Blood *is* the Life, and thou mayſt not
eat the Life with the Fleſh.

24 Thou ſhalt not eat it; thou ſhalt pour it
upon the Earth as Water.

25 Thou ſhalt not eat it, that it may go well
with thee, and with thy Children after thee,
when thou ſhalt do *that which is* right in the
Sight of the LORD.

29 ¶ When the LORD thy GOD ſhall cut
off the Nations from before thee, whither thou
goeſt to poſſeſs them, and thou ſucceedeſt them,
and dwelleſt in their Land:

30 Take Heed to thy ſelf that thou be not
ſnared by following them, after that they be
deſtroyed from before thee, and that thou en-
quire not after their Gods, ſaying, How did
theſe Nations ſerve their Gods? Even ſo will I
do likewiſe.

31 Thou ſhalt not do ſo unto the LORD
thy GOD: For every Abomination to the LORD
which he hateth, have they done unto their
Gods: For even their Sons and their Daughters
they have burnt in the Fire to their Gods.

32 What Thing ſoever I command you, ob-
ſerve to do it: Thou ſhalt not add thereto, nor
diminiſh from it.

DEUT. Chap. XIII. Verſes 18.

CONTENTS.

1 *Enticers to Idolatry,* 6 *how near ſoever unto thee,* 9 *are to be ſtoned to Death.* 12 *Idolatrous Cities are not to be ſpared.*

Verſes ——

DEUT. Chap. XIV. Verſes 29.

CONTENTS.

1 *GOD's Children are not to disfigure themſelves in Mourning.* 3 *What may, and what may not be eaten,* 4 *of Beaſts,* 9 *of Fiſhes.* 11 *of Fowls.* 21 *That which dieth of itſelf may not be eaten.* 22 *Tithes of Divine Service.* 23 *Tithes and Firſtlings of rejoycing before the* LORD. 28 *The third Year's Tithe of Alms and Charity.*

Verſes ——

DEUT. XV. Verſes 23.

CONTENTS.

1 *The ſeventh Year, a Year of Releaſe for the Poor.* 7 *It muſt be no Let of lending or giving.* 12 *An* Hebrew *Servant,* 16 *except he will not depart, muſt the ſeventh Year go forth free and well furniſhed.* 19 *All Firſtlings Males of the Cattle are to be ſanctified unto the* LORD.

AT the End of *every* ſeven Years thou ſhalt make a Releaſe.

2 And

2 And this *is* the manner of the Releaſe: Every Creditor that lendeth *ought* unto his Neighbour, ſhall releaſe *it*, he ſhall not exact *it* of his Neighbour, or of his Brother, becauſe it is called the LORD's Releaſe.

3 Of a Foreigner thou mayſt exact *it* again: But *that* which is thine with thy Brother, thine Hand ſhall releaſe:

7 ☞ If there be among you a poor Man of one of thy Brethren, within any of thy Gates, in thy Land which thy LORD thy GOD giveth thee, thou ſhalt not harden thy Heart, nor ſhut thine Hand from thine poor Brother:

" 8 But thou ſhalt open thine Hand wide unto " him, and ſhalt ſurely lend him ſufficient for " Need, *in that* which he wanteth.

9 Beware there be not a Thought in thy Heart, ſaying, The ſeventh Year, the Year of Releaſe is at Hand: And thine Eye be evil againſt thy poor Brother, and thou giveſt him Nought, and he cry unto the LORD againſt thee, and it be Sin unto thee.

10 Thou ſhalt ſurely give him, and thine Heart ſhall not be grived when thou giveſt unto him: Becauſe that for this Thing the LORD thy GOD ſhall bleſs thee in all thy Works, and in all that thou putteſt thine Hand unto.

11 For the Poor ſhall never ceaſe out of the Land: Therefore I command thee, ſaying, Thou ſhalt open thine Hand wide unto thy Brother, to thy Poor, and to thy Needy in thy Land.

12 ¶ *And* if thy Brother, an *Hebrew* Man or an *Hebrew* Woman, be ſold unto thee, and ſerve

ſix

six Years; then in the seventh Year thou shalt let him go free from thee.

13 And thou sendest him out free from thee, thou shalt not let him go away empty:

14 Thou shalt furnish him liberally out of thy Flock, and out of thy Floor, and out of thy Wine-press: *Of that* wherewith the LORD thy GOD hath blessed thee, thou shalt give unto him.

15 And thou shalt remember that thou wast a Bond-man in the Land of *Egypt*, and the LORD thy GOD redeemed thee: Therefore I command thee this Thing to Day.

DEUT. Chap. XVI. Verses 22.

CONTENTS.

1 *The Feast of the Passover.* 9 *Of Weeks.* 13 *Of Tabernacles.* 16 *Every Male must offer as he is able, at these three Feasts.* 18 *Of Judges and Justice.* 21 *Groves and Images are forbidden.*

Verses ——

DEUT. Chap. XVII. Verſes 20.

CONTENTS.

The Things ſacrificed muſt be ſound. 2 *Idolaters muſt be ſlain.* 8 *Hard Controverſies are to be determined by the Prieſts and Judges.* 12 *The Contemner of that Determination muſt die.* 14 *The Election,* 16 *and Duty of a King.*

THOU ſhalt not ſacrifice unto the LORD thy GOD, any Bullock or Sheep, wherein is Blemiſh, *or* any Evil-favouredneſs: For that is an Abomination unto the LORD thy GOD.

2 ¶ If there be found among you within any of thy Gates which the LORD thy GOD giveth thee, Man or Woman that hath wrought wickedneſs in the Sight of the LORD thy GOD, in tranſgreſſing his Covenant,

3 And hath gone and ſerved other Gods, and worſhipped them, either the Sun, or Moon, or any of the Hoſt of Heaven, which I have not commanded;

4 And it be told thee, and thou haſt heard of it, and enquired diligently, and behold, it *be* true, *and* the Thing certain, *that* ſuch Abomination is wrought in *Iſrael:*

5 Then ſhalt thou bring forth that Man, or that Woman, which have committed that wicked Thing, unto thy Gates, *even* that Man, or that Woman, and ſhalt ſtone them with ſtones, till they die.

6 At the Mouth of two Witneſſes, or three Witneſſes ſhall he that is worthy of Death, be

put to Death: *But* at the Mouth of one Wi
neſs he ſhall not be put to Death.

7 The Hands of the Witneſſeſs ſhall be fir
upon him, to put him to Death, and afterwar
the Hands of all the People: So thou ſha
put the Evil away from among you.

14 ¶ When thou art come unto the Lan
which the LORD thy GOD giveth thee, an
ſhalt poſſeſs it, and ſhalt dwell therein, an
ſhalt ſay, I will ſet a King over me, like as a
the Nations that *are* about me:

15 Thou ſhalt in any wiſe ſet *him* King ov
thee, whom the LORD thy GOD ſhall chuſe
One from among thy Brethren ſhalt thou ſe
King over thee: Thou mayeſt not ſet a Stran
ger over thee, which is not thy Brother.

16 But he ſhall not multiply Horſes to hi
ſelf, nor cauſe the People to return to *Egy*
to the End that he ſhould multiply Horſe
Foraſmuch as the LORD hath ſaid unto yo
Ye ſhall henceforth return no more that Wa

17 Neither ſhall he multiply Wives to hi
ſelf, that his Heart turn not away: Neither ſha
he greatly multiply to himſelf Silver and Gol

18 And it ſhall be when he ſitteth upo
the Throne of his Kingdom, that he ſhall wri
a Copy of this Law in a Book, out of *th*
which is before the Prieſts the *Levites*.

19 ☞ And it ſhall be with him, and h
ſhall read therein all the Days of his Life, th
he may learn to fear the LORD his GOD, t
keep all the Words of this Law, and theſe Sta
tutes, to do them:

" 20 Th

" 20 That his Heart be not lifted up above his " Brethren, and that he turn not a-ſide from " the Commandment, to the Right-hand or to " the Left: To the End that he may prolong " *his* Days in his Kingdom, he and his Chil- " dren in the midſt of *Iſrael.*

DEUT. Chap. XVIII. Verſes 22.

CONTENTS.

The LORD *is the Prieſts and* Levites *Inheritance.* 3 *The Prieſts Due.* 6 *The* Levites *Portion.* 9 *The Abominations of the Nations are to be avoided.* 15 CHRIST *the Prophet is to be heard.* 20 *The preſumptuous Prophet is to die.*

☞ WHEN thou art come into the Land which the LORD thy GOD giveth thee, thou ſhalt not learn to do after the Abominations of thoſe Nations.

" 10 There ſhall not be found among you " *any one* that maketh his Son, or his Daugh- " ter to paſs thorough the Fire, *or* that uſeth " Divination, *or* an Obſerver of Times, or an " Inchanter, or a Witch,

" 11 Or a Charmer, or a Conſulter with Fa- " miliar Spirits, or a Wizard, or a Necromancer.

" 12 For all that do theſe Things, *are* an " Abomination unto the LORD: And becauſe " of theſe Abominations, the LORD thy GOD " doth drive them out from before thee.

" 13 Thou ſhalt be perfect with the LORD " thy GOD.

" 14 For these Nations which thou shalt pos
" sess hearkened unto Observers of Times, and
" unto Diviners: But as for thee, the Lord
" thy God hath not suffered thee so *to do.*

" 15 ¶ The Lord thy God will raise up
" unto thee a Prophet from the midst of thee
" of thy Brethren, like unto me, unto him ye
" shall hearken,

16 According to all that thou desiredst of
the Lord thy God in *Horeb*, in the Day of
the Assembly, saying, Let me not hear again
the Voice of the Lord my God, neither let
me see this great Fire any more, that I die not.

17 And the Lord said unto me, They have
well *spoken* that which they have spoken.

18 I will raise them up a Prophet from among
their Brethren, like unto thee, and will put my
Words in his Mouth, and he shall speak unto
them all that I shall command him.

19 And it shall come to pass, that whosoever
will not hearken unto my Words which he
shall speak in my Name, I will require *it* of
him.

20 But the Prophet which shall presume to
speak a Word in my Name, which I have not
commanded him to speak, or that shall speak
in the Name of other Gods, even that Prophet
shall die.

21 And if thou say in thine Heart, How shall
we know the Word which the Lord hath
not spoken?

22 When a Prophet speaketh in the Name
of the Lord, if the Thing follow not, nor
come to pass, that *is* the Thing which the
Lord

LORD hath not ſpoken, *but* the Prophet hath ſpoken it preſumptuouſly: Thou ſhalt not be afraid of him.

DEUT. Chap. XIX. Verſes 21.

CONTENTS.

The Cities of Refuge. 4 *The Privilege thereof for the Man-ſlayer.* 14 *The Land-mark is not to be removed.* 15 *Two Witneſſes at the leaſt.* 16 *The Puniſhment of a falſe Witneſs.*

5 ¶ ONE Witneſs ſhall not riſe up againſt a Man for any Iniquity, or for any Sin, in any Sin that he ſinneth: At the Mouth of two Witneſſes, or at the Mouth of three Witneſſes ſhall the Matter be eſtabliſhed.

16 ¶ If a falſe Witneſs riſe up againſt any Man, to teſtify againſt him *that which is* Wrong:

17 Then both the Men between whom the Controverſy is, ſhall ſtand before the LORD, before the Prieſts and the Judges, which ſhall be in thoſe Days.

18 And the Judges ſhall make diligent Inquiſition: And behold, if the Witneſs be a falſe Witneſs, *and* hath teſtified falſly againſt his Brother:

19 Then ſhall ye do unto him, as he had thought to have done unto his Brother: So ſhalt thou put the Evil away from you.

20 And thoſe which remain, ſhall hear and fear, and ſhall henceforth commit no more any ſuch Evil among you.

21 And thine Eye ſhall not pity, *but* Life *ſhall go* for Life, Eye for Eye, Tooth for Tooth, Hand for Hand, Foot for Foot.

DEUT. Chap. XX. Verſes 20.

CONTENTS.

1 *The Prieſts Exhortation to encourage the People to Battle.* 5 *The Officers Proclamation who are to be diſmiſed from the War.* 10 *How to uſe the Cities that accept or refuſe the Proclamation of Peace.* 16 *What Cities muſt be devoted.* 19 *Trees of Man's Meat muſt not be deſtroyed in the Siege.*

Verſes ——

DEUT. Chap. XXI. Verſes 23.

CONTENTS.

1 *The Expiation of an uncertain Murder.* 10 *The Uſage of a Captive taken to Wife.* 15 *The Firſt-born is not to be diſinherited upon private Affection.* 18 *A ſtubborn Son is to be ſtoned to Death.* 22 *The Malefactor muſt not hang all Night on a Tree.*

Verſes ——

DEUT. Chap. XXII. Verſes 30.

CONTENTS.

Of Humanity toward Brethren. 5 *The Sex is to be diſtinguiſhed by Apparel.* 6 *The Dam is not to be taken with her young Ones.* 8 *The Houſe muſt have Battlements.* 9 *Confuſion is to be avoided.* 12 *Fringes upon the Veſture.* 13 *Puniſhment of him that ſlandereth his Wife.* 20, 22 *Of Adultery.* 25 *Of Rape,* 28 *and of Fornication.* 30 *Inceſt.*

Verſes ——

DEUT. Chap. XXIII. Verſes 25.

CONTENTS.

Who may, or may not enter into the Congregation. 9 *Uncleanneſs to be avoided in the Hoſt.* 15 *Of the fugitive Servant.* 17 *Of Filthineſs.* 18 *Of abominable Sacrifices.* 19 *Of Uſury.* 21 *Of Vows.* 24 *Of Treſpaſſes.*

Verſes ——

DEUT. Chap. XXIV. Verſes 22.

CONTENTS.

Of Divorce. 5 *A new married Man goeth not to War.* 6, 10 *Of Pledges.* 7 *Of Manſtealers.* 8 *Of Leproſy.* 14 *The Hire is to be given.* 16 *Of Juſtice.*

16 THE Fathers ſhall not be put to Death for the Children, neither ſhall the

Children be put to Death for the Fathers: Every Man ſhall be put to Death for his own Sin.

17 ¶ Thou ſhalt not pervert the Judgment of the Stranger, *nor* of the Fatherleſs, nor take a Widow's Raiment to pledge.

18 But thou ſhalt remember that thou waſt a Bond-man in *Egypt*, and the LORD thy GOD redeemed thee thence: Therefore I command thee to do this Thing.

19 ¶ When thou cutteſt down thy Harveſt in the Field, and haſt forgot a Sheaf in the Field, thou ſhalt not go again to fetch it: It ſhall be for the Stranger, for the Fatherleſs, and for the Widow: That the LORD thy GOD may bleſs thee in all the Work of thine Hands.

20 When thou beateſt thine Olive-tree, thou ſhalt not go over the Boughs again; It ſhall be for the Stranger, for the Fatherleſs, and for the Widow.

21 When thou gathereſt the Grapes of thy Vineyard, thou ſhalt not glean it afterward, it ſhall be for the Stranger, for the Fatherleſs, and for the Widow.

22 And thou ſhalt remember that thou waſt a Bond-man in the Land of *Egypt*: Therefore I command thee to do this Thing.

DEUT. Chap. XXV. Verſes 19.

CONTENTS.

1 *Stripes muſt not exceed forty.* 4 *The Ox is not to be muzzled.* 5 *Of raiſing Seed unto a Brother.* 11 *Of the immodeſt Woman.* 13 *Of unjuſt Weights.* 17 *The Memory of* Amalek *is to be blotted out.*

Verſes ——

DEUT. Chap. XXVI. Verſes 19.

CONTENTS.

1 *The Confeſſion of him that offereth the Baſket of Firſt-fruits.* 12 *The Prayer of him that giveth his third Year's Tithes.* 16 *The Covenant between* GOD *and the People.*

Verſes ——

DEUT. Chap. XXVII. Verſes 26.

CONTENTS.

1 *The People are commanded to write the Law upon Stones,* 5 *and to build an Altar of whole Stones.* 11 *The Tribes divided on* Gerizzim *and* Ebal. 14 *The Curſes pronounced on Mount* Ebal.

9 ☞ AND *Moſes,* and the Prieſts the *Levites* ſpake unto all *Iſrael,* ſaying, Take Heed, and hearken, O *Iſrael,* this Day thou art become the People of the LORD thy GOD.

" 10 Thou

" 10 Thou ſhalt therefore obey the Voice of " the LORD thy GOD, and do his Command- " ments and his Statutes which I commanded " thee this Day.

" 15 Curſed *be* the Man that maketh *any* gra- " ven or molten Image, an Abomination unto " the LORD, the Work of the Hands of the " Craftſman, and putteth *it* in *a* ſecret *Place*: " And all the People ſhall anſwer and ſay " *Amen.*

" 16 Curſed *be* he that ſetteth light by his " Father or Mother: And all the People ſhall " ſay *Amen.*

" 17 Curſed *be* he that removeth his Neigh- " bour's Land-mark: And all the People ſhall " ſay *Amen.*

" 18 Curſed *be* he that maketh the blind to " wander out of the Way: And all the People " ſhall ſay *Amen.*

" 19 Curſed *be* he that perverteth the Judg- " ment of the Stranger, Fatherleſs, and Widow: " And all the People ſhall ſay *Amen.*

" 20 Curſed *be* he that lieth with his Father's " Wife; becauſe he uncovereth his Father's " Skirt: And all the People ſhall ſay *Amen.*

" 21 Curſed *be* he that lieth with any Man- " ner of Beaſt: And all the People ſhall ſay " *Amen.*

" 22 Curſed *be* he that lieth with his Siſter, " the Daughter of his Father, or the Daughter " of his Mother: And all the People ſhall ſay " *Amen.*

" 23 Curſed *be* he that lieth with his Mother- " in-Law: And all the People ſhall ſay *Amen.*

" 24 Curſed

" 24 Curſed *be* he that ſmiteth his Neighbour
" ſecretly: And all the People ſhall ſay *Amen*.
" 25 Curſed *be* he that taketh Reward to
" ſlay an innocent Perſon: And all the People
" ſhall ſay *Amen*.
" 26 Curſed *be* he that confirmeth not *all*
" the Words of this Law to do them: And all
" the People ſhall ſay *Amen*.

DEUT. Chap. XXVIII. Verſes 68.

CONTENTS.

1 *The Bleſſings for Obedience.* 15 *The Curſes for Diſobedience.*

AND it ſhall come to paſs, If thou ſhalt hearken diligently unto the Voice of the LORD thy GOD, to obſerve *and* to do all his Commandments which I command thee this Day; that the LORD thy GOD will ſet thee on high above all Nations of the Earth.
" 2 And all theſe Bleſſings ſhall come on thee
" and overtake thee, if thou ſhalt hearken unto
" the Voice of the LORD thy GOD.
" 3 Bleſſed *ſhalt* thou be in the City, and bleſſed
" *ſhalt* thou *be* in the Field.
" 4 Bleſſed *ſhalt be* the Fruit of thy Body, and
" the Fruit of thy Ground, and the Fruit of thy
" Cattle, the Increaſe of thy Kine, and the Flocks
" of thy Sheep.
" 5 Bleſſed *ſhall be* thy Basket, and thy
" Store.

" 6 Bleſſed

" 6 Bleſſed *ſhalt* thou *be* when thou comeſt
" in, and bleſſed *ſhalt* thou *be* when thou goeſt
" out.

" 7 The LORD ſhall cauſe thine Enemies
" that riſe up againſt thee to be ſmitten before
" thy Face: They ſhall come out againſt thee
" one Way, and fly before thee ſeven Ways.

" 8 The LORD ſhall command the Bleſſings
" upon thee in thy Store-houſes, and in all that
" thou ſetteſt thine Hand unto: And he ſhall
" bleſs thee in the Land, which the LORD thy
" GOD giveth thee.

" 9 The LORD ſhall eſtabliſh thee an holy Peo-
" ple unto himſelf, as he hath ſworn unto thee,
" if thou ſhalt keep the Commandments of the
" LORD thy GOD, and walk in his Ways.

" 10 And all the People of the Earth ſhall
" ſee that thou art called by the Name of the
" LORD, and they ſhall be afraid of thee.

" 11 and the LORD ſhall make thee plente-
" ous in Goods, in the Fruit of thy Body, and
" in the Fruit of thy Cattle, and in the Fruit
" of thy Ground, in the Land which the LORD
" ſware unto thy Fathers to give thee.

" 12 The LORD ſhall open unto thee his
" good Treaſure, the Heaven to give Rain unto
" thy Land in it his Seaſon, and to bleſs all the
" Work of thine Hand: And thou ſhalt lend
" unto many Nations, and thou ſhalt not bor-
" row.

" 13 And the LORD ſhall make thee the
" Head, and not the Tail; and thou ſhalt be
" above only, and thou ſhalt not be beneath:
" if that thou hearken unto the Commandments

" of

" of the LORD thy GOD, which I command
" thee this Day to obſerve and to do *them.*
" 14 And thou ſhalt not go aſide from any
" of the Words which I command thee this Day
" to the Right Hand or to the Left, to go after
" other Gods to ſerve them.
" 15 ¶ But it ſhall come to paſs, if thou wilt
" not hearken unto the Voice of the LORD
" thy GOD, to obſerve to do all his Command-
" ments and his Statutes which I command thee
" this Day; that all theſe Curſes ſhall come
" upon thee, and overtake thee.
" 16 Curſed *ſhall* thou *be* in the City, and
" curſed *ſhalt* thou *be* in the Field.
" 17 Curſed *ſhalt be* thy Basket and thy
" Store.
" 18 Curſed *ſhall be* the Fruit of thy Body,
" and the Fruit of thy Land, the Increaſe of
" thy Kine, and the Flocks of thy Sheep.
" 19 Curſed *ſhalt* thou *be* when thou com-
" eſt in, and curſed *ſhalt* thou *be* when thou
" goeſt out.
" 20 The LORD ſhall ſend upon thee Curſing,
" Vexation, and Rebuke, in all that thou ſet-
" teſt thine Hand unto, for to do; until that
" thou be deſtroyed, and until thou periſh quick-
" ly; becauſe of the Wickedneſs of thy Doings
" whereby thou haſt forſaken me.
" 21 The LORD ſhall make the Peſtilence
" cleave unto thee, until he have conſumed
" thee from off the Land, whither thou goeſt
" to poſſeſs it.
" 22 The LORD ſhall ſmite thee with a
" Conſumption, and with a Fever, and with an
" Inflamation,

" Inflamation, and with an extreem Burning,
" and with the Sword, and with Blasting, and
" with Mildew: And they shall pursue thee
" until thou perish.

" And thy Heaven that is over thy Head shall
" be Brass, and the Earth that *is* under thee
" *shall be* Iron.

" 53 And thou shalt eat the Fruit of thine
" own Body, the Flesh of thy Sons and of thy
" Daughters, which the LORD thy GOD hath
" given thee, in the Siege and in the Straitness
" wherewith thine Enemies shall distress thee:

" 56 The tender and the delicate Woman
" among you, which would not adventure to
" set the Sole of her Foot upon the Ground for
" Delicateness and Tenderness, her Eye shall
" be Evil towards the Husband of her Bosom,
" and towards her Son, and towards her Daugh-
" ter.

" 57 And towards her young One that com-
" eth out from between her Feet, and towards
" her Children which she shall bear: For she
" shall eat them for Want of all *Things* secretly
" in the Siege and Straitness wherewith thine
" Enemy shall distress thee in thy Gates.

" 58 If thou wilt not observe to do all the
" Words of this Law *that are* written in this
" Book, that thou mayest fear this glorious and
" fearful Name, THE LORD THY GOD.

" 59 Then the LORD will make thy Plagues
" wonderful, and the Plagues of thy Seed,
" *even* great Plagues, and of long Continu-
" ance, and sore Sicknesses, and of long Con-
" tinuance.

" 60 Moreover,

" 60 Moreover, he will bring upon thee all
" the Diſeaſes of *Egypt*, which thou waſt afraid
" of; and they ſhall cleave unto thee.

" 61 Alſo every Sickneſs, and every Plague
" which is not written in the Book of this Law,
" will the LORD bring upon thee, until thou
" be deſtroyed.

" 66 And thy Life ſhall hang in Doubt be-
" fore thee, and thou ſhalt fear Day and Night,
" and ſhalt have none Aſſurance of thy Life.

" 67 In the Morning thou ſhalt ſay, Would
" GOD it were Even: And at Even thou ſhalt
" ſay, Would GOD it were Morning, for the
" fear of thine Heart wherewith thou ſhalt fear,
" and for the Sight of thine Eyes which thou
" ſhalt ſee.

" 68 And the LORD ſhall bring thee into
" *Egypt* again, with Ships by the Way whereof
" I ſpake unto thee, Thou ſhalt ſee it no more
" again: And there ye ſhall be ſold unto your
" Enemies for Bond-men and Bond-women,
" and no Man ſhall buy *you*.

DEUT. Chap. XXIX. Verses 29.

CONTENTS.

1 Moſes *exhorteth them to Obedience by the Memory of the Works they have ſeen.* 10 *All are preſented before the* LORD *to enter into his Covenant.* 18 *The great Wrath on him that flattereth himſelf in his Wickedneſs.* 29 *Secret Things belong unto* GOD.

2 ¶ AND *Moſes* called unto all *Iſrael*, and ſaid unto them, Ye have ſeen all that the LORD did before your Eyes in the Land of *Egypt*, unto *Pharoah*, and unto all his Servants, and unto all his Land;

3 The great Temptations which thine Eyes have ſeen, the Signs, and thoſe great Miracles:

4 Yet the LORD hath not given you an Heart to perceive, and Eyes to ſee, and Ears to hear, unto this Day.

5 And I have led you forty Years in the Wilderneſs: Your Clothes are not waxen old upon you, and thy Shoe is not waxen old upon thy Foot.

6 Ye have not eaten Bread, neither have you drunk Wine, or Strong Drink: That ye might know that I *am* the LORD your GOD.

9 ☞ Keep therefore the Words of this Covenant and do them, that ye may proſper in all that ye do.

" 18 Leſt there ſhould be among you Man or
" Woman, or Family, or Tribe, whoſe Heart
" turneth away this Day from the LORD our
" GOD, to go *and* ſerve the Gods of theſe Na-
" tions;

" tions; leſt there ſhould be among you a Root
" that beareth Gall and Wormwood,
" 19 And it come to paſs when he heareth
" the Words of this Curſe, that he bleſs him-
" ſelf in his Heart, ſaying, I ſhall have Peace,
" though I walk in the Imagination of mine
" Heart, to add Drunkenneſs to thirſt:
" 20 The LORD will not ſpare him, but
" then the Anger of the LORD, and his Jea-
" louſy ſhall ſmoke againſt that Man, and all
" the Curſes *that are* written in this Book ſhall
" lie upon him, and the LORD ſhall blot out
" his Name from under Heaven.
" 21 And the LORD ſhall ſeparate him unto
" Evil, out of all the Tribes of *Iſrael*, accor-
" ding to all the Curſes of the Covenant, *that*
" *are* written in this Book of the Law:
" 29 Secret *Things belong* unto the LORD
" our GOD: But thoſe *Things which are* re-
" vealed *belong* unto us, and to our Children
" for ever, that we may do all the Words of
" this Law.

DEUT. Chap. XXX. Verses 20.

CONTENTS.

1 *Great Mercies promised unto the Repentant.* 11 *The Commandment is manifest.* 15 *Death and Life are set before them.*

11 ☞ FOR this Commandment which I command thee this Day, it *is* not hidden from thee, neither *is* it far off.

" 12 It *is* not in Heaven, that thou shouldest " say, Who shall go up for us to Heaven, and " bring it unto us, that we may hear it, and " do it?

" 13 Neither *is* it beyond the Sea, that thou " shouldest say, Who shall go over the Sea for " us, and bring it unto us, that we may hear it, " and do it?

" 14 But the Word *is* very nigh unto thee, " in thy Mouth, and in thy Heart, that thou " mayest do it.

" 15 ¶ See, I have set before thee this Day " Life and Good, and Death and Evil.

" 16 In that I command thee this Day, to " love the LORD thy GOD, to walk in his " Ways, and to keep his Commandments, and " his Statutes, and his Judgments, that thou may- " est live and multiply: And the LORD thy God " shall bless thee in the Land whither thou goest " to possess it.

" 17 But if thine Heart turn away, so that thou " wilt not hear, but shalt be drawn away, and " worship other Gods, and serve them:

" 18 I de-

" 18 I denounce unto you this Day, that ye
" ſhall ſurely periſh, *and that* ye ſhall not pro-
" long *your* Days upon the Land whither thou
" paſſeſt over *Jordan*, to go to poſſeſs it.
" 19 I call Heaven and Earth to record this
" Day againſt you, *that* I have ſet before you
" Life and Death, Bleſſing and Curſing: There-
" fore chooſe Life, that thou and thy Seed
" may live.
" 20 That thou mayeſt love the LORD thy
" GOD, *and* that thou mayeſt obey his Voice,
" and that thou mayeſt cleave unto him, for he
" *is* thy Life, and the Length of thy Days, that
" that thou mayeſt dwell in the Land which the
" LORD ſware unto thy Fathers, to *Abraham*,
" to *Iſaac*, and to *Jacob*, to give them.

DEUT. Chap. XXXI. Verſes 30.

CONTENTS.

1 Moſes *encourageth the People.* 7 *He encourageth* Joſhua. 9 *He delivereth the Law unto the Prieſts to read it in the ſeventh Year to the People.* 14 *GOD giveth a Charge to* Joſhua, 19 *and a Song to teſtify againſt the People.* 24 Moſes *delivereth the Book of the Law to the* Levites *to keep.* 28 *He maketh a Proteſtation to the Elders.*

AND *Moſes* went and ſpake theſe Words unto all *Iſrael.*

2 And he ſaid unto them, I *am* an hundred and twenty Years old this Day; I can no more

go out and come in, also the LORD hath said unto me, Thou shalt not go over *Jordan.*

3 The LORD thy GOD, he will go over before thee, *and* he will destroy these Nations from before thee, and thou shalt possess them: *And Joshua,* he shall go over before thee, as the LORD hast said.

6 Be strong and of a good Courage, fear not nor be afraid of them: For the LORD thy GOD, he *it is* that doth go with thee, he will not fail thee nor forsake thee.

9 ¶ And *Moses* wrote this Law, and delivered it unto the Priests the Sons of *Levi,* which bare the Ark of the Covenant of the LORD, and unto all the Elders of *Israel.*

10 And *Moses* commanded them, saying, At the End of *every* seven Years, in the Solemnity of the Year of Release, in the Feast of Tabernacles,

11 When all *Israel* is come to appear before the LORD thy GOD, in the Place which he shall choose? Thou shalt read this Law before all *Israel,* in their Hearing.

12 ☞ Gather the People together, Men, and Women, and Children, and thy Stranger that *is* within thy Gates, that they may hear, and that they may learn, and fear the LORD your GOD, and observe to do all the Words of this Law:

" 13 And *that* their Children which have not
" known *any thing,* may hear and learn to fear
" the LORD your GOD, as long as ye live in the
" Land, whither you go over *Jordan* to pos-
" sess it.

16 ¶ And

16 ¶ And the LORD ſaid unto *Moſes*, Behold thou ſhalt ſleep with thy Fathers, and this People will riſe up, and go a Whoring after the Gods of the Strangers of the Land whither they go *to be* amongſt them, and will forſake me, and break my Covenant which I have made with them.

17 Then my Anger ſhall be kindled againſt them in that Day, and I will forſake them, and I will hide my Face from them, and they ſhall be devoured, and many Evils and Troubles ſhall befall them, ſo that they will ſay in that Day, are not theſe Evils come upon us, becauſe our GOD *is* not amongſt us.

24 ¶ It came to paſs when *Moſes* had made an End of writing the Words of this Law in a Book, until they were finiſhed.

25 That *Moſes* commanded the *Levites* which bare the Ark of the Covenant of the LORD, ſaying,

26 Take this Book of the Law, and put it in the Side of the Ark of the Covenant of the LORD your GOD, that it may be there for a Witneſs againſt thee.

27 For I know thy Rebellion, and thy ſtiff Neck: Behold, while I am yet alive with you this Day, ye have been rebellious againſt the LORD; and how much more after my Death?

28 Gather unto me all the Elders of your Tribes, and your Officers, that I may ſpeak theſe Words in their Ears, and call Heaven and Earth to record againſt them.

29 For I know, that after my Death ye will utterly corrupt *your ſelves*, and turn a-ſide from

the Way which I have commanded you: And Evil will befal you in the latter Days, becauſe ye will do Evil in the Sight of the LORD, to provoke him to Anger through the Work of your own Hands.

30 And *Moſes* ſpake in the Ears of all the Congregation of *Iſrael* the Words of this Song, until they were ended.

DEUT. Chap. XXXII. Verſes 52.

CONTENTS.

1 *Moſes's Song which ſetteth forth* GOD's *Mercy and Vengeance.* 46 *He exhorteth them to ſet their Hearts upon it.* 48 GOD *ſendeth him up to Mount* Nebo *to ſee the Land, and die.*

☞ GIVE ear, O ye Heavens, and I will ſpeak; and hear, O Earth, the Words of my Mouth.

" 2 My Doctrine ſhall drop as the Rain: My " Speech ſhall diſtil as the Dew, as the ſmall " Rain upon the tender Herb, and as the " Showers upon the Graſs.

" 3 Becauſe I will publiſh the Name of the " LORD: Aſcribe ye Greatneſs unto our GOD.

" 4 *He is* the Rock, his Work *is* perfect: " For all his Ways *are* Judgment: A GOD of " Truth, and without Iniquity, juſt and right " *is* he.

" 5 They have corrupted themſelves, their " Spot *is* not *the Spot* of his Children: *They* " *are* a perverſe and crooked Generation.

" 6 Do

" 6 Do ye thus requite the LORD, O fooliſh
" People and unwiſe? *Is* not he thy Father
" *that* hath bought thee? Hath he not made
" thee, and eſtabliſhed thee?

" 7 ¶ Remember the Days of Old, conſider
" the Years of many Generations: Ask thy Fa-
" ther, and he will ſhew thee, thy Elders, and
" they will tell thee.

" 8 When the moſt High divided to the Na-
" tions their Inheritance, when he ſeparated
" the Sons of *Adam*, he ſet the Bounds of the
" People according to the Number of the Chil-
" dren of *Iſrael*.

" 9 For the LORD's Portion *is* his People:
" *Jacob is* the Lot of his Inheritance.

" 10 He found him in a deſert Land, and
" in the waſte howling Wilderneſs: He led
" him about, he inſtructed him, he kept him
" as the Apple of his Eye.

" 15 ¶ But *Jeſhurun* waxed fat, and kick-
" ed: Thou art waxen fat, thou art grown
" thick, thou art covered *with Fatneſs*; then
" he forſook GOD *which* made him, and
" lightly eſteemed the Rock of his Salva-
" tion.

" 16 They provoked him to Jealouſy with
" ſtrange *Gods*, with Abominations provoked
" they him to Anger.

" 17 They ſacrificed unto Devils, not to
" GOD; to Gods whom they knew not, to
" new *Gods that* came newly up, whom your
" Fathers feared not.

" 18 Of the Rock that begat thee thou art
" unmindful, and haſt forgotten GOD that
" formed thee.

" 19 And when the LORD ſaw *it*, he ab-
" horred *them*, becauſe of the provoking of his
" Sons, and of his Daughters.

" 20 And he ſaid, I will hide my Face from
" them; I will ſee what their End *ſhall be*: For
" they *are* a very froward Generation, Chil-
" dren in whom is no Faith.

" 21 They have moved me to Jealouſy with
" *that which is* not GOD, they have provoked
" me to Anger with their Vanities: And I will
" move them to Jealouſy with *thoſe which are*
" not a People, I will provoke them to Anger
" with a fooliſh Nation.

" 29 O that they were wiſe, that they under-
" ſtood this, that they would conſider their latter
" End.

" 30 How ſhould one chaſe a thouſand, and
" two put ten thouſand to flight, except their
" Rock had ſold them, and the LORD had ſhut
" them up?

31 For their Rock is not as our Rock, even our Enemies themſelves being Judges.

32 For their Vine is of the Vine of *Sodom*, and of the Fields of *Gomorrah*: Their Grapes *are* Grapes of Gall, their Cluſters *are* bitter.

33 Their Wine is the Poiſon of Dragons, and cruel Venom of Aſps.

39 ☞ See now, that I, *even* I am he, and there is no GOD with me; I kill, and I make alive: I wound, and I heal: Neither is there any that can deliver out of my Hand.

" 40 For

" 40 For I lift up my Hand to Heaven, and
" ſay, I live for ever.
" If I whet my glittering Sword, and mine
" Hand take hold on Judgment, I will render
" Vengeance to mine Enemies, and will reward
" them that hate me.
" 43 Rejoice, O ye Nations, *with* his Peo-
" ple, for he will avenge the Blood of his Ser-
" vants, and will render Vengeance to his Ad-
" verſaries, and will be merciful unto his Land,
" *and* to his People.

44 ¶ And *Moſes* came, and ſpake all the Words of this Song in the Ears of the People, he, and *Joſhua* the Son of *Nun*.

45 And *Moſes* made and End of ſpeaking all theſe Words to all *Iſrael*.

46 And he ſaid unto them, Set your Hearts unto all the Words which I teſtify among you this Day, which ye ſhall command your Children to obſerve to do all the Words of this Law.

47 For it *is* not a vain Thing for you: Becauſe it is your Life, and through this Thing ye ſhall prolong *your* Days in the Land whither ye go to over *Jordan* to poſſeſs it.

DEUT. Chap. XXXIII. Verses 29.

CONTENTS.

1 *The Majesty of* GOD. 6 *The Blessings of the twelve Tribes.* 26 *The Excellency of* Israel.

☞ AND this is the Blessing wherewith *Moses* the Man of GOD blessed the Children of *Israel* before his Death.

2 And he said, The LORD came from *Sinai*, and rose up from *Seir* unto them, he shined forth from Mount *Paran*, and he came with ten Thousands of Saints: From his Right-hand *went* a fiery Law for them.

3 Yea, he loved the People: All his Saints *are* in thy Hand: And they sate down at thy Feet; every one shall receive of thy Words.

4 *Moses* commanded us a Law, even the Inheritance of the Congregation of *Jacob*.

5 And he was King in *Jeshurun*, when the Heads of the People, *and* the Tribes of *Israel* were gathered together.

6 ¶ Let *Reuben* live, and not die, and let *not* his Men be few.

7 ¶ And this *is the Blessing* of *Judah*: and he said, Hear, LORD, the Voice of *Judah*, and bring him unto his People: Let his Hands be sufficient for him, and be thou an Help to him from his Enemies.

8 ¶ And of *Levi* he said, *Let* thy Thummim, and thy Urim *be* with thy holy One, whom thou didst prove at *Massah*, *and with* whom thou didst strive at the Waters of *Meribah*.

10. They

10 They ſhall teach *Jacob* thy Judgments, and *Iſrael* thy Law: They ſhall put Incenſe before thee, and whole Burnt-ſacrifice upon thine Altar.

11 Bleſs, LORD, his Subſtance, and accept the Work of his Hands, ſmite through the Loins of them that riſe againſt him, and of them that hate him, that they riſe not again.

12 ¶ *And* of *Benjamin* he ſaid, The Beloved of the LORD ſhall dwell in Safety by him, *and the LORD* ſhall cover him all day long, and he ſhall dwell between his Shoulders.

13 ☞ And of *Joſeph* he ſaid, Bleſſed of the LORD be his Land, for the precious Things of Heaven, for the Dew, and for the Deep that coucheth beneath;

" 14 And for the precious Fruits *brought* " *forth* by the Sun, and for the precious Things " put forth by the Moon.

" 15 And for the chief Things of the antient " Mountains, and for the precious Things of " the laſting Hills.

" 16 And for the precious Things of the " Earth, and Fulneſs thereof, and for the good " Will of him that dwelt in the Buſh: Let *the* " *Bleſſing* come upon the Head of *Joſeph*, and " upon the Top of the Head of him *that was* " ſeparated from his Brethren.

18 ¶ And of *Zebulun* he ſaid, Rejoyce, *Zebulun*, in thy going out; and, *Iſſachar*, in thy Tents.

19 They

19 They shall call the People unto the Mountain there they shall offer Sacrifices of Righteousness: For they shall suck *of* the Abundance of the Seas, and *of* Treasures hid in the Sand.

20 ¶ And of *Gad* he said, Blessed *be* he that enlargeth *Gad:* He dwelleth as a Lion, and teareth the Arm with the Crown of the Head.

21 And he provided the first Part for himself, because there, *in* a Portion of the Law-giver *was* he seated; and he came with the Heads of the People, he executed the Justice of the LORD, and his Judgments with *Israel.*

22 ¶ And of *Dan* he said, *Dan is* a Lion's Whelp: He shall leap from *Bashan.*

23 ¶ And of *Nephtali* he said, O *Nephtali,* satisfied with Favour, and full with the Blessing of the LORD: Possess thou the *West* and the *South.*

24 ¶ And of *Asher* he said, *Let Asher be* blessed with Children; let him be acceptable to his Brethren, and let him dip his Foot in Oyl.

25 Thy Shoes *shall be* Iron and Brass; and as thy Days, *so shall* thy Strength *be.*

26 ☞ *There is* none like unto the GOD of *Jeshurun, who* rideth upon the Heaven in thy Help, and in his Excellency on the Sky.

" 27 The Eternal GOD *is thy* Refuge, and
" underneath *are* the everlasting Arms: And
" he shall thrust out the Enemy from before
" thee, and shall say, Destroy *them.*

" 28 *Israel* then shall dwell in Safety alone:
" The Fountain of *Jacob shall be* upon a Land
" of Corn and Wine, also his Heavens shall
" drop down Dew.

" 29 Happy

« 29 Happy *art* thou, O *Iſrael*: Who *is* like « unto thee, O People, ſaved by the LORD, « the Shield of thy Help, and who *is* the Sword « of thy Excellency! And thine Enemies ſhall « be found Liars unto thee, and thou ſhalt « tread upon their high Places.

DEUT. Chap. XXXIV. Verſes 12.

CONTENTS.

1 Moſes *from Mount* Nebo *vieweth the Land.* 5 *He dieth there.* 6 *His Burial.* 7 *His Age.* 8 *Thirty Days Mourning for him.* 9 Joſhua *ſucceedeth him.* 10 *The Praiſe of* Moſes.

AND *Moſes* went up from the Plains of *Moab* unto the Mountain of *Nebo*, to the Top of *Piſgah*, that *is* over againſt *Jericho*: And the LORD ſhewed him all the Land of *Gilead*, unto *Dan*,

2 And all *Naphtali*, and the Land of *Ephraim*, and *Manaſſeh*, and all the Land of *Judah*, unto the utmoſt Sea.

3 And the *South*, and the Plain of the Valley of *Jericho*, the City of *Palm Trees*, unto *Zoar*.

4 And the LORD ſaid unto him, This is the Land which I ſware unto *Abraham*, unto *Iſaac*, and to *Jacob*, ſaying, I will give it unto thy Seed: I have cauſed thee to ſee it with thine Eyes, but thou ſhalt not go over thither.

5 So

5 So *Moſes* the Servant of the LORD died there in the Land of *Moab*, according to the Word of the LORD.

6 ¶ And he buried him in a Valley in the Land of *Moab*, over againſt *Beth-peor*: But no Man knoweth his Sepulchre unto this Day.

7 ¶ And *Moſes* was an hundred and twenty Years old when he died: His Eyes was not dim, nor his natural Force abated.

8 ¶ And the Children of *Iſrael* wept for *Moſes* in the Plains of *Moab* thirty Days, ſo the Days of weeping and mourning for *Moſes* were ended.

9 ¶ And *Joſhua* the Son of *Nun* was full of the Spirit of Wiſdom; for *Moſes* had laid his Hands upon him: And the Children of *Iſrael* hearkened unto him, and did as the LORD commanded *Moſes*.

10 ¶ And there aroſe not a Prophet ſince in *Iſrael* like unto *Moſes*, whom the LORD knew Face to Face.

11 In all the Signs and the Wonders which the LORD ſent him to do in the Land of *Egypt* to *Pharaoh*, and to all his Servants, and to all his Land.

12 And in all that mighty Hand, and in all the great Terror which *Moſes* ſhewed in the Sight of all *Iſrael*.

The Book of JOSHUA, Abridg'd.

CHAPTERS XXIV.

JOSH. Chap. I. Verſes 18.

CONTENTS.

1 *The* LORD *appointeth* Joſhua *to ſucceed* Moſes. 3 *The Borders of the promiſed Land.* 5, 9 *GOD promiſeth to aſſiſt* Joſhua. 8 *He giveth him Inſtructions.* 10 *He prepareth the People to paſs over* Jordan. 12 Joſhua *putteth the two Tribes and half in mind of their Promiſe to* Moſes. 16 *They promiſe him Fealty.*

VERSES Tranſcrib'd.

NOW after the Death of *Moſes* the Servant of the LORD, it came to paſs, that the LORD ſpake unto *Joſhua* the Son of *Nun*, *Moſes*'s Miniſter, ſaying,

2 *Moſes* my Servant is dead; now therefore ariſe, go over this *Jordan*, thou, and all this People, unto the Land which I do give to them, *even* to the Children of *Iſrael*.

3 Every Place that the Sole of your Foot ſhall tread upon, that have I given unto you, as I ſaid unto *Moſes*.

4 From

4 From the Wilderneſs and this *Lebanon*, even unto the great River, the River *Euphrates*, all the Land of the *Hittites*, and unto the great Sea, toward the going down of the Sun, ſhall be your Coaſt.

5 There ſhall not any Man be able to ſtand before thee all the Days of thy Life: As I was with *Moſes*, *ſo* I will be with thee: I will not fail thee, nor forſake thee.

6 Be Strong and of a good Courage: For unto this People ſhalt thou divide for an Inheritance the Land which I ſware unto their Fathers to give them.

7 Only be thou Strong and very Couragious, that thou mayeſt obſerve to do according to all the Law which *Moſes* my Servant commanded thee: Turn not from it to the Right-hand or to the Left, that thou mayeſt proſper whitherſoever thou goeſt.

8 ☞ This Book of the Law ſhall not depart out of thy Mouth, but thou ſhalt meditate therein Day and Night, that thou mayeſt obſerve to do according to all *that is* written therein: For then thou ſhalt make thy Way proſperous, and then thou ſhalt have good Succeſs.

9 Have not I commanded thee? Be Strong and of a good Courage, be not afraid, neither be thou diſmayed: For the LORD thy GOD *is* with thee whitherſoever thou goeſt.

10 Then *Joſhua* commanded the Officers of the People, ſaying,

11 Paſs through the Hoſt, and command the People, ſaying, Prepare you Victuals; for within three Days ye ſhall paſs over this *Jordan*, to go

in to poſſeſs the Land which the LORD your GOD giveth you to poſſeſs it.

16 ¶ And they anſwered *Joſhua*, ſaying, All that thou commandeſt us, we will do, and witherſoever thou ſendeſt us, we will go.

17 According as we hearkened unto *Moſes* in all Things, ſo will we hearken unto thee: Only the LORD thy GOD be with thee, as he was with *Moſes*.

18 Whoſoever *he be* that doth rebel againſt thy Commandment, and will not hearken unto thy Words, in all that thou commandeſt him, he ſhall be put to Death: Only be Strong and of a good Courage.

JOSH. Chap. II. Verſes 24.

CONTENTS.

1 Rahab *receiveth and concealeth the two Spies ſent from* Shittim. 8 *The Covenant between her and them.* 23 *Their Return and Relation.*

AND *Joſhua* the Son of *Nun* ſent out of *Shittim* two Men, to ſpy ſecretly, ſaying, Go view the Land, even *Jericho*; And they went, and came into an Harlot's Houſe, named *Rahab*, and lodged there.

2 And it was told the King of *Jericho*, ſaying, Behold, there came Men in hither To-night of the Children of *Iſrael*, to ſearch out the Country.

3 And the King of *Jericho* ſent unto *Rahab*, ſaying, Bring forth the Men that are come

to thee, which are entred into thine House: For they be come to search out all the Country.

4 And the Woman took the two Men, and hid them, and said thus, There came Men unto me, but I wist not whence they *were*.

5 And it came to pass *about the Time* of shutting of the Gate, when it was dark, that the Men went out: Whither the Men went, I wot not: Pursue after them quickly, for ye shall overtake them.

6 But she had brought them up to the Roof of the House, and hid them with the Stalks of Flax, which she had laid in order upon the Roof.

7 And the Men pursued after them the Way to *Jordan*, unto the Fords: and as soon as they which pursued after them were gone out, they shut the Gate.

8 ¶ and before they were laid down, she came up unto them upon the Roof;

9 And she said unto the Men, I know that the LORD hath given you the Land, and that your Terror is fallen upon us, and that all the Inhabitants of the Land faint because of you.

10 For we have heard how the LORD dried up the Water of the *Red-sea* for you, when you came out of *Egypt*; and what you did unto the two Kings of the *Amorites* that *were* on the other Side *Jordan*, *Sihon* and *Og*, whom ye utterly destroyed.

11 And as soon as we had heard *these Things*, our Hearts did melt, neither did there remain any more Courage in any Man, because of you:

For

For the LORD your GOD, he *is* GOD in Heaven above, and in Earth beneath.

12 Now therefore, I pray you, ſwear unto me by the LORD, ſince I have ſhewed you Kindneſs, that ye will alſo ſhew Kindneſs unto my Father's Houſe; and give me a true Token:

13 And *that* ye will ſave alive my Father, and my Mother, and my Brethren, and my Siſters, and all that they have, and deliver our Lives from Death.

14 And the Men, anſwered her, Our Life for yours, if ye utter not this our Buſineſs. And it ſhall be when the LORD hath given us the Land, that we will deal kindly and truly with thee.

15 Then ſhe let them down by a Cord through the Window: For her Houſe *was* upon the Town-wall, and ſhe dwelt upon the Wall.

16 And ſhe ſaid unto them, Get you to the Mountain, leſt the Purſuers meet you; and hide your ſelves there three Days, until the Purſuers be returned: And afterward ye may go your Way.

22 And they went, and came to the Mountain, and abode there three Days, until the Purſuers were returned. And the Purſuers ſought *them* throughout all the Way, but found *them* not.

23 ¶ So the two Men returned, and deſcended from the Mountain, and paſſed over, and came to *Joſhua* the Son of *Nun*, and told him all *Things* that befel them;

24 And they said unto *Joshua*, Truly the LORD hath delivered into our Hands all the Land; for even all the Inhabitants of the Country do faint because of us.

JOSH. Chap. III. Verses 17.

CONTENTS.

1 Joshua *cometh to* Jordan. 2 *The Officers instruct the People for the Passage.* 7 *The LORD encourageth* Joshua. 9 Joshua *encourageth the People.* 14 *the Waters of* Jordan *are divided.*

AND *Joshua* rose early in the Morning, and they removed from *Shittim*, and came to *Jordan*, he and all the Children of *Israel*, and lodged there before they passed over.

5 And *Joshua* said unto the People, Sanctify your selves: For To-morrow the LORD will do Wonders among you.

7 ¶ And the LORD said unto *Joshua*, This Day will I begin to magnify thee in the Sight of all *Israel*, that they may know that as I was with *Moses*, so I will be with thee.

14 ¶ And it came to pass when the People removed from their Tents to pass over *Jordan*, and the Priest bearing the Ark of the Covenant before the People.

15 And as they that bare the Ark were come unto *Jordan*, and the Feet of the Priests that bare the Ark were dipped in the Brim of the Water, (for *Jordan* over-floweth all his Banks all the Time of Harvest:)

16 That

16 That the Waters which came down from above, ſtood *and* roſe up upon an Heap very far from the City *Adam*, that *is* beſide *Zaretan*: And thoſe that came down toward the Sea of the Plain, *even* the Salt-Sea, failed, *and* were cut off: And the People paſſed over right againſt *Jericho*.

17 And the Prieſt that bare the Ark of the Covenant of the LORD, ſtood firm on dry Ground in the midſt of *Jordan*, and all the *Iſraelites* paſſed over on dry Ground, until all the People were paſſed clean over *Jordan*.

JOSH. Chap. IV. Verſes 24.

CONTENTS.

1 *Twelve Men are appointed to take twelve Stones for a Memorial out of* Jordan. 9 *Twelve other Stones are ſet up in the midſt of* Jordan. 10, 19 *The People paſs over.* 14 *GOD magnifieth* Joſhua. 20 *The twelve Stones are pitched in* Gilgal.

AND it came to paſs when all the People were clean paſſed over *Jordan*, that the LORD ſpake unto *Joſhua*, ſaying,

2 Take you twelve Men out of the People, out of every Tribe a Man,

3 And command you them, ſaying, Take you hence out of the midſt of *Jordan*, out of the Place where the Prieſt ſtood firm, twelve Stones, and ye ſhall carry them over with you, and leave them in the Lodging-place where you ſhall lodge this Night.

4 Then *Joshua* called the twelve Men whom he had prepared of the Children of *Israel*, out of every Tribe a Man.

5 And *Joshua* said unto them, Pass over before the Ark of the LORD your GOD into the midst of *Jordan*, and take ye up every Man of you a Stone upon his Shoulder, according unto the Number of the Tribes of the Children of *Israel*.

8 And the Children of *Israel* did so as *Joshua* commanded, and took up twelve Stones out of the midst of *Jordan*, as the LORD spake unto *Joshua*, according to the Number of the Tribes of the Children of *Israel*, and carried them over with them unto the Place where they lodged, and laid them down there.

14 ¶ On that Day the LORD magnified *Joshua* in the Sight of all *Israel*, and they feared him, as they feared *Moses*, all the Days of his Life.

18 And it came to pass, when the Priest that bare the Ark of the Covenant of the LORD, were come up out of the midst of *Jordan*, *and* the Soles of the Priests Feet were lift up unto the dry Land, that the Waters of *Jordan* returned unto their Place, and flowed over all his Banks, as they did before.

19 ¶ And the People came up out of *Jordan* on the tenth Day of the first Month, and encamped in *Gilgal*, in the *East* Border of *Jericho*.

20 ¶ And those twelve Stones which they took out of *Jordan*, did *Joshua* pitch in *Gilgal*.

21 And he spake unto the Children of *Israel*, saying, When your Children shall ask their Fathers

thers in Time to come, ſaying, What mean theſe Stones?

22 Then ye ſhall let your Children know, ſaying, *Iſrael* came over this *Jordan* on dry Land.

23 For the LORD your GOD dryed up the Waters of *Jordan* from before you, until ye were paſſed over, as the LORD your GOD did to the *Red Sea*, which he dried up from before us, until we were gone over.

24 That all the People of the Earth might know the Hand of the LORD, that it *is* mighty: That ye might fear the LORD your GOD for ever.

JOSH. Chap. V. Verſes 15.

CONTENTS.

1 *The* Canaanites *are afraid.* 2 Joſhua *reneweth Circumciſion. The Paſſover is kept at* Gilgal. 12 *Manna ceaſeth.* 13 *An Angel appeareth to* Joſhua.

AND it came to paſs when all the Kings of the *Amorites*, which *were* on the Side of *Jordan Weſt-ward*, and all the Kings of the *Canaanites*, which *were* by the Sea, heard that the LORD had dried up the Waters of *Jordan* from before the Children of *Iſrael*, until we were paſſed over, that their Heart melted; neither was their Spirit in them any more, becauſe of the Children of *Iſrael*.

10 ¶ And the Children of *Iſrael* encamped in *Gilgal*, and kept the Paſſover on the forteenth Day

Day of the Month at Even, in the Plains of *Jericho.*

11 And they did eat of the old Corn of the Land on the Morrow after the Paſſover, unleavened Cakes, and parched Corn in the ſelf ſame Day.

12 ¶ And the Manna ceaſed on the Morrow after they had eaten of the old Corn of the Land, neither had the Children of *Iſrael* Manna any more, but they did eat of the Fruit of the Land of *Canaan* that Year.

13 ¶ And it came to paſs when *Joſhua* was by *Jericho*, that he lifted up his Eyes, and looked, and behold, there ſtood a Man over-againſt him, with his Sword drawn in his Hand: And *Joſhua* went unto him, and ſaid unto him, Art thou for us, or for our Adverſaries?

14 And he ſaid, Nay, but *as* Captain of the Hoſt of the LORD am I now come. And *Joſhua* fell on his Face to the Earth, and did worſhip, and ſaid unto him, What ſaith my Lord unto his Servant?

15 And the Captain of the LORD's Hoſt ſaid unto *Joſhua*, Looſe thy Shoe from off thy Foot, for the Place whereon thou ſtandeſt, is Holy: And *Joſhua* did ſo.

JOSH. Chap. VI. Verſes 27.

CONTENTS.

1 Jericho *is ſhut up.* 2 *GOD inſtructeth* Joſhua *how to beſiege it.* 12 *The City is compaſſed.* 17 *It muſt be accurſed.* 20 *The Walls fall down.* 22 Rahab *is ſaved.* 26 *The Builder of* Jericho *is curſed.*

NOW *Jericho* was ſtraitly ſhut up, becauſe of the Children of *Iſrael:* None went out, and none came in.

2 And the LORD ſaid unto *Joſhua,* See, I have given into thine Hand *Jericho,* and the King thereof, *and* the mighty Men of Valour.

3 And ye ſhall compaſs the City all *ye* Men of War, *and* go round about the City once: Thus ſhalt thou do ſix Days.

4 And ſeven Prieſts ſhall bear before the Ark ſeven Trumptes of Rams Horns: And the ſeventh Day ye ſhall compaſs the City ſeven Times, and the Prieſts ſhall blow with the Trumpets.

5 And it ſhall come to paſs, that when they make a long *Blaſt* with the Ram's Horn, *and* when ye hear the Sound of the Trumpet, all the People ſhall Shout with with a great Shout: And the Wall of the City ſhall fall down flat, and the People ſhall aſcend up every Man ſtraight before him.

11 So the Ark of the LORD compaſſed the City, going about it once: And they came into the Camp, and lodged in the Camp.

14 And the ſecond Day they compaſſed the City once, and returned into the Camp: So they did ſix Days.

15 And

15 And it came to pass on the seventh Day, that they rose early about the Dawning of the Day, and compassed the City after the same Manner, seven Times: Only on that Day they compassed the City seven Times.

16 And it came to pass at the seventh Time, that when the Priests blew with the Trumpets, *Joshua* said unto the People, Shout, for the LORD hath given you the City.

20 So the People shouted when *the Priests* blew with the Trumpets: And it came to pass when the People heard the Sound of the Trumpet, and the People shouted with a great Shout, that the Wall fell down flat, so that the People went up into the City, every Man straight before him, and they took the City.

21 And they utterly destroyed all that *was* in the City, both Man and Woman, Young and Old, and Ox, and Sheep, and Ass, with the Edge of the Sword.

22 But *Joshua* had said unto the two Men that had spied out the Country, Go into the Harlot's House, and bring out thence the Woman, and all that she hath, as ye sware unto her.

23 And the young Men that were Spies, went in, and brought out *Rahab*, and her Father, and her Mother, and her Brethren, and all that she had: And they brought out all her Kindred, and left them without the Camp of *Israel*.

24 And they burnt the City with Fire, and all that *was* therein: Only the Silver and the Gold, and the Vessels of Brass and of Iron, they put into the Treasury of the House of the LORD.

25 And

25 And *Joſhua* ſaved *Rahab* the Harlot alive, nd her Father's Houſhould, and all that ſhe had; nd ſhe dwelleth in *Iſrael even* unto this Day: Becauſe ſhe hid the Meſſengers which *Joſhua* ſent o ſpy out *Jericho*.

26 ¶ And *Joſhua* adjured *them* at that Time, aying, Curſed *be* the Man before the LORD, that iſeth up and buildeth this City *Jericho*: He ſhall ay the Foundation thereof in his Firſt-born, and in his youngeſt *Son* ſhall he ſet up the Gates of it.

27 So the LORD was with *Joſhua*, and his his Fame was *noiſed* throughout all the Country.

JOSH. Chap. VII. Verſes 26.

CONTENTS.

1 *The* Iſraelites *are ſmitten at* Ai. 6 Joſhua's *Complaint.* 10 *GOD inſtructeth him what to do.* 18 Achan *is taken by the Lot.* 19 *His Confeſſion.* 22 *He and all he had are deſtroy- in the Valley of* Achor.

Verſes ——

JOSH.

Josh. Chap. VIII. Verses 35.

CONTENTS.

1 *GOD encourageth* Joshua. 3 *The Stratagem whereby* Ai *was taken.* 29 *The King thereof is hanged.* 30 Joshua *buildeth an Altar,* 32 *writeth the Law on Stones,* 33 *propoundeth Blessings and Cursings.*

AND the LORD said unto *Joshua*, Fear not, neither be thou dismayed, take all the People of War with thee, and arise, go up to *Ai*: See, I have given into thy Hand the King of *Ai*, and his People, and his City, and his Land.

2 And thou shalt do to *Ai* and her King as thou didst unto *Jericho* and her King; only the Spoil thereof, and the Cattle thereof, shall ye take for a Prey unto your selves: Lay thee an Ambush for the City behind it.

3 ¶ So *Joshua* arose, and all the People of War, to go up against *Ai*: And *Joshua* chose out thirty Thousand mighty Men of Valour, and sent them away by Night:

10 And *Joshua* rose up early in the Morning, and numbered the People, and went up; he, and the Elders of *Israel*, before the People to *Ai*.

11 And all the People, *even the People* of War that were with him, went up, and drew nigh, and came before the City, and pitched on the *North* Side of *Ai*: Now there was a Valley between them and *Ai*.

12 And

12 And he took about five Thouſand Men, and ſet them to lie in Ambuſh between *Bethel* and *Ai*, on the *Weſt* Side of the City.

14 ¶ And it came to paſs when the King of *Ai* ſaw it, that they haſted, and roſe up early, and the Men of the City went out againſt *Iſrael* to Battle, he, and all his People, at a Time appointed, before the Plain, but he wiſt not that there were Lyars in Ambuſh againſt him, behind the City.

18 And the LORD ſaid unto *Joſhua*, Stretch out the Spear that is in thy Hand toward *Ai*; for I will give it into thy Hand. And *Joſhua* ſtretched out the Spear that he had in his Hand, toward the City.

19 And the Ambuſh aroſe quickly out of their Place, and they ran as ſoon as he had ſtretched out his Hand: And they entered into the City, and took it, and haſted, and ſet the City on fire.

20 And when the Men of *Ai* looked behind them, they ſaw, and behold, the Smoke of the City aſcended up to Heaven, and they had no Power to flee this Way or that Way: And the People that fled to the Wilderneſs, turned back upon the Purſuers.

21 And when *Joſhua* and all *Iſrael* ſaw that the Ambuſh had taken the City, and that the Smoke of the City aſcended, then they turned again, and ſlew the Men of *Ai*.

22 And the other iſſued out of the City againſt them, ſo they were in the midſt of *Iſrael*, ſome on this Side, and ſome on that Side, and they ſmote

ſmote them, ſo that they let none of them re
main or eſcape.

23 And the King of *Ai* they took alive, an
brought him to *Joſhua.*

29 And the King of *Ai* he hanged on a Tre
until Even-tide: And as ſoon as the Sun wa
down, *Joſhua* commanded that they ſhould tak
his Carcaſe down from the Tree, and caſt it
the entering of the Gate of the City, and rai
thereon a great Heap of Stones, *that remainet*
unto this Day.

30 ¶ Then *Joſhua* built an Altar unto th
LORD GOD of *Iſrael* in Mount *Ebal,*

31 As *Moſes* the Servant of the LORD com
manded the Children of *Iſrael,* as it is writte
in the Book of the Law of *Moſes,* an Altar o
whole Stones, over which no Man hath lift u
any Iron: And they offered thereon Burnt-offer
ings unto the LORD, and ſacrificed Peace-offer
ings.

32 ¶ And he wrote there upon the Stones,
Copy of the Law of *Moſes,* which he wrote i
the Preſence of the Children of *Iſrael.*

34 And afterward he read all the Words o
the Law, the Bleſſings and the Curſings, accord
ing to all that is written in the Book of th
Law.

35 There was not a Word of all that *Moſe*
commanded, which *Joſhua* read not before al
the Congregation of *Iſrael,* with the Women
and the little Ones, and the Strangers that were
converſant among them.

JOSH.

JOSH. Chap. IX. Verſes 27.

CONTENTS.

1 *The Kings combine againſt* Iſrael. 3 *The* Gibeonites *by Craft obtain a League.* 16 *For which they are condemned to perpetual Bondage.*

3 ¶ AND when the Inhabitants of *Gibeon* heard what *Joſhua* had done unto *Jericho* and to *Ai*,

4 They did work wilily, and went and made as if they had been Ambaſſadors, and took old Sacks upon their Aſſes, and Wine-bottles, old, and rent, and bound up,

5 And old Shoes and clouted upon their Feet, and old Garments upon them, and all the Bread of their Proviſion was dry *and* mouldy.

6 And they went to *Joſhua* unto the Camp at *Gilgal*, and ſaid unto him, and to the Men of *Iſrael*, We be come from a far Country: Now therefore make ye a League with us.

7 And the Men of *Iſrael* ſaid unto the *Hivites*, Peradventure ye dwell among us, and how ſhall we make a League with you?

8 And they ſaid unto *Joſhua*, We *are* thy Servants. And *Joſhua* ſaid unto them, Who *are* ye? And from whence come ye?

9 And they ſaid unto him, From a very far Country are thy Servants come, becauſe of the Name of the LORD thy GOD: For we have heard the Fame of him, and all that he did in *Egypt*,

10 And all that he did to the two Kings of the *Amorites*, that *were* beyond *Jordan*, to *Sihon*

Sihon King of *Heshbon*, and to *Og* King o *Bashan*, which *was* at *Ashtaroth*.

11 Wherefore our Elders and all the Inhabitants of our Country spake to us, saying, Take Victuals with you for the Journey, and go to meet them, and say unto them, We *are* your Servants: Therefore now make ye a League with us.

12 This our Bread we took hot *for* our Provision out of our Houses, on the Day we came forth to go unto you; but now behold, it is dry, and it is mouldy:

13 And these Bottles of Wine which we filled, *were* new, and behold, they be rent: And these our Garments and our Shoes are become old, by Reason of the very long Journey.

14 And the Men took of their Victuals, and asked not *Counsel* at the Mouth of the LORD.

15 And *Joshua* made Peace with them, and made a League with them, to let them live: And the Princes of the Congregation sware unto them.

16 And it came to pass at the End of three Days, after they had made a League with them, that they heard that they *were* their Neighbours, and *that* they dwelt among them.

22 ¶ And *Joshua* called for them, and he spake unto them, saying, Wherefore have ye beguiled us, saying, We *are* very far from you; when ye dwell among us?

23 Now therefore ye *are* cursed, and there shall none of you be freed from being Bondmen, and Hewers of Wood, and Drawers of Water for the House of my GOD.

24 And

24 And they answered *Joshua*, and said, Because it was certainly told thy Servants, how that the LORD thy GOD commanded his Servant *Moses* to give you all the Land, and to destroy all the Inhabitants of the Land from before you, therefore we were sore afraid of our Lives, because of you, and have done this Thing.

25 And now behold, we *are* in thine Hand: As it seemeth good and right unto thee to do unto us, do.

26 And so did he unto them, and delivered them out of the Hand of the Children of *Israel*, that they slew them not.

27 And *Joshua* made them that Day Hewers of Wood, and Drawers of Water for the Congregation, and for the Altar of the LORD, even unto this Day, in the Place which he should choose.

Josh. Chap. X. Verses 43.

CONTENTS.

1 *Five Kings war againſt* Gibeon. 6 Joſhua *reſcueth it.* 10 GOD *fighteth againſt them with Hail-ſtones.* 12 *The Sun and Moon ſtand ſtill at the Word of* Joſhua. 16 *The five Kings are mured in a Cave.* 21 *They are brought forth,* 24 *ſcornfully uſed,* 26 *and hanged.* 28 *Seven Kings more are conquered.* 43 Joſhua *returneth to* Gilgal.

12 ☞ THEN ſpake *Joſhua* to the LORD in the Day when the LORD delivered up the *Amorites* before the Children of *Iſrael,* and he ſaid in the Sight of *Iſrael,* Sun ſtand thou ſtill upon *Gibeon,* and thou Moon in the Valley of *Ajalon.*

" 13 And the Sun ſtood ſtill, and the Moon " ſtayed, until the People had avenged themſelves upon their Enemies. *Is* not this written in the Book of *Jaſher?* So the Sun ſtood " ſtill in the midſt of Heaven, and haſted not " to go down about a whole Day.

" 14 And there was no Day like that, before " it or after it, that the LORD hearkened unto " the Voice of a Man: For the LORD " fought for *Iſrael.*

28 ¶ And that Day *Joſhua* took *Makkedah,* and ſmote it with the Edge of the Sword, and the King thereof he utterly deſtroyed, them, and all the Souls that *were* therein, he let none remain: And he did to the King of *Makkedah* as he did unto the King of *Jericho.*

29 The

29 Then *Joſhua* paſſed from *Makkedah*, and all *Iſrael* with him, unto *Libnah*, and fought againſt *Libnah*.

30 And the LORD delivered it alſo, and the King thereof, into the Hand of *Iſrael*, and he ſmote it with the Edge of the Sword, and all the Souls that *were* therein: He let none remain in it, but did unto the King thereof, as he did unto the King of *Jericho*.

31 ¶ And *Joſhua* paſſed from *Libnah*, and all *Iſrael* with him unto *Lachiſh*, and encamped againſt it, and fought againſt it.

32 And the LORD delivered *Lachiſh* into the Hand of *Iſrael*, which took it on the ſecond Day, and ſmote it with the Edge of the Sword, and all the Souls that *were* therein, according to all that he had done to *Libnah*.

33 ¶ Then *Horam* King of *Gezer* came up to help *Lachiſh*; and *Joſhua* ſmote him and his People, until he had left him none remaining.

34 ¶ And from *Lachiſh Joſhua* paſſed unto *Eglon*, and all *Iſrael* with him, and they encamped againſt it, and fought againſt it.

35 And they took it on that Day, and ſmote it with the Edge of the Sword, and all the Souls that *were* therein he utterly deſtroyed that Day, according to all that he had done to *Lachiſh*.

36 And *Joſhua* went up from *Eglon*, and all *Iſrael* with him, unto *Hebron*, and they fought againſt it.

37 And they took it, and ſmote it with the Edge of the Sword, and the King thereof, and all the Cities thereof, and all the Souls that

were therein: He left none remaining, according to all that he had done to *Eglon*, but deſtroyed it utterly, and all the Souls that *were* therein.

38 ¶ And *Joſhua* returned, and all *Iſrael* with him to *Debir*, and fought againſt it.

39 And he took it, and the King thereof, and all the Cities thereof, and they ſmote them with the Edge of the Sword, and utterly deſtroyed all the Souls that *were* therein, he left none remaining: As he had done to *Hebron*, ſo he did to *Debir*, and to the King thereof, as he had done alſo to *Libnah*, and to her King.

40 ¶ So *Joſhua* ſmote all the Country of the Hills, and of the *South*, and of the Vale, and of the Springs, and all their Kings: He left none remaining, but utterly deſtroyed all that breathed, as the LORD GOD of *Iſrael* commanded.

41 And *Joſhua* ſmote them from *Kadeſh-barnea*, even unto *Gaza*, and all the Country of *Goſhen*, even unto *Gibeon*.

42 And all theſe Kings and their Land did *Joſhua* take at one Time: Becauſe the LORD GOD of *Iſrael* fought for *Iſrael*.

43 And *Joſhua* returned, and all *Iſrael* with him, unto the Camp to *Gilgal*.

JOSH. Chap. XI. Verſes 23.

CONTENTS.

1 *Divers Kings overcome at the Waters of* Merom. 10 Hazor *is taken and burnt.* 16 *All the Country taken by* Joſhua. 21 *The* Anakims *cut off.*

Verſes ——

JOSH. Chap. XII. Verſes 24.

CONTENTS.

1 *The two Kings whoſe Countries* Moſes *took and diſpoſed of.* 7 *The one and thirty Kings on the other Side* Jordan *which* Joſhua *ſmote.*

NOW theſe *are* the Kings of the Land, which the Children of *Iſrael* ſmote, and poſſeſſed their Land on the other Side *Jordan* toward the Riſing of the Sun: From the River *Arnon*, unto Mount *Hermon*, and all the Plain on the *Eaſt*.

2 *Sihon* King of the *Amorites*, who dwelt in *Heſhborn, and* ruled from *Aroer*, which *is* upon the Bank of the River *Arnon*, and from the Middle of the River, and from half *Gilead* even unto the River *Jabbok, which is* the Border of the Children of *Ammon*.

3 And from the Plain to the Sea of *Cinneroth* on the *Eaſt*, and unto the Sea of the Plain, *even* the *Salt-ſea* on the *Eaſt* the Way to *Beth-jeſhimoth:* And from the *South*, under *Aſh'oth-piſgath*.

4 And the Coaſt of *Og* King of *Baſhan*, *which was* of the Remnant of the Giants, that dwelt at *Aſhtaroh*, and at *Edrei*.

5 And reigned in Mount *Hermon*, and in *Salcah*, and in all *Baſhan*, unto the Borders of the *Geſhurites*, and the *Maachathites*, and half *Gilead*, the Border of *Sihon* King of *Heſhbon*.

6 Them did *Moſes* the Servant of the LORD and the Children of *Iſrael* ſmite, and *Moſes* the Servant of the LORD gave it for a Poſſeſſion unto the *Reubenites*, and *Gadites*, and the half Tribe of *Manaſſeth*.

7 ¶ And theſe *are* the Kings of the Country which *Joſhua* and the Children of *Iſrael* ſmote on this Side *Jordan* on the *Weſt*, from *Baal-gad* in the Valley of *Lebanon*, even unto the Mount *Halak*, that goeth up to *Seir*, which *Joſhua* gave unto the Tribes of *Iſrael* for a Poſſeſſion, according to their Diviſions:

8 In the Mountains, and in the Vallies, and in the Plains, and in the Springs, and in the Wilderneſs, and in the *South* Country: The *Hittites*, the *Amorites*, and the *Canaanites*, the *Perizzites*, the *Hivites*, and the *Jebuſites*.

24 —— All the Kings were thirty and one.

JOSH. Chap. XVII. Verſes 33.

CONTENTS.

The Bounds of the Land not yet conquered. 8 *The Inheritance of the two Tribes and half* 14, 33 *The* LORD *and his Sacrifices, are the Inheritance of* Levi. 15 *The Bounds of the Inheritance of* Reuben. 22 Balaam *ſlain.* 24 *The Bounds of the Inheritance of* Gad, 29 *and of the half Tribe of* Manaſſeh.

Verſes ——

JOSH. Chap. XIV. Verſes 15.

CONTENTS.

1 *The nine Tribes and a half are to have their Inheritance by Lot.* 6 Caleb *by Privilege obtaineth* Hebron.

Verſes ——

JOSH. Chap. XV. Verſes 63.

CONTENTS.

1 *The Borders of the Lot of* Judah. 13 Calebs *Portion and Conqueſt.* 16 Othniel *for his Valour hath* Achſah Caleb's *Daughter to Wife.* 11 *She obtaineth a Bleſſing of her Father.* 21 *The Cities of* Judah. 63 *The* Jebuſites *not conquered.*

Verſes ——

Josh. Chap. XVI. Verses 10.

CONTENTS.

1 *The general Borders of the Sons of* Joseph. 5 *The Borders of the Inheritance of* Ephraim. 10 *The* Canaanites *not conquered.*

Verses ——

Josh. Chap. XVII. Verses 18.

CONTENTS.

1 *The Lot of* Manasseh. 7 *His Coast.* 12 *The* Canaanites *not driven out.* 14 *The Children of* Joseph *obtain another Lot.*

Verses ——

Josh. XVIII. Verses 28.

CONTENTS.

1 *The Tabernacle is set up at* Shiloh. 2 *The Remainder of the Land is described, and divided into seven Parts.* 10 Joshua *divideth it by Lot.* 11 *The Lot and Border of* Benjamin. 21 *Their Cities.*

Verses ——

JOSH. Chap. XIX. Verſes 51.

CONTENTS.

1 *The Lot of* Simeon, 10 *of* Zebulun, 17 *of* Iſſachar, 24 *of* Aſher, 32 *of* Naphtali, 40 *of* Dan. 49 *The Children of* Iſrael *give an Inheritance to* Joſhua.

Verſes ——

JOSH. Chap. XX. Verſes 9.

CONTENTS.

1 *GOD commandeth,* 7 *and the Children of* Iſrael *appoint the ſix Cities of Refuge.*

Verſes ——

JOSH. Chap. XXI. Verſes 45.

CONTENTS.

1 *Eight and forty Cities given by Lot out of the other Tribes unto the* Levites. 43 *GOD gave the Land, and Reſt to the* Iſraelites, *according to his Promiſe.*

THEN came near the Heads of the Fathers of the *Levites* unto *Eleazar* the Prieſt, and unto *Joſhua* the Son of *Nun*, and unto the Heads of the Tribes of the Children of *Iſrael.*

2 And they ſpake unto them at *Shiloh*, in the Land of *Canaan*, ſaying, The LORD commanded by the Hand of *Moſes*, to give us Cities to dwell in, with the Suburbs thereof for our Cattle.

JOSH.

3 And the Children of *Israel* gave unto the *Levites* out of their Inheritance at the Commandment of the LORD, these Cities and their Suburbs.

4 And the Lot came out of the Families of the *Kohathites*: And the Children of *Aaron* the Priest, *which were* of the *Levites*, had by Lot out of the Tribe of *Judah*, and out of the Tribe of *Simeon*, and out of the Tribe of *Benjamin*, thirteen Cities.

19 All the Cities of the Children of *Aaron*, the Priests, *were* thirteen Cities with their Suburbs.

41 All the Cities of the *Levites* within the Possession of the Children of *Israel*, *were* forty and eight Cities with their Suburbs.

43 ¶ And the LORD gave unto *Israel* all the Land which he sware to give unto their Fathers: And they possessed it, and dwelt therein.

44 And the LORD gave them Rest round about, according to all that he sware unto their Fathers: And there stood not a Man of all their Enemies before them; the LORD delivered all their Enemies into their Hand.

45 There failed not ought of any good Thing which the LORD had spoken unto the House of *Israel*: All came to pass.

JOSH. Chap. XXII. Verſes 34.

CONTENTS.

The two Tribes and half with a Bleſſing are ſent Home. 10 *They build the Altar of Teſtimony in their Journey.* 11 *The* Iſraelites *are offended thereat.* 21 *They give them good Satisfaction.*

THEN *Joſhua* called the *Reubenites* and the *Gadites*, and the half Tribe of *Manaſſeth*,

2 And ſaid unto them, Ye have kept all that *Moſes* the Servant of the LORD commanded you, and have obeyed my Voice in all that I commanded you.

3 Ye have not left your Brethren theſe many Days unto this Day, but have kept the Charge of the Commandment of the LORD your GOD.

4 And now the LORD your GOD hath given Reſt unto your Brethren, as he promiſed them: Therefore now return ye, and get you unto your Tents, *and* unto the Land of your Poſſeſſion, which *Moſes* the Servant of the LORD gave you on the other Side *Jordan*.

5 ☞ But take diligent Heed to do the Commandment and the Law, which *Moſes* the Servant of the LORD charged you, to love the LORD your GOD, and to walk in all his Ways, and to keep his Commandments, and to cleave unto him, and to ſerve him with all your Heart, and with all your Soul.

6 So *Joſhua* bleſſed them, and ſent them away: And they went unto their Tents.

JOSH.

JOSH. Chap. XXIII. Verses 1 6.

CONTENTS.

1 Joshua's *Exhortation before his Death*, 3 *by former Benefits*, 5 *by Promises*, 11 *and by Threatnings*. 1

AND it came to pass, a long Time after that the LORD had given Rest unto *Israel* from all their Enemies round about, that *Joshua* waxed old *and* stricken in Age.

2 And *Joshua* called for all *Israel*, *and* for their Elders, and for their Heads, and for their Judges, and for their Officers, and said unto them, I am old *and* stricken in Age:

3 And ye have seen all that the LORD your GOD hath done unto all these Nations, because of you; for the LORD your GOD *is* he that hath fought for you.

4 Behold, I have divided unto you by Lot these Nations that remain, to be an Inheritance for your Tribes, from *Jordan*, with all the Nations that I have cut off, even unto the great Sea *West*-ward.

5 And the LORD your GOD, he shall expel them from before you, and drive them from out of your Sight, and ye shall possess their Land, as the LORD your GOD hath promised unto you.

6 ☞ Be ye therefore very Couragious to keep and to do all that is written in the Book of the Law of *Moses*, that ye turn not a-side there-from, to the Right-hand or to the Left,

" 7 That ye come not among these Nations, " these that remain amongst you, neither make

" mention

" mention of the Name of their Gods, nor
" cauſe to ſwear *by them*, neither ſerve them,
" nor bow your ſelves unto them.
" 8 But cleave unto the LORD your GOD,
" as ye have done unto this Day.
" 9 For the LORD hath driven out from be-
" fore you, great Nations and ſtrong: But *as*
" *for* you, no Man hath been able to ſtand
" before you unto this Day.
" 10 One Man of you ſhall chaſe a Thou-
" ſand: For the LORD your GOD, he *it is*
" that fighteth for you, as he hath promiſed
" you.
" 11 Take good Heed therefore unto your
" ſelves, that you love the LORD your GOD.
" 12 Elſe if ye do in any wiſe go back, and
" cleave unto the Remnant of theſe Nations,
" *even* theſe that remain among you, and ſhall
" make Marriages with them, and go in unto
" them, and they to you:
" 13 Know for a Certainty, that the LORD
" your GOD will no more drive out *any of*
" theſe Nations from before you; but they
" ſhall be Snares and Traps unto you, and
" Scourges in your Sides, and Thorns in your
" Eyes, until ye periſh from off this good Land
" which the LORD your GOD hath given you.
" 14 And behold, this Day I *am* going the
" the Way of all the Earth, and ye know in
" all your Hearts, and in all your Souls, that
" not one Thing hath failed of all the good
" Things which the LORD your GOD ſpake
" concerning you; all are come to paſs unto
" you, *and* not one Thing hath failed thereof.
" 15 Therefore

" 15 Therefore it ſhall come to paſs, *that* as
" all good Things are come upon you, which
" the LORD your GOD promiſed you: ſo
" ſhall the LORD bring upon you all evil Things,
" until he have deſtroyed you from off this
" good Land which the LORD your GOD
" hath given you.

" 16 When ye have tranſgreſſed the Cove-
" nant of the LORD your GOD, which he
" commanded you, and have gone and ſerved
" other Gods, and bowed your ſelves to them,
" Then ſhall the Anger of the LORD be
" kindled againſt you, and ye ſhall periſh quick-
" ly from off the good Land which he hath
" given unto you.

JOSH. Chap. XXIV. Verſes 33.

CONTENTS.

1 Joſhua *aſſembleth the Tribes of* Shechem. 2 *A brief Hiſtory of GOD's Benefits from* Terah. 14 *He reneweth a Covenant between them and GOD.* 26 *A Stone the Witneſs of the Covenant.* 29 Joſhua's *Age, Death, and Burial.* 32 Joſeph's *Bones are buried.* 33 Eleazar *dieth.*

AND *Joſhua* gathered all the Tribes of *Iſrael* to *Shechem*, and called for the Elders of *Iſrael*, and for their Heads, and for their Judges, and for their Officers, and they preſented themſelves before GOD.

2 And *Joſhua* ſaid unto all the People, Thus ſaith the LORD GOD of *Iſrael*, Your Fathers dwelt

dwelt on the other Side of the Flood in old Time, *even Terah* the Father of *Abraham*, and the Father of *Nachor*: And they ſerved other Gods.

14 ☞ Now therefore fear the LORD, and ſerve him in Sincerity, and in Truth, and put away the Gods which your Fathers ſerved on the other Side of the Flood, and in *Egypt*: And ſerve ye the LORD.

" 15 And if it ſeem Evil unto you to ſerve " the LORD, chooſe you this Day whom you " will ſerve, whether the Gods which your Fa- " thers ſerved, that were on the other Side of " the Flood, or the Gods of the *Amorites*, in " whoſe Land ye dwell: But as for me and my " Houſe, we will ſerve the LORD.

" 16 And the People anſwered, and ſaid, " GOD forbid that we ſhould forſake the LORD " to ſerve other Gods.

" 17 For the LORD our GOD, he *it is* that " brought us up, and our Fathers out of the " Land of *Egypt*, from the Houſe of Bondage, " and which did thoſe great Signs in our Sight, " and preſerved us in all the Way wherein we " went, and among all the People through " whom we paſſed.

" 18 And the LORD drave out from before " us all the People, even the *Amorites* which " dwelt in the Land: *Therefore* will we alſo " ſerve the LORD, for he is our GOD.

22 And *Joſhua* ſaid unto the People, Ye are Witneſſes againſt your ſelves, that ye have choſen you the LORD, to ſerve him. And they ſaid, *We are* Witneſſes.

25 So

25 So *Joshua* made a Covenant with the People that Day, and set them a Statute, and an Ordinance in *Shechem.*

26 ¶ And *Joshua* wrote these Words in the Book of the Law of GOD, and took a great Stone, and set it up there, under an Oak that was by the Sanctuary of the LORD.

27 And *Joshua* said unto all the People, Behold, this Stone shall be a Witness unto us; for it hath heard all the Words of the LORD which he spake unto us; it shall be there for a Witness unto you, lest ye deny your GOD.

28 So *Joshua* let the People depart every Man unto his Inheritance.

29 ¶ And it came to pass after these Things, that *Joshua* the Son of *Nun* the Servant of the LORD died, being an hundred and ten Years old.

30 And they buried him in the Border of his Inheritance in *Timnath-serah*, which *is* in Mount *Ephraim* on the *North* side of the Hill of *Gaash.*

31 And *Israel* served the LORD all the Days of *Joshua*, and all the Days of the Elders that overlived *Joshua*, and which had known all the Works of the LORD: That he had done for *Israel.*

32 ¶ And the Bones of *Joseph*, which the Children of *Israel* brought up out of *Egypt*, buried they in *Shechem*, in a Parcel of Ground which *Jacob* bought of the Sons of *Hamor* the Father of *Shechem*, for an hundred Pieces of Silver, and it became the Inheritance of the Children of *Joseph.*

33 And *Eleazar* the Son of *Aaron* died, and they buried him in a Hill that pertained to *Phinehas* his Son, which was given him in Mount *Ephraim.*

The

The Book of JUDGES, Abridg'd.

CHAPTERS XXI.

JUDG. Chap. I. Verſes 36.

CONTENTS.

1 *The Acts of* Judah *and* Simeon. 4 Adonibezek *juſtly requited.* 8 Jeruſalem *taken.* 10 Hebron *taken.* 11 Othniel *hath* Achſah *to Wife for taking of* Debir. 16 *The* Kenites *dwell in* Judah. 17 Hormah, Gaza, Askelon, *and* Ekron *taken.* 21 *The Acts of* Benjamin. 22 *Of the Houſe of* Joſeph, *who took* Bethel. 30 *Of* Zebulun. 31 *Of* Aſher. 33 *Of* Naphtali. 34 *Of* Dan.

Verſes ——

JUDG. Chap. II. Verſes 23.

CONTENTS.

1 *An Angel rebuketh the People at* Bochim. 6 *The Wickedneſs of the new Generation, after* Joſhua. 14 *GOD's Anger and Pity towards them.* 20 *The* Canaanites *are left to prove* Iſrael.

8 AND *Joſhua* the Son of *Nun*, the Servant of the LORD, died, *being* an hundred and ten Years old.

9 And they buried him in the Border of his Inheritance in *Timnath-heres*, in the Mount of *Ephraim*, on the *North ſide* of the Hill *Gaaſh*.

10 And alſo all that Generation were gathered unto their Fathers: And there aroſe another Generation after them, which knew not the LORD, nor yet the Works which he had done for *Iſrael*.

11 ¶ And the Children of *Iſrael* did Evil in the Sight of the LORD, and ſerved *Baalim*:

12 And they forſook the LORD GOD of their Fathers, which brought them out of the Land of *Egypt*, and followed other Gods, of the Gods of the People that *were* round about them, and bowed themſelves unto them, and provoked the LORD to Anger.

13 And they forſook the LORD, and ſerved *Baal* and *Aſhtaroth*.

14 ¶ And the Anger of the LORD was hot againſt *Iſrael*, and he delivered them into the Hands of Spoilers, that ſpoiled them, and he ſold them into the Hands of their Enemies round

round about, ſo that they could not any longer ſtand before their Enemies.

15 Whitherſoever they went out, the Hand of the LORD was againſt them for Evil, as the LORD had ſaid, and as the LORD had ſworn unto them, and they were greatly diſtreſſed.

16 ¶ Nevertheleſs the LORD raiſed up Judges, which delivered them out of the Hand of thoſe that ſpoiled them.

17 And yet they would not hearken unto their Judges, but they went a Whoring after other Gods, and bowed themſelves unto them: They turned quickly out of the Way which their Fathers walked in, obeying the Commandments of the LORD: *But* they did not ſo.

18 And when the LORD raiſed them up Judges, then the LORD was with the Judge, and delivered them out of the Hand of their Enemies all the Days of the Judge, for it repented the LORD, becauſe of their Groanings, by Reaſon of them that oppreſſed them, and vexed them:

19 And it came to paſs when the Judge was dead, that they returned, and corrupted themſelves more than their Fathers, in following other Gods to ſerve them, and to bow down unto them: They ceaſed not from their own Doings, nor from their ſtubborn Way.

20 ☞ And the Anger of the LORD was hot againſt *Iſrael*, and he ſaid, Becauſe that this People hath tranſgreſſed my Covenant which I commanded their Fathers, and have not hearkened unto my Voice:

" 21 I also will not henceforth drive out
" any from before them of the Nations which
" *Joshua* left, when he died:
" 22 That through them I may prove *Israel*,
" whether they will keep the Way of the LORD,
" to walk therein, as their Fathers did keep
" *it*, or not.
23 Therefore the LORD left those Nations without driving them out hastily, neither delivered he them into the Hand of *Joshua*.

JUDG. Chap. III. Verses 31.

CONTENTS.

1 *The Nations which were left to prove* Israel. 5 *By Communion with them they commit Idolatry.* 8 Othniel *delivereth them from* Chushan-rishathaim, 12 Ehud *from* Eglon, 31 Shamgar *from the* Philistines.

7 AND the Children of *Israel* did Evil in the Sight of the LORD, and forgat the LORD their GOD, and served *Baalim*, and the Groves.

8 ¶ Therefore the Anger of the LORD was hot against *Israel*, and he sold them into the Hand of *Chushan-rishathaim* King of *Mesopotamia*: And the Children of *Israel* served *Chushan-rishathaim* eight Years.

9 And when the Children of *Israel* cried unto the LORD, the LORD raised up a Deliverer to the Children of *Israel*, who delivered them, *even Othniel* the Son of *Kenaz*, *Caleb's* younger Brother.

10 And

10 And the Spirit of the LORD came upon him, and he judged *Iſrael*, and went out to War, and the LORD delivered *Chuſhan-riſhathaim* King of *Meſopotami* into his Hand; and his Hand prevailed againſt *Chuſhan-riſhathaim*.

11 And the Land had Reſt forty Years: And *Othniel* the Son of *Kenaz* died.

12 ¶ And the Children of *Iſrael* did Evil again in the Sight of the LORD: And the LORD ſtrengthened *Eglon* the King of *Moab* againſt *Iſrael*, becauſe they had done Evil in the Sight of the LORD.

14 So the Children of *Iſrael* ſerved *Eglon* the King of *Moab* eighteen Years.

15 But when the Children of *Iſrael* cried unto the LORD, the LORD raiſed them up a Deliverer, *Ehud* the Son of *Gera*, a *Benjamite*, a Man Left-handed: And by him the Children of *Iſrael* ſent a Preſent unto *Eglon* the King of *Moab*.

20 ☞ And *Ehud* came unto him, and he was ſitting in a Summer Parlour, which he had for himſelf alone: And *Ehud* ſaid, I have a Meſſage from GOD unto thee. And he aroſe out of *his* Seat.

21 And *Ehud* put forth his Left-hand, and took the Dagger from his Right-thigh, and thruſt it into his Belly.

22 And the Haft alſo went in after the Blade: And the Fat cloſed *upon* the Blade, ſo that he could not draw the Dagger out of his Belly, and the Dirt came out.

23 Then *Ehud* went forth through the Porch, and ſhut the Doors of the Parlour upon him, and locked them.

26 —— And paſſed beyond the Quarries, and eſcaped unto *Seirath*,

27 And it came to paſs when he was come, that he blew a Trumpet in the Mountain of *Ephraim*, and the Children of *Iſrael* went down with him from the Mount, and he before them.

28 And he ſaid unto them, Follow after me: For the LORD hath delivered your Enemies the *Moabites* into your Hand. And they went down after him, and took the Fords of *Jordan* toward *Moab*, and ſuffered not a Man to paſs over.

29 And they ſlew of *Moab* at that Time about ten thouſand Men, all Luſty, and all Men of Valour, and there eſcaped not a Man.

30 So *Moab* was ſubdued that Day under the Hand of *Iſrael:* And the Land had Reſt fourſcore Years.

31 ¶ And after him was *Shamgar* the Son of *Anath*, which ſlew of the *Philiſtines* ſix hundred Men with an Ox-goad, and he alſo delivered *Iſrael.*

JUDG. Chap. IV. Verſes 24.

CONTENTS.

1 Deborah *and* Barak *deliver* Iſrael *from* Jabin *and* Siſera. 18 Jael *killeth* Siſera.

AND the Children of *Iſrael* again did Evil in the Sight of the LORD when *Ehud* was dead.

2 And the LORD ſold them into the Hand of *Jabin* King of *Canaan*, that reigned in *Ha-*

zor;

zor; the Captain of whoſe Hoſt *was Siſera*, which dwelt at *Haroſheth* of the *Gentiles*.

3 And the Children of *Iſrael* cried unto the LORD: For he had nine hundred Chariots of Iron; and twenty Years he mightily oppreſſed the Children of *Iſrael*.

4 ¶ And *Deborah* a Propheteſs, the Wife of *Lapidoth*, ſhe judged *Iſrael* at that Time.

5 And ſhe dwelt under the Palm-tree of *Deborah*, between *Ramah* and *Beth-el* in Mount *Epharam*: And the Children of *Iſrael* came up to her for Judgment.

6 And ſhe ſent and called *Barak* the Son of *Abinoam*, out of *Kedeſh-naphtali*, and ſaid unto him: Hath not the LORD GOD of *Iſrael* commanded, *ſaying*, Go and draw towards Mount *Tabor*, and take with thee ten thouſand Men, of the Children of *Naphtali* and of the Children of *Zebulun*?

7 And I will draw unto thee, to the River *Kiſhon*, *Siſera*, the Captain of *Jabin*'s Army, with his Chariots, and his Multitude; and I will deliver him into thine Hand.

10 ¶ And *Barak* called *Zebulun* and *Naphtali*, to *Kedeſh*, and he went up with ten thouſand Men at his Feet: And *Deborah* went up with him.

12 And they ſhewed *Siſera*, that *Barak* the Son of *Abinoam* was gone up to Mount *Tabor*.

13 And *Siſera* gathered together all his Chariots, *even* nine hundred Chariots of Iron, and all the People that *were* with him, from *Haroſheth* of the *Gentiles*, unto the River of *Kiſhon*.

14 And *Deborah* ſaid unto *Barak*, Up; for this *is* the Day in which the LORD hath delivered *Siſera* into thine Hand: Is not the LORD gone out before thee? So *Barak* went down from Mount *Tabor*, and ten thouſand Men after him.

15 And the LORD diſcomfited *Siſera*, and all *his* Chariots, and all *his* Hoſt with the Edge of the Sword, before *Barak*; ſo that *Siſera* lighted down off *his* Chariot, and fled away on his Feet.

16 But *Barak* purſued after the Chariots, and after the Hoſt unto *Haroſheth* of the *Gentiles*: And all the Hoſt of *Siſera* fell upon the Edge of the Sword, *and* there was not a Man left.

23 So GOD ſubdued on that Day, *Jabin* the King of *Canaan*, before the Children of *Iſrael*.

24 And the Hand of the Children of *Iſrael* proſpered, and prevailed againſt *Jabin* the King of *Canaan*, until they had deſtroyed *Jabin* King of *Canaan*.

JUDG. Chap. V. Verſes 31.

CONTENTS.

The Song of Deborah *and* Barak.

Verſes ——

JUDG.

JUDG. Chap. VI. Verſes 40.

CONTENTS.

1 *The* Iſraelites *for their Sin are oppreſſed by* Midian. 8 *A Prophet rebuketh them.* 11 *An Angel ſendeth* Gideon *for their Deliverance.* 17 Gideon's *Preſent is conſumed with Fire.* 25 Gideon *deſtroyeth* Baal's *Altar, and offereth a Sacrifice upon the Altar* Jehovah-ſhalom. 28 Joaſh *defendeth his Son, and calleth him* Jerubbaal. 23 Gideon's *Army.* 36 Gideon's *Signs.*

AND the Children of *Iſrael* did Evil in the Sight of the LORD: And the LORD delivered them into the Hand of *Midian* ſeven Years.

6 And *Iſrael* was greatly impoveriſhed, becauſe of the *Midianites*; and the Children of *Iſrael* cried unto the LORD.

7 ¶ And it came to paſs when the Children of *Iſrael* cried unto the LORD becauſe of the *Midianites*;

8 That the LORD ſent a Prophet unto the Children of *Iſrael*, which ſaid unto them, Thus ſaith the LORD GOD of *Iſrael*, I brought you up from *Egypt*, and brought you forth out of the Houſe of Bondage.

9 And I delivered you out of the Hand of the *Egyptians*, and out of the Hand of all that oppreſſed you, and drave them out from before you, and gave you their Land.

10 And I ſaid unto you, I *am* the LORD your GOD, fear not the Gods of the *Amorites* in

in whose Land you dwell: But ye have not obeyed my Voice.

11 ¶ And there came an Angel of the LORD, and sat under an Oak which *was* in *Ophrah*, that *pertained* unto *Joash* the *Abi-ezrite*: And his Son *Gideon* threshed Wheat by the Wine-Press, to hide it from the *Midianites*.

12 And the Angel of the LORD appeared unto him, and said unto him, The LORD *is* with thee, thou mighty Man of Valour.

13 And *Gideon* said unto him, Oh my Lord if the LORD be with us, why then is all this befallen us? And where be all the Miracles which our Fathers told us of, saying, Did not the LORD bring us up from *Egypt*? But now the LORD hath forsaken us, and delivered us into the Hands of the *Midianites*.

14 And the LORD looked upon him, and said, Go in this thy Might, and thou shalt save *Israel* from the Hand of the *Midianites*: Have not I sent thee.

15 And he said unto him, Oh my LORD, wherewith shall I save *Israel*? Behold my Family *is* poor in *Manasseh*, and I *am* the least in my Father's House.

16 And the LORD said unto him, Surely I will be with thee, and thou shalt smite the *Midianites*, as one Man.

24 Then *Gideon* built an Altar there unto the LORD, and called it *Jehovah-shalom*: Unto this Day it *is* yet in *Ophrah* of the *Abi-ezrites*.

33 ¶ Then all the *Midianites*, and the *Amalekites*, and the Children of the *East* were gathered

hered together, and went over, and pitched in he Valley of *Jezreel*.

34 But the Spirit of the LORD came upon *Gideon*, and he blew a Trumpet, and *Abiezer* vas gathered after him.

35 And he ſent Meſſengers throughout all *Manaſſeh*, who alſo was gathered after him, and e ſent Meſſengers unto *Aſher*, and unto *Zebulun*, and unto *Naphtali*, and they came up o meet them.

36 ¶ And *Gideon* ſaid unto GOD, If thou vilt ſave *Iſrael* by mine Hand, as thou haſt aid,

37 Behold, I will put a Fleece of Wool in he Floor: *And* if the Dew be on the Fleece nly, and it be dry upon all the Earth *beſide*, hen ſhall I know that thou wilt ſave *Iſrael* by ny Hand, as thou haſt ſaid.

38 And it was ſo: For he roſe up early on he Morrow, and thruſt the Fleece together, and vinged the Dew out of the Fleece, a Bowl ull of Water.

39 And *Gideon* ſaid unto GOD, Let not hine Anger be hot againſt me, and I will ſpeak ut this once: Let me prove, I pray thee, but his once with the Fleece. Let it now be dry nly upon the Fleece, and upon all the Ground et there be Dew.

40 And GOD did ſo that Night: For it was ry upon the Fleece only, and there was Dew n all the Ground.

JUDG. Chap. VII. Verſes 25.

CONTENTS.

1 Gideon's *Army of two and thirty Thouſand is brought to three Hundred.* 9 *He is encouraged by the Dream and Interpretation of the Barley Cake.* 16 *His Stratagem of Trumpets, and Lamps in Pitchers.* 24 *The* Ephraimites *take* Oreb *and* Zeeb.

THEN *Jerubbaal*, (who *is Gideon*,) and all the People that *were* with him, roſe up early, and pitched beſide the Well of *Harod*: So that the Hoſt of the *Midianites* were on the *North* Side of them, by the Hill of *Moreh*, in the Valley.

2 And the LORD ſaid unto *Gideon*, The People that *are* with thee, *are* too many for me to give the *Midianites* into their Hands, leſt *Iſrael* vaunt themſelvs againſt me, ſaying, Mine own Hand hath ſaved me.

3 Now therefore go to, proclaim in the Ears of the People, ſaying, Whoſoever *is* fearful and afraid, let him return and depart early from Mount *Gilead*: And there returned of the People twenty and two Thouſand, and there remained ten Thouſand.

4 And the LORD ſaid unto *Gideon*, The People *are* yet too many; bring them down unto the Water, and I will try them for thee: And it ſhall be, *that* of whom I ſay unto thee, This ſhall go with thee, the ſame ſhall go with thee; and of whomſoever I ſay unto thee, This ſhall not go with thee, the ſame ſhall not go.

5 So

5 So he brought down the People unto the Water: And the LORD ſaid unto *Gideon*, Every one that lappeth of the Water with his Tongue as Dog lappeth, him ſhalt thou ſet by himſelf, likewiſe every one that boweth down upon his Knees to drink.

6 And the Number of them that lapped putting their Hand to their Mouth, were three hundred Men: But all the Reſt of the People bowed down upon their Knees to drink Water.

7 And the LORD ſaid unto *Gideon*, By the three hundred Men that lapped, will I ſave you, and deliver the *Midianites* into thine Hand: And let all the *other* People go every Man unto his Place.

8 So the People took Victuals in their Hand, and their Trumpets: And he ſent all *the Reſt of Iſrael*, every Man unto his Tent, and retained thoſe three hundred Men: And the Hoſt of *Midian* was beneath him in the Valley.

9 ¶ And it came to paſs the ſame Night, that the LORD ſaid unto him, Ariſe, get thee down unto the Hoſt, for I have delivered it into thine Hand.

12 And the *Midianites*, and the *Amalekites*, and all the Children of the *Eaſt*, lay along in the Valley like Graſhoppers for Multitude, and their Camels were without Number, as the Sand by the Sea Side for Multitude.

19 ¶ So *Gideon*, and the three hundred Men that were with him, came unto the Out-ſide of the Camp, in the Beginning of the Middle Watch, and they had but newly ſet the Watch, and they

they blew the Trumpets, and brake the Pitcher that were in their Hands.

20 And the three Companies blew the Trumpets, and brake the Pitchers, and held the Lamps in their Left-hands, and the Trumpets in their Right-hands to blow *withal*: And they cried, The Sword of the LORD, and of *Gideon*.

21 And they ſtood every Man in his Place round about the Camp: And all the Hoſt ran, and cried, and fled.

22 And the three hundred blew the Trumpets, and the LORD ſet every Man's Sword againſt his Fellow, even throughout all the Hoſt: And the Hoſt fled to *Bethſhittath* in *Zererath*, and to the Border of *Abel-meholah*, unto *Tabbath*.

23 And the Men of *Iſrael* gathered themſelves together out of *Naphtali*, and out of *Aſher*, and out of all *Manaſſeh*, and purſued after the *Midianites*.

24 ¶ And *Gideon* ſent Meſſengers throughout all Mount *Ephraim*, ſaying, Come down againſt the *Midianites*, and take before them the Waters unto *Beth-barah*, and *Jordan*. Then all the Men of *Ephraim* gathered themſelves together, and took the Waters unto *Beth-barah* and *Jordan*.

25 And they took two Princes of the *Midianites*, *Oreb*, and *Zeeb*; and they ſlew *Oreb* upon the Rock *Oreb*, and *Zeeb* they ſlew at the Wine-preſs of *Zeeb*, and purſued *Midian*, and brought the Heads of *Oreb* and *Zeeb*, to *Gideon* on the other Side *Jordan*.

JUDG

JUDG. Chap. VIII. Verſes 35.

CONTENTS.

1 Gideon *pacifieth the* Ephraimites. 4 Succoth *and* Penuel *refuſe to relieve* Gideon's *Army.* 10 Zebah *and* Zalmunna *are taken.* 13 Succoth *and* Penuel *are deſtroyed.* 17 Gideon *revengeth his Brethrens Death on* Zebah *and* Zalmunna. 22 *He refuſeth Government.* 24 *His Ephod Cauſe of Idolatry.* 28 Midian *ſubdued.* 29 Gideon's *Children and Death.* 33 *The* Iſraelites *Idolatry and Ingratitude.*

8:4 ¶ AND *Gideon* came to *Jordan, and* paſſed over, he, and the three hundred Men that *were* with him, faint, yet purſuing *them.*

5 And he ſaid unto the Men of *Succoth,* Give, I pray you, Loaves of Bread unto the People that follow me, for they *be* faint, and I am purſuing after *Zebah* and *Zalmunna,* Kings of *Midian.*

6 ¶ And the Princes of *Succoth* ſaid, Are the Hands of *Zebah* and *Zalmunna* now in thine Hands, that we ſhould give Bread unto thine Army.

7 And *Gideon* ſaid, Therefore when the LORD hath delivered *Zebah* and *Zalmunna* into mine Hand, then I will tear your Fleſh with the Thorns of the Wilderneſs, and with Briars.

8 ¶ And he went up thence to *Penuel,* and ſpake unto them likewiſe: And the Men of *Penuel* anſwered him, as the Men of *Succoth* had anſwered him.

9 And

9 And he ſpake alſo unto the Men of *Penuel*, ſaying, When I come again in Peace, I will break down this Tower.

10 ¶ Now *Zebah* and *Zalmunna were* in *Karkor*, and their Hoſts with them, about fifteen thouſand Men, all that were left of all the Hoſts of the Children of the *Eaſt*: For there fell an hundred and twenty thouſand Men that drew Sword.

11 ¶ And *Gideon* went up by the Way of them that dwelt in Tents, on the *Eaſt* of *Nobah*, and *Jogbehah*, and ſmote the Hoſt: For the Hoſt was ſecure.

12 And when *Zebah* and *Zalmunna* fled, he purſued after them, and took the two Kings of *Midian*, *Zebah* and *Zalmunna*, and diſcomfited all the Hoſt.

13 ¶ And *Gideon* the Son of *Joaſh* returned from Battle before the Sun was up.

14 And caught a young Man of the Men of *Succoth*, and enquired of him: And he deſcribed unto him the Princes of *Succoth*, and the Elders thereof, even threeſcore and ſeventeen Men.

15 And he came unto the Men of *Succoth*, and ſaid, behold, *Zebah* and *Zalmunna*, with whom ye did upbraid me, ſaying, Are the Hands of *Zebah* and *Zalmunna* now in thine Hand, that we ſhould give Bread unto thy Men that *are* weary?

16 And he took the Elders of the City, and Thorns of the Wilderneſs, and Briars, and with them he taught the Men of *Succoth*.

17 And

17 And he beat down the Tower of *Penuel*, and ſlew the Men of the City.

28 ¶ Thus was *Midian* ſubdued before the Children of *Iſrael*, ſo that they lifted up their Heads no more: And the Country was in Quietneſs forty Years, in the Days of *Gideon*.

32 ¶ And *Gideon* the Son of *Joaſh* died in a good old Age, and was buried in the Sepulchre of *Joaſh* his Father, in *Ophrah* of the *Abiezrites*.

33 And it came to paſs, as ſoon as *Gideon* was dead, that the Children of *Iſrael* turned again, and went a Whoring after *Baalim*, and made *Baal-Berith* their God.

34 And the Children of *Iſrael* remembered not the LORD their GOD, who had delivered them out of the Hands of all their Enemies on every Side:

35 Neither ſhewed they Kindneſs to the Houſe of *Jerubbaal*, *namely Gideon*, according to all the Goodneſs which he had ſhewed unto *Iſrael*.

JUDG. Chap. IX. Verſes 57.

CONTENTS.

1 Abimelech *by Conſpiracy with the* Shechemites, *and Murder of his Brethren, is made King.* 7 Jotham *by a Parable rebuketh them, and foretelleth their Ruin.* 22 Gaal *conſpireth with the* Shechemites *againſt him.* 30 Zebul *revealeth it.* 34 Abimelech *overcometh them, and ſoweth the City with Salt.* 46 *He burneth the Hold of the God* Berith. 50 *At* Thebez *he is ſlain by a Piece of Milſtone.* 56 Jotham's *Curſe is fulfilled.*

Verſes ——

JUDG. Chap. XI. Verſes 18.

CONTENTS.

1 Tola *judgeth* Iſrael *in* Shamir. 3 Jair, *whoſe thirty Sons had thirty Cities.* 7 *The* Philiſtines *and* Ammonites *oppreſs* Iſrael. 10 *In their Miſery,* GOD *ſendeth them to their falſe Gods.* 15 *Upon their Repentance he pitieth them.*

AND after *Abimelech*, there aroſe to defend *Iſrael*, *Tola* the Son of *Puah*, the Son of *Dodo*, a Man of *Iſſachar*, and he dwelt in *Shamir* in Mount *Ephraim*.

2 And he judged *Iſrael* twenty and three Years, and died, and was buried in *Shamir*.

3 ¶ And

3 ¶ And after him aroſe *Jair*, a *Gileadite*, and judged *Iſrael* twenty and two Years.

5 And *Jair* died, and was buried in *Camon*.

6 And the Children of *Iſrael* did evil again in the Sight of the LORD, and ſerved *Baalim*, and *Aſhtaroth*, and the Gods of *Syria*, and the Gods of *Zidon*, and the Gods of *Moab*, and the Gods of the Children of *Ammon*, and the Gods of the *Philiſtines*, and forſook the LORD and ſerved not him.

7 ¶ And the Anger of the LORD was hot againſt *Iſrael*, and he ſold them into the Hands of the *Philiſtines*, and into the Hands of the Children of *Ammon*.

10 ¶ And the Children of *Iſrael* cried unto the LORD, ſaying, We have ſinned againſt thee, both becauſe we have forſaken our GOD, and alſo ſerved *Baalim*.

11 ☞ And the LORD ſaid unto the Children of *Iſrael*, *Did* not *I deliver you* from the *Egyptians*, and from the *Amorites*, from the Children of *Ammon*, and from the *Philiſtians*?

" 12 The *Zidonians* alſo, and the *Amale-*
" *kites*, and the *Maonites* did oppreſs you, and
" ye cried unto me, and I delivered you out of
" their Hand.

" 13 Yet ye have forſaken me, and ſerved
" other Gods: Wherefore I will deliver you no
" more.

" 14 Go and cry unto the Gods ye have cho-
" ſen; let them deliver you in the Time of your
" Tribulation.

15 ¶ And the Children of *Israel* cried unto the LORD, We have ſinned, do thou unto us whatſoever ſeemeth good unto thee, deliver us only, we pray thee, this Day.

16 And they put away the ſtrange Gods from among them, and ſerved the LORD: And his Soul was grieved for the Miſery of *Iſrael.*

JUDG. Chap. XI. Verſes 40.

CONTENTS.

1 *The Covenant of* Jephthah *and the* Gileadites, *that he ſhould be their Head.* 12 *The Treaty of Peace between him and the* Ammonites *is in vain.* 29 Jephthah's *Vow.* 32 *His Conqueſt of the* Ammonites. 34 *He performeth his Vow on his Daughter.*

4 ¶ AND it came to paſs in Proceſs of Time, that the Children of *Ammon* made War againſt *Iſrael.*

5 And it was ſo, that when the Children of *Ammon* made War againſt *Iſrael,* the Elders of *Gilead* went to fetch *Jephthah* out of the Land of *Tob:*

11 Then *Jephthah* went with the Elders of *Gilead,* and the People made him Head and Captain over them: And *Jephthah* uttered all his Words before the LORD in *Mizpeh.*

12 ¶ And *Jephthah* ſent Meſſengers unto the King of the Children of *Ammon,* ſaying, What haſt thou to do with me, that thou art come againſt me to fight in my Land?

27 Wherefore

27 I have not ſinned againſt thee, but thou doſt me Wrong to war againſt me: The LORD the Judge be Judge this Day between the Children of *Iſrael* and the Children of *Ammon*.

28 Howbeit, the King of the Children of *Ammon* hearkened not unto the Words of *Jephthah* which he ſent them.

29 ¶ Then the Spirit of the LORD came upon *Jephthah*, and he paſſed over *Gilead* and *Manaſſeh*, and paſſed over *Mizpeh* of *Gilead*, and from *Mizpeh* of *Gilead* he paſſed over *unto* the Children of *Ammon*.

30 And *Jephthah* vowed a Vow unto the LORD, and ſaid, If thou ſhalt without fail deliver the Children of *Ammon* into mine Hands,

31 Then it ſhall be, that whatſoever cometh forth of the Doors of my Houſe to meet me, when I return in Peace from the Children of *Ammon*, (1) ſhall ſurely be the LORD's, and I will offer it up for a Burnt-offering.

32 ¶ So *Jephthah* paſſed over unto the Children of *Ammon* to fight againſt them, and the LORD delivered them into his Hands.

33 And he ſmote them from *Aroer*, even till thou come to *Minnith*, *even* twenty Cities, and unto the Plain of the Vineyards, with a very great Slaughter. Thus the Children of *Ammon* were ſubdued before the Children of *Iſrael*.

---

(1) *It ſhall be the* LORD's, Ver. 31. *viz.* It ſhall be wholly devoted to him; and, if proper, *I will offer it up for a Burnt-offering*; but if not, *then it ſhall be dedicated to his Service for ever*.

34 ¶ And *Jephthah* came to *Mizpeh* unto his House, and behold, his Daughter came out to meet him with Timbrels and with Dances, and she *was his* only Child: Beside her he had neither Son nor Daughter.

35 And it came to pass when he saw her, that he rent his Clothes, and said, Alas, my Daughter, thou hast brought me very low, and thou art one of them that trouble me: For I have opened my Mouth unto the LORD, and I cannot go back.

36 And she said unto him, My Father, if thou hast opened thy Mouth unto the LORD, do to me according to that which hath proceeded out of thy Mouth; forasmuch as the LORD hath taken Vengeance for thee of thine Enemies, *even* of the Children of *Ammon*.

37 And she said unto her Father, Let this Thing be done for me: Let me alone two Months, that I may go up and down upon the Mountains, and bewail my Virginity, I and my Fellows.

38 And he said, Go. And he sent her away *for* two Months: And she went with her Companions, and bewailed her Virginity upon the Mountains.

39 And it came to pass at the End of two Months, that she returned unto her Father, who did with her (2) *according* to his Vow which he

(2) He did with her *according to his Vow which he had vowed*, Ver. 39. *viz.* She being not proper for a Sacrifice, he dedicated her to the Service of GOD, whereby she was condemn'd to perpetual Virginity; a Punishment this, much lamented in those Days, when every One had such an earnest Desire after Children, as to think themselves very unhappy without them, as appears from *Gen.* xvi. 1, 2. xxv.

he had vowed: And ſhe knew no Man. And it was a Cuſtom in *Iſrael*,

40 *That* the Daughters of *Iſrael* went Yearly (3) to lament the Daughter of *Jephthah* the *Gileadite* four Days in a Year.

JUDG. Chap. XII. Verſes 15.

CONTENTS.

1 *The* Ephraimites *quarreling with* Jephthah, *and diſcerned by* Shibboleth, *are ſlain by the* Gileadites. 7 Jepthah *dieth.* 8 Ibzan, *who had thirty Sons, and thirty Daughters,* 11 *and* Elon, 13 *and* Abdon, *who had forty Sons, and thirty Nephews, judged* Iſrael.

7 AND *Jephthah* judged *Iſrael* ſix Years; then died *Jephthah* the *Galeadite*, and was buried in *one of* the Cities of *Gilead.*

---

xxv. 21. and xxx. 1. 1 *Sam.* i. 11. Therefore ſhe deſires Time to bewail her Virginity, in which ſhe was under a Neceſſity of remaining all the Days of her Life; which I take to be the true Meaning of the Words in the Text; and not, that he offered her up for a Burnt-offering (as ſome have thought) wherein he would have committed an horrible Abomination againſt the LORD, (*Deut.* xii. 31.) and rendered himſelf juſtly worthy of Death by the Law, *Lev.* xviii. 21, 29. and xx. 1, 2, 3. Neither was he any otherwiſe obliged hereto by his Vow, then if he had been met by an unclean Beaſt, which it was not lawful for them to touch, much leſs to offer up for a Burnt-offering unto the LORD, *Lev.* xi.

(3) *Ver.* 40. *To lament. viz.* They aſſembled themſelves unto her, as well to recommend her ſubmiſſive Reſignation, and ready Compliance with her Father's Vow; as alſo to comfort her by their Preſence, and exhort her to Patience and Conſtancy under her Confinement.

8 ¶ And after him, *Ibzan* of *Bethlehem* judged *Israel.*

10 Then died *Izban*, and was buried at *Bethlehem.*

11 ¶ And after him, *Elon* a *Zebulonite* judged *Israel*, and he judged *Israel* ten Years.

12 And *Elon* the *Zebulonite* died, and was buried in *Ajalon*, in the Country of *Zebulun.*

13 ¶ And after him, *Abdon* the Son of *Hillel* a *Pirathonite* judged *Israel.*

15 And *Abdon* the Son of *Hillel* the *Pirathonite* died, and was buried in *Pirathon* in the Land of *Ephraim*, in the Mount of the *Amalekites.*

JUDG. Chap. XIII. Verses 25.

CONTENTS.

1 Israel *is in the Hand of the* Philistines. 2 *An Angel appeareth to* Manoah's *Wife.* 8 *The Angel appeareth to* Manoah. 15 Manoah's *Sacrifice, whereby the Angel is discovered.* 24 Samson *is born.*

AND the Children of *Israel* did Evil again in the Sight of the LORD, and the LORD delivered them into the Hand of the *Philistines* forty Years.

2 ¶ And there was a certain Man of *Zorah*, of the Family of the *Danites*, whose Name was *Manoah*, and his Wife was barren and bare not.

3 And

3 And the Angel of the LORD appeared
nto the Women, and ſaid unto her, behold
ow, thou art Barren and beareſt not: But thou
halt conceive and bear a Son.

4 Now therefore beware I pray thee, and
rink not Wine, nor Strong Drink, and eat not
ny unclean *Thing*.

5 For lo, thou ſhalt conceive and bare a Son,
nd no Razor ſhall come on his Head: For the
Child ſhall be a *Nazarite* unto GOD from the
Womb: And he ſhall begin to deliver *Iſrael* out
f the Hands of the *Philiſtines*.

24 ¶ And the Woman bare a Son, and call-
d his Name *Samſon*: and the Child grew, and
he LORD bleſſed him.

25 And the Spirit of the LORD began to
ove him at Times in the Camp of *Dan*, be-
ween *Zorah* and *Eſhtaol*.

JUDG. Chap. XIV. Verſes 20.

CONTENTS.

Samſon *deſireth a Wife of the* Philiſtines. 6 *In his Journey he killeth a Lion.* 8 *In a ſecond Journey he findeth Honey in the Carcaſe.* 10 Samſon's *Marriage Feaſt,* 12 *His Riddle by his Wife is made known.* 19 *He ſpoileth thirty* Philiſtines. 20 *His Wife is married to another.*

AND *Samſon* went down to *Timnath*, and
ſaw a Woman in *Timnath*, of the Daugh-
rs of the *Philiſtines*.

2 And

2 And he came up, and told his Father an his Mother, and said, I have seen a Woman i *Timnath*, of the Daughters of the *Philistines* Now therefore get her for me to Wife.

5 ¶ Then went *Samson* down, and his Fa ther and his Mother to *Timnath*, and came to th Vineyard of *Timnah*: And behold, a youn Lion roared against him.

6 And the Spirit of the LORD came mightil upon him, and he rent him as he would hav rent a Kid, and he had nothing in his Hand: Bu he told not his Father or his Mother what he ha done.

7 And he went down and talked with th Woman, and she pleased *Samson* well.

10 ¶ So his Father went down unto the Wo man, and *Samson* made there a Feast: For so used the young Men to do.

20 But *Samson*'s Wife was *given* to his Com panion, whom he had used as his Friend.

JUDG

JUDG. Chap. XV. Verſes 20.

CONTENTS.

Samſon *is denied his Wife.* 3 *He burneth the* Philiſtines *Corn with Foxes and Fire-brands.* 6 *His Wife and her Father are burnt by the* Philiſtines. 7 Samſon *ſmiteth them Hip and Thigh.* 9 *He is bound by the Men of* Judah, *and delivered to the* Philiſtines. 14 *He killeth them with a Jaw-bone.* 18 *GOD maketh the Fountain* En-hakkore *for him in* Lehi.

BUT it came to paſs within a-while after, in the Time of Wheat-harveſt, that *Samſon* viſited his Wife with a Kid, and he ſaid, I will go in to my Wife into the Chamber. But her Father would not ſuffer him to go in.

2 And her Father ſaid, I verily thought that thou hadſt utterly hated her, therefore I gave her to thy Companion: *Is* not her younger Siſter fairer than ſhe? Take her, I pray thee, inſtead of her.

3 ¶ And *Samſon* ſaid concerning them, Now ſhall I be more than the *Philiſtines*, though I do them a Diſpleaſure.

8 And he ſmote them Hip and Thigh with a great Slaughter: and he went down and dwelt in the Top of the Rock *Etam*.

9 ¶ Then the *Philiſtines* went up, and pitched in *Judah*, and ſpread themſelves in *Lehi*.

10 And the Men of *Judah* ſaid, Why are ye come up againſt us? And they anſwered, To bind *Samſon* are we come up, to do to him, all he hath done to us?

11 Then

11 Then three thousand Men of *Judah* went to the Top of the Rock *Etam*, and said to *Samson*, Knowest thou not that the *Philistines* are over us? What *is* this *that* thou hast done unto us? And he said unto them, As they did unto me, so have I done unto them.

12 And they said unto him, We are come down to bind thee, that we may deliver thee into the Hand of the *Philistines*. And *Samson* said unto them, Swear unto me, that ye will not fall upon me your selves.

13 And they spake unto him, saying, No: But we will bind thee fast, and deliver thee into their Hand: But surely we will not kill thee. And they bound him with two new Cords, and brought him up from the Rock.

14 ¶ *And* when he came unto *Lehi*, the *Philistines* shouted against him: And the Spirit of the LORD came mightily upon him, and the Cords that *were* upon his Arms became as Flax that was burnt with Fire, and his Bands loosed from off his Hands.

15 And he found a new Jaw-bone of an Ass, and put forth his Hand and took it, and slew a thousand Men therewith.

16 And *Samson* said, With the Jaw-bone of an Ass, Heaps upon Heaps, with the Jaw of an Ass have I slain a thousand Men.

17 And it came to pass, when he had made an End of Speaking, that he cast away the Jaw-bone out of his Hand, and called that Place *Ramath-lehi*.

18 ¶ And he was sore athirst, and called on the LORD, and said, Thou hast given this great

Delive-

Deliverance into the Hand of thy Servant: And now ſhall I die for Thirſt, and fall into the Hand of the Uncircumciſed?

19 But GOD clave an hollow Place that *was* in the Jaw (or *Lehi*) and there came Water thereout; and when he had drunk, his Spirit came again, and he revived: Wherefore he called the Name thereof *En-hakkore*, which *is* in *Lehi* unto this Day.

20 And he judged *Iſrael* in the Days of the *Philiſtines* twenty Years.

JUDG. Chap. XVI. Verſes 31.

CONTENTS.

1 Samſon *at* Gaza *eſcapeth, and carrieth away the Gates of the City.* 4 Delilah *corrupted by the* Philiſtines, *entiſeth* Samſon. 6 *Thrice ſhe is deceived.* 15 *At laſt ſhe overcommeth him.* 21 *The* Philiſtines *take him and put out his Eyes.* 22 *His Strength renewing, he pulleth down the Houſe upon the* Philiſtines, *and dieth.*

1 ¶ AND it came to paſs afterward, that he loved a Woman in the Valley of *Sorek*, whoſe Name *was Deliah.*

5 And the Lords of the *Philiſtines* came up unto her, and ſaid unto her, Entice him, and ſee wherein his great Strength *lieth*, and by what *means* we may prevail againſt him, that we may bind him to afflict him: And we will give thee every one of us eleven hundred *Pieces* of Silver.

6 And

6 And *Delilah* ſaid to *Samſon*, Tell me I pray thee, wherein thy great Strength *lieth*, and wherewith thou mighteſt be bound to afflict thee.

7 And *Samſon* ſaid unto her, If they bind me with ſeven green Withs, that were never dried, then ſhall I be weak, and be as another Man.

8 Then the Lords of the *Philiſtines* brought up to her ſeven green Withs, which had not been dried, and ſhe bound him with them.

9 (Now *there were* Men lying in wait, abiding with her in the Chamber) and ſhe ſaid unto him, The *Philiſtines* be upon thee, *Samſon*. And he brake the Withs as a Thread of Tow is broken when it toucheth the Fire: So his Strength was not known.

10 And *Delilah* ſaid unto *Samſon*, Behold, thou haſt mocked me, and told me Lies: Now tell me, I pray thee, wherewith thou mighteſt be bound.

11 And he ſaid unto her, If they bind me faſt with new Ropes that never were occupied, then ſhall I be weak, and be as another Man.

12 *Delilah* therefore took new Ropes, and bound him therewith, and ſaid unto him, The *Philiſtines be* upon thee, *Samſon*. (And *there were* Lyers in wait abiding in the Chamber) and he brake them off his Arms like a Thread.

13 And *Delilah* ſaid unto *Samſon*, Hitherto thou haſt mocked me, and told me Lies: Tell me wherewith thou mighteſt be bound. And he ſaid unto her, If thou weaveſt the ſeven Locks of my Head with the Web.

14 And

14 And she fastned *it* with the Pin, and said unto him, The *Philistines be* upon thee, *Samson*. And he awaked out of his Sleep, and went away with the Pin of the Beam, and with the Web.

15 ¶ And she said unto him, How canst thou say, I love thee, when thine Heart *is* not with me? Thou hast mocked me these three Times, and hast not told me wherein thy great Strength *lieth*.

16 And it came to pass, when she pressed him daily with her Words, and urged him, *so* that his Soul was vexed unto Death;

17 That he told her all his Heart, and said unto her, There hath not come a Razor upon mine Head; for I *have been* a *Nazarite* unto GOD from my Mother's Womb: If I be shaven, then my Strength will go from me, and I shall become Weak, and be like any *other* Man.

18 And when *Delilah* saw that he had told her all his Heart, she sent and called for the Lords of the *Philistines*, saying, Come up this once, for he hath shewed me all his Heart. Then the Lords of the *Philistines* came up unto her, and brought Money in their Hand.

19 And she made him sleep upon her Knees, and she called for a Man, and she caused him to shave off the seven Locks of his Head, and she began to afflict him, and his Strength went from him.

20 And she said, The *Philistines be* upon thee, *Samson*. And he awoke out of his Sleep, and said, I will go out as at other Times before

fore, and ſhake my ſelf. And he wiſt not th
the LORD was departed from him.

21 ¶ But the *Philiſtines* took him, and p
out both his Eyes, and brought him down t
Gazza, and bound him with Fetters of Bra
and he did grind in the Priſon Houſe.

23 Then the Lords of the *Philiſtines* gathe
ed themſelves together, for to offer a great Sacri
fice unto *Dagon* their God, and to rejoice
For they ſaid, Our God hath delivered *Samſo*
our Enemy into our Hand.

25 And it came to paſs when their Hearts wer
merry, that they ſaid, Call for *Samſon*, that h
may make us Sport. And they called for *Sam*
ſon out of the Priſon Houſe, and he made the
Sport, and they ſet him between the two Pil
lars.

27 Now the Houſe was full of Men and Wo
men, and all the Lords of the *Philiſtines* wer
there: And there *were* upon the Roof about thre
thouſand Men and Woman, that beheld whil
Samſon made Sport.

28 And *Samſon* called unto the LORD, an
ſaid, O LORD GOD, remember me, I pray thee
and ſtrengthen, me I pray thee, only this once
O GOD, that I may be at once avenged of th
Philiſtines for my two Eyes.

29 And *Samſon* took hold of the two mid
dle Pillars, upon which the Houſe ſtood, an
on which it was borne up, of the one with hi
Right-hand, and of the other with his Left.

30 And *Samſon* ſaid, Let me die with th
Philiſtines: And he bowed himſelf with *all* hi
Might; and the Houſe fell upon the Lords, and
upon

pon all the People that *were* therein: So the ead which he ſlew at his Death, were more an *they* which he ſlew in his Life.

31 Then his Brethren, and all the Houſe of is Father, came down and took him, and rought *him* up, and buried him between *Zo-ah* and *Eſhtaol*, in the Burying-place of *Ma-oah* his Father: And he judged *Iſrael* twenty Years.

JUDG. Chap. XVII. Verſes 13.

CONTENTS.

Of the Money that Micah *firſt ſtole, then reſtored, his Mother maketh Images,* 5 *and he Ornaments for them.* 7 *He hireth a* Levite *to be his Prieſt.*

Verſes ——

JUDG. Chap. XVIII. Verſes 31.

CONTENTS.

1 *The* Danites *ſend five Men to ſeek out an Inheritance.* 3 *At the Houſe of* Micah *they conſult with* Jonathan, *and are encouraged in their Way.* 7 *They ſearch* Laiſh, *and bring back News of good Hope.* 11 *Six hundred Men are ſent to ſurpriſe it.* 14 *In the Way they rob* Micah *of his Prieſt, and his conſecrated Things.* 27 *They win* Laiſh, *and call it* Dan. 30 *They ſet up Idolatry wherein* Jonathan *inherited the Prieſthood.*

Verſes ——

JUDG. Chap. XIX. Verſes 30.

CONTENTS.

1 *A* Levite *goeth to* Beth-lehem *to fetch hom his Wife.* 16 *An old Man entertaineth hi at* Gibeah. 22 *The* Gibeathites *abuſe his Con cubine to Death.* 29 *He divideth her int twelve Pieces, to ſend them to the twelv Tribes.*

Verſes ——

JUDG. Chap. XX. Verſes 48.

CONTENTS.

1 *The* Levite *in a general Aſſembly declareth his Wrong.* 8 *The Decree of the Aſſembly* 12 *The* Benjamites *being cited, make Hea againſt the* Iſraelites. 18 *The* Iſraelites *in two Battles loſe forty Thouſand.* 26 *They deſtroy by a Stratagem all the* Benjamites, *except ſix Hundred.*

Verſes ——

JUDG. Chap. XXI. Verſes 25.

CONTENTS.

1 *The People bewail the Deſolation of* Benjamin. 8 *By the Deſtruction of* Jabeſh-gilead, *they provide them four hundred Wives.* 16 *They adviſe them to ſurpriſe the Virgins that danced at* Shilo.

Verſes ——

The

The Book of RUTH, Abridg'd.

CHAPTERS IV.

RUTH. Chap. I. Verſes 22.

CONTENTS.

Elimelech *driven by Famine into* Moab, *dieth there.* 4 Mahlon *and* Chilion *having married Wives of* Moab, *die alſo.* 6 Naomi *returning Homeward,* 8 *diſwadeth her two Daughters-in-Law from going with her.* 14 Orpah *leaveth her, but* Ruth, *with great Conſtancy accompanieth her.* 19 *They two come to* Beth-lehem, *where they are gladly received.*

Verſes Tranſcrib'd.

NOW it came to paſs in the Days when the Judges ruled, that there was a Famine in the Land: And a certain Man of *Beth-lehem-judah* went to ſojourn in the Land of *Moab*, he and his Wife, and his two Sons.

2 And the Name of the Man *was Elimelech*, and the Name of his Wife *Naomi*, and the Names of his two Sons *Mahlon* and *Chilion*, *Ephrathites* of *Beth-lehem-judah:* And they came into the Land of *Moab*, and continued there.

3 And *Elimelech Naomi*'s Husband died, and ſhe was left, and her two Sons.

4 And they took them Wives of the Chil dren of *Moab:* The Name of the one *was* Or *pah,* and the Name of the other *Ruth:* And they dwelled there about ten Years.

5 And *Mahlon* and *Chilion* also died both o them; and the Woman was left of her two Son and her Husband.

6 ¶ Then she arose with her Daughters-in Law, that she might return from the Countr of *Moab:* For she had heard in the Country o *Moab,* how that the LORD had visited his Peo ple, in giving them Bread.

7 Wherefore she went forth out of the Plac where she was, and her two Daughters-in-La with her, and they went on the Way to retur to the Land of *Judah.*

8 And *Naomi* said unto her two Daughter in-Law, Go, and return each to her Mother House: The LORD deal kindly with you, as y have dealt with the Dead, and with me.

9 The LORD grant you that you may find Rest, each *of you* in the House of her Husband Then she kissed them: And they lift up thei Voice, and wept.

14 ——And *Orpah* kissed her Mother-in-Law but *Ruth* clave unto her.

15 And she said, Behold, thy Sister-in-Law is gone back unto her People, and unto her Gods Return thou after thy Sister-in-Law.

16 ☞ And *Ruth* said, Intreat me not to leave thee, *or* to return from following after thee: For whither thou goest, I will go; and where thou lodgest, I will lodge: Thy People

shall

hall be my People, and thy God my God.

" 17 Where thou dieſt, will I die, and there " will I be buried: The LORD do ſo to me, " and more alſo, *if ought* but Death part thee " and me.

" 18 When ſhe ſaw that ſhe was ſtedfaſtly " minded to go with her, then ſhe left ſpeak- " ing unto her.

" 19 ¶ So they two went until they came " to *Beth-lehem*. And it came to paſs when " they were come to *Beth-lehem*, that all the " City was moved about them, and they ſaid, " *Is* this *Naomi?*

" 20 And ſhe ſaid unto them, Call me not " *Naomi*, call me *Mara*: For the Almighty " hath dealt very bitterly with me.

" 21 I went out full, and the LORD hath " brought me home again empty: Why *then* " call ye me *Naomi*, ſeeing the LORD hath " teſtified againſt me, and the Almighty hath " afflicted me?

22 So *Naomi* returned, and *Ruth* the *Maobiteſs* her Daughter-in-Law with her, which returned out of the Country of *Moab*: And they came to *Beth-lehem* in the Beginning of Barley-Harveſt.

RUTH. Chap. II. Verſes 37.

CONTENTS.

1 Ruth *gleaneth in the Fields of* Boaz. 4 Boaz *taketh Knowledge of her,* 8 *and ſheweth her great Favour.* 18 *That which ſhe got ſhe carried to* Naomi.

AND *Naomi* had a Kinſman of her Husband's, a mighty Man of Wealth, of the Family of *Elimelech*; and his Name *was Boaz.*

2 And *Ruth* the *Moabiteſs* ſaid unto *Naomi*, Let me now go to the Field, and glean Ears of Corn after *him*, in whoſe Sight I ſhall find Grace. And ſhe ſaid unto her, Go, my Daughter.

3 And ſhe went, and came, and gleaned in the Field after the Reapers: And her Hap was to light on a Part of the Field *belonging* unto *Boaz*, who *was* of the Kindred of *Elimelech*.

4 ☞ And behold, *Boaz* came from *Bethlehem*, and ſaid unto the Reapers, The LORD *be* with you: And they anſwered him, The LORD bleſs thee.

5 Then ſaid *Boaz* unto his Servant that was ſet over the Reapers, Whoſe Damſel *is* this?

6 And the Servant that was ſet over the Reapers, anſwered and ſaid, It *is* the *Moabitiſh* Damſel that came back with *Naomi* out of the Country of *Moab:*

8 Then ſaid *Boaz* unto *Ruth*, Heareſt thou not, my Daughter? Go not to glean in another Field, neither go from hence, but abide here faſt by my Maidens.

9 *Let* thine Eyes *be* on the Field that they do reap, and go thou after them: Have I not charged

harged the young Men, that they ſhould not uch thee? And when thou art athirſt, go un- the Veſſels, and drink of *that* which the oung Men have drawn.

10 Then ſhe fell on her Face, and bowed erſelf to the Ground, and ſaid unto him, Why ve I found Grace in thine Eyes, that thou ouldeſt take Knowledge of me, ſeeing I *am* Stranger?

11 ☞ And *Boaz* anſwered and ſaid unto r, It hath fully been ſhewed me, all that thou aſt done unto thy Mother-in-Law ſince the eath of thine Husband: And *how* thou haſt ft thy Father and thy Mother, and the Land f thy Nativity, and art come unto a People hich thou kneweſt not heretofore.

" 12 The LORD recompence thy Work, and a full Reward be given thee of the LORD GOD of *Iſrael*, under whoſe Wings thou art come to Truſt.

17 So ſhe gleaned in the Field until Even, nd beat out that ſhe had gleaned: And it was bout an Ephah of Barley.

18 ¶ And ſhe took *it* up, and went into he City: And her Mother-in-Law ſaw what he had gleaned: And ſhe brought forth, and ave to her that ſhe had reſerved, after ſhe was ufficed.

23 So ſhe kept faſt by the Maidens of *Boaz* o glean, unto the End of Barley-harveſt, and f Wheat-harveſt; and dwelt with her Mother- n-Law.

RUTH. Chap. III. Verſes 18.

CONTENTS.

1 *By* Naomi's *Inſtruction,* 5 Ruth *lieth at* Boaz's *Feet.* 8 Boaz *acknowledgeth the Right of a Kinſman.* 14 *He ſendeth her away with ſix Meaſures of Barley.*

Verſes ——

RUTH. Chap. IV. Verſes 22.

CONTENTS.

1 Boaz *calleth into Judgment the next Kinſman.* 6 *He refuſeth the Redemption according to the Manner in* Iſrael. 9 Boaz *buyeth the Inheritance.* 11 *He marrieth* Ruth. 13 *She beareth* Obed, *the Grandfather of* David. 18 *The Generation of* Pharex.

THEN went *Boaz* up to the Gate, and ſat him down there: And behold the Kinſman of whom *Boaz* ſpake, came by, unto whom he ſaid, Ho, ſuch a one: Turn aſide, ſit down here. And he turned aſide, and ſat down.

2 And he took ten Men of the Elders of the City, and ſaid, Sit ye down here. And they ſat down.

3 And he ſaid unto the Kinſman: *Naomi,* that is come again out of the Country of *Moab,* ſelleth a Parcel of Land, which was our Brother *Elimelech's.*

4 And I thought to advertiſe thee, ſaying, Buy *it* before the Inhabitants, and before the Elders of

of my People. If thou wilt redeem *it*, redeem *it*; but if thou wilt not redeem *it*, then tell me, that I may know: For there is none to redeem *it* beſides thee, and I am after thee. And he ſaid, I will redeem *it*.

5 Then ſaid *Boaz*, What Day thou buyeſt the Field of the Hand of *Naomi*, thou muſt buy *it* alſo of *Ruth* the *Moabiteſs*, the Wife of the Dead, to raiſe up the Name of the Dead upon his Inheritance.

6 ¶ And the Kinſman ſaid, I cannot redeem *it* for my ſelf, leſt I marr my own Inheritance: Redeem thou my Right to thy ſelf, for I cannot redeem *it*.

9 ¶ And *Boaz* ſaid unto the Elders, and unto all the People, Ye *are* Witneſſes this Day, that I have bought all that was *Elimelech*'s, and all that was *Chilion*'s, and *Mahlon*'s, of the Hand of *Naomi*.

10 Moreover, *Ruth* the *Moabiteſs*, the Wife of *Mahlon*, have I purchaſed to be my Wife, to raiſe up the Name of the Dead upon his Inheritance, that the Name of the Dead be not cut off from among his Brethren, and from the Gate of his Place: Ye *are* Witneſſes this Day.

11 And all the People that were in the Gate, and the Elders ſaid, *We are* Witneſſes: The LORD make the Woman that is to come into thy Houſe, like *Rachel*, and *Leah*, which two did build the Houſe of *Iſrael*: And do thou worthily in the Land of *Ephratah*, and be thou famous in *Beth-lehem*.

13 ¶ So *Boaz* took *Ruth*, and ſhe was his Wife: And when he went in unto her, the

LORD

LORD gave her Conception, and she bare a Son.

14 And the Woman said unto *Naomi*, Blessed be the LORD, which hath not left thee this Day without a Kinsman, that his Name may be famous in *Israel*.

15 ☞ And he shall be unto thee a Restorer of *thy* Life, a Nourisher of thine old Age: For thy Daughter-in-Law which loveth thee, which is better to thee then seven Sons, hath born him.

16 And *Naomi* took the Child, and laid it in her Bosom, and became Nurse unto it.

17 And the Women her Neighbours gave it a Name, saying, There is a Son born unto *Naomi*, and they called his Name *Obed*: He is the Father of *Jesse*, the Father of *David*.

The First Book of SAMUEL, otherwise called the First Book of KINGS, Abridg'd.

CHAPTERS XXXI.

SAM. Chap. I. Verses 28.

CONTENTS.

1 Elkanah *a* Levite, *having two Wives, worshippeth yearly at* Shiloh. 4 *He cherisheth* Hannah, *though barren, and provoked by* Peninnah. 9 Hannah *in Grief, prayeth for a Child.* 12 Eli *first rebuking her, afterwards blesseth her.* 19 Hannah *having born* Samuel, *stayeth at Home till he be weaned.* 24 *She presenteth him, according to her Vow, to the* LORD.

Verses Transcrib'd.

NOW there was a certain Man of *Ramathaim-zophim*, of Mount *Ephraim*, and his Name *was Elkanah*, the Son of *Jeroham*, the Son of *Elihu*, the Son of *Tohu*, the Son of *Zuph*, an *Ephrathite*.

2 And he had two Wives, the Name of the one *was Hannah*, and the Name of the other *Peninnah*:

Peninnah: And *Peninnah* had Children, but *Hannah* had no Children.

6 And her Adversary also provoked her sore, for to make her fret, because the LORD had shut up her Womb.

9 ¶ So *Hannah* rose up after they had eaten in *Shiloh*, and after they had drunk;——

☞ 10 And she *was* in Bitterness of Soul, and prayed unto the LORD, and wept sore.

" 11 And she vowed a Vow, and said, O " LORD of Hosts, If thou wilt indeed look on " the Affliction of thine Hand-maid, and re- " member me, and not forget thine Hand-maid, " but wilt give unto thine Hand-maid a Man- " child, then I will give him unto the LORD " all the Days of his Life, and there shall no " Razor come upon his Head.

12 And it came to pass, as she continued Praying before the LORD, that *Eli* the Priest marked her Mouth.

13 Now *Hannah*, she spake in her Heart, only her Lips moved, but her Voice was not heard: Therefore *Eli* thought she had been drunken.

14 And *Eli* said unto her, How long wilt thou be drunken? put away thy Wine from thee.

15 And *Hannah* answered and said, No, my Lord, I *am* a Woman of a sorrowful Spirit: I have drunk neither Wine nor Strong Drink, but have poured out my Soul before the LORD.

16 Count

16 Count not thy Hand-maid for a Daughter of *Belial:* For out of the Abundance of my Complaint and Grief have I ſpoken hitherto.

17 Then *Eli* anſwered and ſaid, Go in Peace: And the GOD of *Iſrael* grant *thee* thy Petition that thou haſt asked of him.

18 And ſhe ſaid, Let thine Hand-maid find Grace in thy Sight. So the Woman went her Way, and did eat, and her Countenance was no more *ſad.*

19 ¶ And they roſe up in the Morning early, and worſhipped before the LORD, and returned, and came to their Houſe to *Ramah:* And *Elkanah* knew *Hannah* his Wife, and the LORD remembered her.

20 Wherefore it came to paſs, when the Time was come about, after *Hannah* had conceived, that ſhe bare a Son, and called his Name *Samuel, ſaying,* Becauſe I have asked him of the LORD.

24 ¶ And when ſhe had weaned him, ſhe took him up with her, with three Bullocks, and one Ephah of Flour, and a Bottle of Wine, and brought him unto the Houſe of the LORD in *Shiloh:* And the Child *was* young.

25 And they ſlew a Bullock, and brought the Child to *Eli.*

26 And ſhe ſaid, Oh my Lord, *as* thy Soul liveth, my Lord, I *am* the Woman that ſtood by thee here, praying unto the LORD.

27 For this Child I prayed; and the LORD hath given me my Petition which I asked of him.

28 There-

28 Therefore also I have sent him to the LORD as long as he liveth, he shall be lent to the LORD. And he worshipped the LORD there.

SAM. Chap. II. Verses 36.

CONTENTS.

1 Hannah's *Song in Thankfulness.* 12 *The Sin of* Eli's *Sons.* 18 Samuel's *Ministery.* 20 *Blessing* Eli's *Blessing*, Hannah *is more fruitful.* 22 Eli *reproveth his Sons.* 27 *A Prophecy against* Eli's *House.*

☞ AND *Hannah* prayed, and said, My Heart rejoyceth in the LORD, mine Horn is exalted in the LORD: My Mouth is enlarged over mine Enemies: Because I rejoyce in thy Salvation

" 2 *There is* none Holy as the LORD: For " *there is* none beside thee: Neither *is there* " any Rock like our GOD.

" 3 Talk no more so exceeding proudly, let " *not* Arrogancy come out of your Mouth: " For the LORD *is* a GOD of Knowledge, " and by him Actions are weighed.

" 6 The LORD killeth, and maketh alive: " He bringeth down to the Grave, and bringeth " up.

" 7 The LORD maketh poor, and maketh " rich: He bringeth low, and lifteth up.

" 8 He raiseth up the Poor out of the Dust, " *and* lifteth up the Begger from the Dunghil, " to set *them* among Princes, and to make

" them

" them inherit the Throne of Glory: For the
" Pillars of the Earth *are* the LORD's, and he
" hath ſet the World upon them.
" 9 He will keep the Feet of his Saints,
" and the Wicked ſhall be ſilent in Darkneſs;
" for by Strength ſhall no Man prevail.
" 10 The Adverſaries of the LORD ſhall be
" broken to Pieces: Out of Heaven ſhall he
" thunder upon them: The LORD ſhall judge
" the Ends of the Earth, and he ſhall give
" Strength to his King, and exalt the Horn of
" his Anointed.

11 And *Elkanah* went to *Ramah* to his Houſe; and the Child did miniſter unto the LORD before *Eli* the Prieſt.

12 ¶ Now the Sons of *Eli were* the Sons of *Belial*, they knew not the LORD.

18 ¶ But *Samuel* miniſtered before the LORD, *being* a Child, girded with a Linnen Ephod.

22 ¶ Now *Eli* was very old, and heard all that his Sons did unto all *Iſrael*, and how they lay with the Women that aſſembled at the Door of the Tabernacle of the Congregation.

23 And he ſaid unto them, Why do ye ſuch Things? For I hear of your evil Dealings, by all this People.

24 Nay, my Sons: For *it is* no good Report that I here; ye make the LORD's People to tranſgreſs.

25 If one Man ſin againſt another, the Judge ſhall judge him: But if a Man ſin againſt the LORD, who ſhall intreat for him? Notwithſtanding they hearkened not unto the Voice of their Father, becauſe the LORD would ſlay them.

27 ¶ And

27 ¶ And there came a Man of God un
to *Eli*, and said unto him, Thus saith the Lor
Did I plainly appear unto the House of thy Fa
thers when they were in *Egypt* in *Pharaoh*
House?

28 And did I choose him out of all th
Tribes of *Israel to be* my Priest, to offer upo
mine Altar, to burn Incense, to wear an Epho
before me? And did I give unto the House
thy Father all the Offerings made by Fire
the Children of *Israel?*

29 ☞ Wherefore kick ye at my Sacrifi
and at mine Offering which I have commande
in my Habitation, and honourest thy Sons abo
me, to make your selves fat with the chief
of all the Offerings of *Israel* my People.

" 30 Therefore the LORD GOD of *Isra*
" saith, I said indeed, *that* thy House, and th
" House of thy Father should walk before m
" for ever: But now the LORD saith, Be
" far from me; for them that honour me,
" will honour, and they that despise me, sha
" be lightly esteemed.

31 Behold, the Days come that I will cu
off thine Arm, and the Arm of thy Father
House, that there shall not be an old Man i
thine House.

34 And this *shall be* a Sign unto thee, th
shall come upon thy two Sons, on *Hophni* an
Phinehas: In one Day they shall die both o
them.

SAM. Chap. III. Verſes 21.

CONTENTS.

How the Word of the LORD *was firſt revealed to* Samuel. 11 *GOD telleth* Samuel *the Deſtructions of* Eli's *Houſe.* 15 Samuel, *though loth, telleth* Eli *the Viſion.* 19 Samuel *groweth in Credit.*

AND the Child *Samuel* miniſtred unto the LORD before *Eli:* And the Word of the ORD was precious in thoſe Days; *there was* n open Viſion.

11 ☞ And the LORD ſaid to *Samuel,* Beold, I will do a Thing in *Iſrael,* at which both e Ears of every one that heareth it ſhall ingle.

" 12 In that Day, I will perform againſt *Eli,* all *Things* which I have ſpoken concerning his Houſe: When I begin, I will alſo make an end.

" 13 For I have told him, that I will judge his Houſe for ever, for the Iniquity which he knoweth: Becauſe his Sons made themſelves vile, and he reſtrained them not.

" 14 And therefore I have ſworn unto the Houſe of *Eli,* that the Iniquity of *Eli*'s Houſe, ſhall not be purged with Sacrifice nor Offering for ever.

15 ¶ And *Samuel* lay until the Morning, and pened the Doors of the Houſe of the LORD: nd *Samuel* feared to ſhew *Eli* his Viſion.

16 Then *Eli* called *Samuel,* and ſaid, *Samuel* ny Son. And he anſwered, Here *am* I.

17 And he said, What *is* the Thing that *th*
LORD hath said unto thee? I pray thee hid
it not from me: GOD do so to thee, and mor
if thou hide *any* Thing from me of all the Thing
that he said unto thee.

18 And *Samuel* told him every whit, and hi
nothing from him. And he said, It *is* the LORD
Let him do what seemeth him good.

19 ¶ And *Samuel* grew, and the LORD wa
with him, and did not let none of his Word
fall to the Ground.

20 And all *Israel* from *Dan* even to *Beer*
sheba knew that *Samuel was* established *to be*
Prophet of the LORD.

21 And the LORD appeared again in *Shiloh*
For the LORD revealed himself to *Samuel* i
Shiloh, by the Word of the LORD.

SAM. Chap. IV. Verses 22.

CONTENTS.

1 *The* Israelites *are overcome by the* Philistine
at Eben-ezer. 3 *They fetch the Ark unto th*
Terror of the Philistines. 10 *They are smi*
ten again, the Ark taken, Hophni *and* Phi
nehas *are slain.* Eli *at the News, falling back*
ward, breaketh his Neck. 19 Phinehas's *Wif*
discouraged in her Travel with Ichabod *died*

AND the Word of *Samuel* came to all *I*
rael. Now *Israel* went out against th
Philistines to Battle, and pitched beside *Eben*
ezer: And the *Philistines* pitched in *Aphek.*

4 So the People ſent to *Shiloh*, that they might bring from thence the Ark of the Covenant of the LORD of Hoſts, which dwelleth *between* the Cherubims: And the two Sons of *Eli*, *Hophni*, and *Phinehas*, *were* there, with the Ark of the Covenant of GOD.

5 And when the Ark of the Covenant of the LORD came into the Camp, all *Iſrael* ſhouted with a great Shout, ſo that the Earth rang again.

6 And when the *Philiſtines* heard the Noiſe of the Shout, they ſaid, What *meaneth* the Noiſe of this great Shout in the Camp of the *Hebrews*? And they underſtood that the Ark of the LORD was come into the Camp.

7 And the *Philiſtines* were afraid, for they ſaid, GOD is come into the Camp. And they ſaid, Wo unto us; for there hath not been ſuch a Thing heretofore.

8 Wo unto us: Who ſhall deliver us out of the Hand of theſe mighty Gods? Theſe are the Gods that ſmote the *Egyptians* with all the Plagues in the Wilderneſs.

9 Be ſtrong, and quit your ſelves like Men, O ye *Philiſtines*, that ye be not Servants to the *Hebrews*, as they have been to you: Quit your ſelves like Men, and fight.

10 ¶ And the *Philiſtines* fought, and *Iſrael* was ſmitten, and they fled every Man to his Tent: And there was a very great Slaughter, for there fell of *Iſrael* thirty thouſand Footmen.

11 And the Ark of GOD was taken; and the two Sons of *Eli*, *Hophni*, and *Phinehas* were ſlain.

12 ¶ And there ran a Man of *Benjamin* out of the Army, and came to *Shiloh* the same Day with his Clothes rent, and with Earth on his Head.

13 And when he came, lo, *Eli* sat by the Way side, watching: For his Heart trembled for the Ark of GOD. And when the Man came into the City and told *it*, all the People cried out.

14 And when *Eli* heard the Noise of the Crying, he said, What *meaneth* the Noise of this Tumult? And the Man came in hastily, and told *Eli*.

18 And it came to pass when he made mention of the Ark of GOD, that *Eli* fell from off the Seat backward by the Side of the Gate, and his Neck brake, and he died: For he was an old Man and heavy. And he had judged *Israel* forty Years.

SAM. Chap. V. Verses 12.

CONTENTS.

1 *The* Philistines *having brought the Ark into* Ashdod, *set it in the House of* Dagon. 3 Dagon *is smitten down and cut in Pieces, and they of* Ashdod *smitten with Emerods.* 8 *GOD dealeth with them of* Gath, *when it was brought thither.* 10 *And so with them of* Ekron, *when it was brought thither.*

AND the *Philistines* took the Ark of GOD, and brought it from *Eben-ezer* unto *Ashdod*.

2 When

2 When the *Philiſtines* took the Ark of God, they brought it into the Houſe of *Dagon*, and ſet it by *Dagon*.

3 ¶ And when they of *Aſhdod* aroſe early on the Morrow, behold, *Dagon was* fallen upon his Face to the Earth, before the Ark of the LORD: And they took *Dagon*, and ſet him in his Place again.

4 And when they aroſe early on the Morrow Morning, behold, *Dagon was* fallen upon his Face to the Ground, before the Ark of the LORD: And the Head of *Dagon*, and both the Palms of his Hands *were* cut off upon the Threſhold, only *the Stump of Dagon* was left to him.

6 But the Hand of the LORD was heavy upon them of *Aſhdod*, and he deſtroyed them, and ſmote them with Emerods, *even Aſhdod*, and the Coaſts thereof.

7 And when the Men of *Aſhdod* ſaw that *it was* ſo, they ſaid, The Ark of the GOD of *Iſrael* ſhall not abide with us: For his Hand is ſore upon us, and upon *Dagon* our God.

8 They ſent therefore, and gathered all the Lords of the *Philiſtines* unto them, and ſaid, What ſhall we do with the Ark of the GOD of *Iſrael?* And they anſwered, Let the Ark of the GOD of *Iſrael* be carried about unto *Gath*. And they carried the Ark of the GOD of *Iſrael* about *thither*.

9 And it was *ſo*, that after they had carried it about, the Hand of the LORD was againſt the City with a very great Deſtruction: And he ſmote the Men of the City, both Small and

Great, and they had Emerods in their Secre
Parts.

10 Therefore they ſent the Ark of God t
Ekron: And it came to paſs as the Ark of Go
came to *Ekron*, that the *Ekronites* cried ou
ſaying, They have brought about the Ark
the God of *Iſrael* to us, to ſlay us and ou
People.

11 So they ſent and gathered together a
the Lords of the *Philiſtines*, and ſaid, Send awa
the Ark of the God of *Iſrael*, and let it g
again to his own Place, that it ſlay us not, an
our People: For there was a deadly Deſtruc
on throughout all the City; the Hand of Go
was very heavy there.

12 And the Men that died not, were ſmi
ten with the Emerods: And the Cry of th
City went up to Heaven.

Sam. Chap. VI. Verſes 21.

CONTENTS.

1 *After ſeven Months the* Philiſtines *take Coun
ſel how to ſend back the Ark.* 10 *They brin
it on a new Cart with an Offering unto* Bet
ſhemeſh. 19 *The People are ſmitten f
looking into the Ark.* 21 *They ſend to the
of* Kirjah-jearim *to fetch it.*

AND the Ark of the Lord was i
the Country of the *Philiſtines* ſeve
Months.

2 And the *Philiſtines* called for the Prie
and the Diviners, ſaying, What ſhall we do t
th

the Ark of the LORD? Tell us wherewith we shall send it to his Place.

3 And they said, If ye send away the Ark of the GOD of *Israel*, send it not empty; but in any wise return him a Trespass-offering: Then ye shall be healed, and it shall be known to you, why his Hand is not removed from you.

4 Then said they, What *shall be* the Trespass-offering which we shall return to him? They answered, Five golden Emerods, and five golden Mice, *according to* the Number of the Lords of the *Philistines*: For one Plague was on you all, and on your Lords.

5 Wherefore you shall make Images of your Emerods, and Images of your Mice that marr the Land, and ye shall give Glory to the GOD of *Israel*: Paradventure he will lighten his Hand from off you, and from off your Gods, and from off your Land.

6 Wherefore then do ye harden your Hearts as the *Egyptians* and *Pharoah* hardned their Hearts? When he had wrought wonderfully among them, did they not let the People go, and they departed?

10 ¶ And the Men did so: And took two milch Kine, and tied them to the Cart, and shut up their Calves at Home:

11 And they laid the Ark of the LORD upon the Cart, and the Coffer with the Mice of Gold, and the Images of their Emerods.

12 And the Kine took the straight Way to the Way of *Beth-shemesh*, *and went* along the High-way, lowing as they went, and turned not aside to the Right-hand or to the Left; and the

Lords of the *Philiſtines* went after them to th
Border of *Beth-ſhemeſh*.

14 And the Cart came into the Field of *Joſhu*
a *Beth-ſhemite*, and ſtood there, where *there w*
a great Stone: And they clave the Wood of th
Cart, and offered the Kine a Burnt-offering unt
the LORD.

16 And when the five Lords of the *Phi*
liſtines had ſeen *it*, they returned to *Ekron* th
ſame Day.

SAM. Chap. VII. Verſes 17.

CONTENTS.

1 *They of* Kirjath-jearim *bring the Ark int*
the Houſe of Abinadah *and ſanctify* Elea-
zar *his Son to keep it.* 1 *After twenty*
Years the Iſraelites *by* Samuel's *Means ſo-*
lemnly repent at Mizpeh. 7 *While* Samue
prayeth and ſacrifieth, the LORD *diſ-*
comfiteth the Philiſtines *by Thunder at* Eben-
ezar. 13 *The* Philiſtines *are ſubdued.* 15
Samuel *peaceably and religiouſly judgeth* Iſ-
rael.

AND the Men of *Kirjath-jearim* came and
and fetcht up the Ark of the LORD, and
brought it into the Houſe of *Abinadab* in the Hill,
and ſanctified *Eleazar* his Son, to keep the Ark
of the LORD.

2 And it came to paſs while the Ark abode
in *Kirjath-jearim*, that the Time was long;
for it was twenty Years: And all the Houſe of
Iſrael lamented after the LORD.

3 ¶ And

3 ¶ And *Samuel* ſpake unto all the Houſe of *Iſrael*, ſaying, If ye do return unto the LORD with all your Hearts, *then* put away theſe ſtrange Gods, and *Aſhtaroth* from among you, and prepare your Hearts unto the LORD, and ſerve him only: And he will deliver you out of the Hand of the *Philiſtines*.

4 Then the Children of *Iſrael* did put away *Baalim* and *Aſhtaroth*, and ſerved the LORD only.

7 And when the *Philiſtines* heard that the Children of *Iſrael* were gathered together to *Mizpeh*, the Lords of the *Philiſtines* went up againſt *Iſrael*: And when the Children of *Iſrael* heard *it*, they were afraid of the *Philiſtines*.

8 And the Children of *Iſrael* ſaid to *Samuel*, Ceaſe not to cry unto the LORD our GOD for us, that he will ſave us out of the Hand of the *Philiſtines*.

9 ¶ And *Samuel* took a ſucking Lamb, and offered *it for* a Burnt-offering wholly unto the LORD; and *Samuel* cried unto the LORD for *Iſrael*, and the LORD heard him.

10 And as *Samuel* was offering up the Burnt-offering, the *Philiſtines* drew near to Battle againſt *Iſrael*: But the LORD thundred with a great Thunder on that Day upon the *Philiſtines*, and diſcomfited them, and they were ſmitten before *Iſrael*.

11 And the Men of *Iſrael* went out of *Mizpeh*, and purſued the *Philiſtines*, and ſmote them, until *they* came unto *Bethcar*.

13 ¶ So the *Philiſtines* were ſubdued, and they came no more into the Coaſt of *Iſrael*:

And

And the Hand of the LORD was against the *Philistines* all the Days of *Samuel.*

15 And *Samuel* judged *Israel* all the Days of his Life.

SAM. Chap. VIII. Verses 22.

CONTENTS.

1 *By Occasion of the ill Government of* Samuel's *Sons, the* Israelites *ask a King.* 6 Samuel *praying in Grief, is comforted by* GOD. 10 *He telleth the Manner of a King.* 19 GOD *willeth* Samuel *to yield unto the Importunity of the People.*

AND it came to pass when *Samuel* was old that he made his Sons Judges over *Israel.*

2 Now the Name of his First-born was *Joel,* and the Name of his second, *Abiah: They were* Judges in *Beer-sheba.*

3 And his Sons walked not in his Ways, but turned a-side after Lucre, and took Bribes, and perverted Judgment.

4 Then all the Elders of *Israel* gathered themselves together, and came to *Samuel* unto *Ramah,*

5 And said unto him, Behold, thou art old, and thy Sons walk not in thy Ways: Now make us a King to judge us like all the Nations.

6 ¶ But the Thing displeased *Samuel,* when they said, Give us a King to judge us: And *Samuel* prayed unto the LORD.

22 And the LORD said to *Samuel,* Hearken unto their Voice, and make them a King. And

Samuel

Samuel ſaid unto the Men of *Iſrael*, Go ye every Man unto his City.

SAM. Chap. IX. Verſes 27.

CONTENTS.

1 Saul *deſpairing to find his Father's Aſſes*, 6 *by the Counſel of his Servant*, 11 *and Direction of young Maidens*, 15 *according to* GOD's *Revelation*, 18 *cometh to* Samuel. 19 Samuel *entertaineth* Saul *at the Feaſt*. 25 Samuel *after ſecret Communication, bringeth* Saul *on his Way*.

NOW there was a Man of *Benjamin*, whoſe Name *was Kiſh*, the Son of *Abiel*, the Son of *Zeror*, the Son of *Bechorath*, the Son of *Aphiah*, a *Benjamite*, a mighty Man of Power.

2 And he had a Son, whoſe Name *was Saul*, a choice young Man, and a goodly: And *there was* not among the Children of *Iſrael* a goodlier Perſon than he: From his Shoulders and upward, *he was* higher than any of the People.

15 ¶ Now the LORD had told *Samuel* in his Ear a Day before *Saul* came, ſaying,

16 To-morrow about this Time I will ſend thee a Man out of the Land of *Benjamin*, and thou ſhalt anoint him *to be* Captain over my People *Iſrael*, that he may ſave my People out of the Hand of the *Philiſtines*: For I have looked upon my People, becauſe their Cry is come unto me.

17 And

17 And when *Samuel* saw *Saul*, the LORD said unto him, Behold the Man whom I spake to thee of: This same shall reign over my People.

18 Then *Saul* drew near to *Samuel* in the Gate, and said, Tell me, I pray thee, where the Seer's House *is*.

19 And *Samuel* answered *Saul*, and said, I *am* the Seer: Go up before me unto the high Place, for ye shall eat with me To-day; and To-morrow I will let thee go, and will tell thee all that *is* in thine Heart.

22 And *Samuel* took *Saul* and his Servant, and brought them into the Parlour, and made them sit in the chiefest Place among them that were bidden, which *were* about thirty Persons.

24 —— So *Saul* did eat with *Samuel* that Day.

25 ¶ And when they were come down from the high Place into the City, *Samuel* communed with *Saul* upon the Top of the House.

SAM. Chap. X. Verses 27.

CONTENTS.

1 Samuel *anointeth* Saul. 2 *He confirmeth him by Prediction of three Signs.* 9 Saul's *Heart is changed, and he propheſieth:* 14 *He concealeth the Matter of the Kingdom from his Uncle.* 17 Saul *is choſen at* Mizpeh *by Lot.* 26 *The different Affections of his Subjects.*

THEN *Samuel* took a Vial of Oyl, and poured *it* upon his Head, and kiſſed him, and

nd ſaid, *Is it* not becauſe the LORD hath nointed thee *to be* Captain over his Inheritance?

2 When thou art departed from me To-day, hen thou ſhalt find two Men by *Rachel's* Sepulchre, in the Border of *Benjamin*, at *Zelzah*: And they will ſay unto thee, The Aſſes which hou wenteſt to ſeek are found: And lo, thy Father hath left the Care of the Aſſes, and ſorroweth for you, ſaying, What ſhall I do for my Son?

5 After that, thou ſhalt come to the Hill of GOD, where *is* the Garriſon of the *Philiſtines*: And it ſhall come to paſs when thou art come hither to the City, that thou ſhalt meet a Company of Prophets coming down from the high Place, with a Pſaltery, and a Tabret, and a Pipe, and a Harp before them, and they ſhall propheſy.

6 And the Spirit of the LORD will come upon thee, and thou ſhalt propheſy with them, and ſhalt be turned into another Man.

9 ¶ And it was *ſo*, that when he had turned his Back to go from *Samuel*, GOD gave him another Heart: And all thoſe Signs came to paſs that Day.

10 And when they came thither to the Hill, behold, a Company of Prophets met him, and the Spirit of GOD came upon him, and he propheſied among them.

13 And when he had made an End of propheſying, he came to the high Place.

17 ¶ And *Samuel* called the People together unto the LORD to *Mizpeh*;

24 And

24 And *Samuel* ſaid to all the People, Se ye him whom the LORD hath choſen, tha *there is* none like him among all the People And all the People ſhouted, and ſaid, Go ſave the King.

SAM. Chap. XI. Verſes 15.

CONTENTS.

1 Nahaſh *offereth them of* Jabeſh-gilead *a re proachful Condition.* 4 *They ſend Meſſengers and are delivered by* Saul. 12 Saul *thereby is confirmed, and his Kingdom renewed.*

Verſes ——

SAM. Chap. XII. Verſes 25.

CONTENTS.

1 Samuel *teſtifieth his Integrity.* 6 *He reprov eth the People of Ingratitude.* 16 *He terri fieth them with Thunder in Harveſt-time* 20 *He comforteth them in GOD's Mercy.*

AND *Samuel* ſaid unto all *Iſrael*, Bhold, have hearkned unto your Voice in all tha ye ſaid unto me, and have made a King ove you.

2 And now behold the King walketh befor you: And I am old, and gray-headed, an behold my Sons *are* with you: And I hav walked before you from my Childhood unt this Day.

3 ☞ Behold

3 ☞ Behold, here I *am*, witneſs againſt me before the LORD, and before his Anointed: Whoſe Ox have I taken? Or whoſe Aſs have I taken? Or whom have I defrauded? Whom have I oppreſſed? Or of whoſe Hand have I received any Bribe to blind my Eyes therewith? And I will reſtore it you.

" 4 And they ſaid, Thou haſt not defrauded " us, nor oppreſſed us, neither haſt thou taken " ought of any Man's Hand.

" 5 And he ſaid unto them, The LORD *is* " Witneſs againſt you, and his Anointed *is* Wit- " neſs this Day, that ye have not found ought " in my Hand. And they anſwered, He *is* " Witneſs.

" 13 Now therefore, behold the King whom " ye have choſen, *and* whom ye have deſired: " And behold the LORD hath ſet a King over " you.

" 14 If ye will fear the LORD, and ſerve him, " and obey his Voice, and not rebel againſt the " Commandment of the LORD, then ſhall both " ye, and alſo the King that reigneth over you, " continue following the LORD your GOD.

" 15 But if ye will not obey the Voice of the " LORD, but rebel againſt the Commandments " of the LORD, then ſhall the Hand of the " LORD be againſt you, as *it was* againſt your " Fathers.

" 23 Moreover, as for me, GOD forbid that " I ſhould ſin againſt the LORD in ceaſing to " pray for you: But I will teach you the good " and the right Way:

" 24 Only

" 24 Only fear the LORD, and ſerve him i
" Truth with all your Heart: For conſider ho
" great Things he hath done for you.
" 25 But if you ſtill do wickedly, ye ſha
" be conſumed, both ye and your King.

SAM. Chap. XIII. Verſes 23.

CONTENTS.

1 Saul's *ſelected Hand. He calleth the* Hebrew
to Gilgal *againſt the* Philiſtines, *whoſe Garr*
ſon Jonathan *had ſmitten.* 5 *The* Philiſtine
great Hoſt. 6 *The Diſtreſs of the* Iſraelite
8 Saul *weary of ſtaying for* Samuel, *ſacrificeth*
11 Samuel *reproveth him.* 17 *The three ſpoi*
ing Bands of the Philiſtines. 19 *The Poli*
cy of the Philiſtines *to ſuffer no Smith in* Iſrael

Verſes ——

SAM. Chap. XIV. Verſes 52.

CONTENTS.

Jonathan, *unwittingly to his Father, the Prieſt, or the People, goeth and miraculouſly ſmiteth the* Philiſtines *Garriſon.* 15 *A divine Terror maketh them beat themſelves.* 17 Saul, *not ſtaying the Prieſt's Anſwer, ſetteth on them.* 21 *The captivated* Hebrews *and the hidden* Iſraelites, *join againſt them.* 24 Saul's *unadviſed Adjuration, hindereth the Victory.* 32 *He reſtraineth the People from eating Blood.* 35 *He buildeth an Altar.* 36 Jonathan *taken by Lot, is ſaved by the People.* 47 Saul's *Strength and Family.*

47 ¶ SO *Saul* took the Kingdom over *Iſrael*, and fought againſt his Enemies on every Side, againſt *Moab*, and againſt the Children of *Ammon*, and againſt *Edom*, and againſt the Kings of *Zobah*, and againſt the *Philiſtines*: And whitherſoever he turned himſelf, he vexed *them*.

48 And he gathered an Hoſt, and ſmote the *Amalekites*, and delivered *Iſrael* out of the Hands of them that ſpoiled them.

49 Now the Sons of *Saul* were *Jonathan*, and *Iſhui*, and *Melchi-ſhua*: And the Names of his two Daughters *were theſe*; The Name of the Firſt-born *Merab*, and the Name of the Younger *Michal*.

50 And the Name of *Saul*'s Wife *was Ahinoam* the Daughter of *Ahimaaz*: And the Name of the Captain of his Hoſt *was Abner* the Son of *Ner*, *Saul*'s Uncle.

51 And *Kish was* the Father of *Saul*; and *Ner* the Father of *Abner was* the Son of *Abiel*.

52 And there was ſore War againſt the *Philiſtines* all the Days of *Saul*: And when *Saul* ſaw any ſtrong Man, or any valiant Man, he took him unto him.

SAM. Chap. XV. Verſes 35.

CONTENTS.

1 Samuel *ſendeth* Saul *to deſtroy* Amalek. 6 Saul *favoureth the* Kenites. 8 *He ſpareth* Agag *and the Beſt of the Spoil.* 10 Samuel *denounceth unto* Saul, *commending and excuſing himſelf, GOD's Rejection of him for his Diſobedience.* 24 Saul's *Humiliation.* 33 Samuel *killeth* Agag. 34 Samuel *and* Saul *part.*

SAMUEL alſo ſaid unto *Saul*, The LORD ſent me to anoint thee *to be* King over his People, over *Iſrael:* Now therefore hearken thou unto the Voice of the Words of the LORD.

2 Thus ſaith the Words of the LORD of Hoſts, I remember *that* which *Amalek* did to *Iſrael*, how he laid *Wait* for him in the Way when he came up from *Egypt*.

3 Now go, and ſmite *Amalek*, and utterly deſtroy all that they have, and ſpare them not; but ſlay both Man and Woman, Infant and Suckling, Ox and Sheep, Camel and Aſs.

4 And *Saul* gathered the People together, and numbred them in *Talaim*, two hundred thouſand

thouſand Footmen, and ten thouſand Men of *Judah*.

5 And *Saul* came to a City of *Amalek*, and laid Wait in the Valley.

6 ¶ And *Saul* ſaid unto the *Kenites*, Go, depart, get ye down from among the *Amalekites*, leſt I deſtroy you with them: For ye ſhewed Kindneſs to all the Children of *Iſrael* when they came up out of *Egypt*. So the *Kenites* departed from among the *Amalekites*.

7 And *Saul* ſmote the *Amalekites* from *Havilah*, *until* thou comeſt to *Shur*, that *is* over-againſt *Egypt*.

8 And he took *Agag* the King of the *Amalekites* alive, and utterly deſtroyed all the People with the Edge of the Sword.

9 But *Saul* and the People ſpared *Agag*, and the Beſt of the Sheep, and of the Oxen, and of the Fatlings, and the Lambs, and all *that was* Good, and would not utterly deſtroy them: But every Thing *that was* Vile and Refuſe, that they deſtroyed utterly.

10 ¶ Then came the Word of the LORD unto *Samuel*, ſaying,

11 ☞ It repenteth me that I have ſet up *Saul to be* King: For he is turned back from following me, and hath not performed my Commandments. And it grieved *Samuel*; and he cried unto the LORD all Night.

12 And when *Samuel* aroſe early to meet *Saul* in the Morning, it was told *Samuel*, ſaying, *Saul* came to *Carmel*, and behold, he ſet him up a Place, and is gone about, and paſſed on, and gone down to *Gilgal*.

13 And *Samuel* came to *Saul*; and *Saul* said unto him, Blessed *be* thou of the LORD: I have performed the Commandment of the LORD.

14 And *Samuel* said, What *meaneth* then this Bleating of the Sheep in mine Ears, and the Lowing of the Oxen which I hear?

15 And *Saul* said, They have brought them from the *Amalekites*: For they spared the Best of the Sheep and of the Oxen, to sacrifice unto the LORD thy GOD, and the Rest we have utterly destroyed.

22 ☞ And *Samuel* said, Hath the LORD *as great* Delight in Burnt-offerings and Sacrifices, as in obeying the Voice of the LORD? Behold, to obey *is* better than Sacrifice; *and* to hearken, than the Fat of Rams.

" 23 For Rebellion *is as* the Sin of Witch-
" craft, and Stubbornness *is as* Iniquity and
" Idolatry: Because thou hast rejected the Word
" of the LORD, he hath also rejected thee
" from *being* King.

27 And as *Samuel* turned about to go away, he laid hold upon the Skirt of his Mantle, and it rent.

28 And *Samuel* said unto him, The LORD hath rent the Kingdom of *Israel* from thee this Day, and hath given it to a Neighbour of thine, *that is* better than thou.

29 And also the Strength of *Israel* will not Lie, nor Repent: For he *is* not a Man that he should Repent.

30 Then he said, I have sinned; *yet* honour me now, I pray thee, before the Elders of my People,

People, and before *Iſrael*, and turn again with me, that I may worſhip the LORD thy GOD.

31 So *Samuel* turned again after *Saul*, and *Saul* worſhipped the LORD.

32 ¶ Then ſaid *Samuel*, Bring you hither to me *Agag* the King of the *Amalekites*: And *Agag* came unto him delicately. And *Agag* ſaid, Surely the Bitterneſs of Death is paſt.

33 And *Samuel* ſaid, As thy Sword hath made a Woman Childleſs, ſo ſhall thy Mother be Childleſs among Women. And *Samuel* hewed *Agag* in Pieces before the LORD in *Gilgal*.

34 ¶ Then *Samuel* went to *Ramah*, and *Saul* went up to his Houſe to *Gibeah* of *Saul*.

35 And *Samuel* came no more to ſee *Saul* until the Day of his Death: Nevertheleſs, *Samuel* mourned for *Saul*: And the LORD repented that he had made *Saul* King over *Iſrael*.

SAM. Chap. XVI. Verſes 23.

CONTENTS.

1 Samuel *ſent by GOD under Pretence of a Sacrifice, cometh to* Beth-lehem. 6 *His humane Judgment is reproved.* 11 *He anointeth* David. 19 Saul *ſendeth for* David *to quiet his evil Spirit.*

AND the LORD ſaid unto *Samuel*, How long wilt thou mourn for *Saul*, ſeeing I have rejected him from reigning over *Iſrael*? Fill thine Horn with Oyl, and go, I will ſend thee to *Jeſſe* the *Beth-lehemite*: For I have provided me a King among his Sons.

2 And *Samuel* said, How can I go? If *Saul* hear *it*, he will kill me. And the LORD said, Take an Heifer with thee, and say, I am come to sacrifice to the LORD.

3 And call *Jesse* to the Sacrifice, and I will shew thee what thou shalt do: And thou shalt anoint unto me *him* whom I name unto thee.

4 And *Samuel* did that which the LORD spake, and came to *Beth-lehem*: And the Elders of the Town trembled at his coming, and said, Comest thou peaceably?

5 And he said, Peaceably: I am come to sacrifice unto the LORD: Sanctify yourselves, and come with me to the Sacrifice. And he sanctified *Jesse* and his Sons, and called them to the Sacrifice.

6 ¶ And it came to pass when they were come, that he looked on *Eliab*, and said, Surely the LORD's Anointed *is* before him.

7 ☞ But the LORD said unto *Samuel*, Look not on his Countenance, or on the Height of his Stature; Because I have refused him: For *the LORD seeth* not as Man seeth; for Man looketh on the outward Appearance, but the LORD looketh on the Heart.

10 Again *Jesse* made seven of his Sons to pass before *Samuel*: And *Samuel* said unto *Jesse*, The LORD hath not chosen these.

11 And *Samuel* said unto *Jesse*, Are here all *thy* Children? And he said, There remaineth yet the Youngest, and behold, he keepeth the Sheep. And *Samuel* said unto *Jesse*, Send and fetch him: For we will not sit down till he come hither.

12 And

12 And he ſent, and brought him in: Now he *was* ruddy, *and* withal of a beautiful Countenance, and goodly to look to. And the LORD ſaid, Ariſe, anoint him: For this *is* he.

13 Then *Samuel* took the Horn of Oyl, and anointed him in the midſt of his Brethren: And the Spirit of the LORD came upon *David*, from that Day forward: So *Samuel* roſe up and went to *Ramah*.

14 ¶ But the Spirit of the LORD departed from *Saul*, and an evil Spirit from the LORD troubled him

---

SAM. Chap. XVII. Verſes 58.

CONTENTS.

1 *The Armies of the* Iſraelites *and* Philiſtines *being ready to Battle*, 4 Goliath *cometh proudly forth to challenge a Combat* 12 David *ſent by his Father to viſit his Brethren, taketh the Challenge.* 28 Eliab *chideth him.* 30 *He is brought to* Saul. 32 *He ſheweth the Reaſon of his Confidence.* 38 *Without Armour, armed by Faith, he ſlayeth the Giant.* 55 Saul *taketh Notice of* David.

NOW the *Philiſtines* gathered together their Armies to Battle, and were gathered together at *Shochoh*, which *belongeth* to *Judah*, and pitched between *Shochoh* and *Azekah*, in *Ephes-dammim*.

2 And *Saul* and the Men of *Iſrael* were gathered together, and pitched by the Valley of

Elah, and ſet the Battle in Aray againſt th *Philiſtines.*

3 And the *Philiſtines* ſtood on a Mountai on the one Side, and *Iſrael* ſtood on a Mou tain on the other Side: And *there was* a Valle between them.

4 ¶ And there went out a Champion out the Camp of the *Philiſtines,* named *Goliat* whoſe Height was ſix Cubits and a Span.

8 And he ſtood and cried unto the Armies *Iſrael,* and ſaid unto them, Why are ye com out to ſet *your* Battle in Aray? *Am* not I *Philiſtine,* and you Servants to *Saul?* Choo a Man for you, and let him come down t me.

9 If he be able to fight with me, and to ki me, then will we be your Servants: But if prevail againſt him, and kill him, then ſhall y be our Servants, and ſerve us.

10 And the *Philiſtine* ſaid, I defy the Ar mies of *Iſrael* this Day; give me a Man tha we may fight together.

11 When *Saul* and all *Iſrael* heard thoſ Words of the *Philiſtine,* they were diſmayed an greatly afraid.

16 And the *Philiſtine* drew near, Morning and Evening, and preſented himſelf forty Days

17 And *Jeſſe* ſaid unto *David* his Son, Tak now for thy Brethren an Ephah of this parche *Corn,* and theſe ten Loaves, and run to the Camp to thy Brethren.

18 And carry theſe ten Cheeſes unto the Cap tain of *their* Thouſand, and look how thy Bre thren fare, and take their Pledge.

20 ¶ And

20 ¶ And *David* roſe early in the Morning, and left the Sheep with a Keeper, and took, and went, as *Jeſſe* had commanded him; and he came to the Trench, as the Hoſt was going forth to the Fight, and ſhouted for the Battle.

22 And *David* left his Carriage in the Hand of the Keeper of the Carriage, and ran into the Army, and came and ſaluted his Brethren.

23 And as he talked with them, behold there came up the Champion, the *Philiſtine* of *Gath*, *Goliath* by Name, out of the Armies of the *Philiſtines*, and ſpake according to the ſame Words: And *David* heard *them*.

24 And all the Men of *Iſrael*, when they ſaw the Man, fled from him, and were ſore afraid.

25 And the Men of *Iſrael* ſaid, Have ye ſeen this Man that is come up? ſurely to defy *Iſrael* is he come up: And it ſhall be *that* the Man who killeth him, the King will enrich him with great Riches, and will give him his Daughter, and make his Father's Houſe free in *Iſrael*.

26 And *David* ſpake to the Men that ſtood by him, ſaying, What ſhall be done to the Man that killeth this *Philiſtine*, and taketh away this Reproach from *Iſrael*? For who *is* this uncircumciſed *Philiſtine*, that he ſhould defy the Armies of the living GOD.

27 And the People anſwered after this Manner, ſaying, So ſhall it be done to the Man that killeth him.

31 And when the Words were heard that *David* ſpake, they rehearſed *them* before *Saul*: And he ſent for him.

23 And

32 And *David* ſaid to *Saul*, Let no Man's Heart fail becauſe of him; thy Servant will go and fight with this *Philiſtine*.

33 And *Saul* ſaid to *David*, Thou art not able to go againſt this *Philiſtine*, to fight with him: For thou *art but* a Youth, and he a Man of War from his Youth.

34 And *David* ſaid unto *Saul*, Thy Servant kept his Father's Sheep, and there came a Lion and a Bear, and took a Lamb out of the Flock:

35 And I went out after him, and ſmote him and delivered *it* out of his Mouth: And when he aroſe againſt me, I caught him by *his* Beard, and ſmote him, and ſlew him.

36 Thy Servant ſlew both the Lion and the Bear: And this uncircumciſed *Philiſtine* ſhall be as one of they, ſeeing he hath defied the Armies of the living GOD.

37 *David* ſaid moreover, the LORD that delivered me out of the Paw of the Lion, and out of the Paw of the Bear, he will deliver me out of the Hand of this *Philiſtine*. And *Saul* ſaid unto *David*, Go, and the LORD be with thee.

38 And *Saul* armed *David* with his Armour, and he put an Helmet of Braſs upon his Head, alſo he armed him with a Coat of Mail.

39 —— And *David* ſaid unto *Saul*, I cannot go with theſe: For I have not proved *them*. And *David* put them off him.

40 And he took his Staff in his Hand, and chooſe him five ſmooth Stones out of the Brook and put them in a Shepherd's Bag which he had, even in a Scrip, and his Sling *was* in his Hand, and he drew near to the *Philiſtine*.

42 And

42 And when the *Philiſtine* looked about and ſaw *David*, he diſdained him: For he was *but* a Youth, and ruddy, and of a fair Countenance.

43 And the *Philiſtine* ſaid unto *David*, *Am* I a Dog, that thou comeſt to me with Staves? And the *Philiſtine* curſed *David* by his Gods.

44 And the *Philiſtine* ſaid to *David*, Come to me, and I will give thy Fleſh unto the Fowls of the Air, and to the Beaſts of the Field.

45 ☞ Then ſaid *David* to the *Philiſtine*, Thou comeſt to me with a Sword and with a Spear, and with a Shield; but I come to thee in the Name of the LORD of Hoſts, the GOD of the Armies of *Iſrael*, whom thou haſt defied.

" 46 This Day will the LORD deliver thee " into mine Hand, and I will ſmite thee, and " take thine Head from off thee, and I will give " the Carcaſes of the Hoſt of the *Philiſtines* this " Day unto the Fowls of the Air, and to the " wild Beaſts of the Earth; that all the Earth " may know that there is a God in *Iſrael*.

" 47 And all this Aſſembly ſhall know that " the LORD ſaveth not with Sword and Spear: " For the Battle *is* the LORD's, and he will " give you into our Hands.

48 And it came to paſs when the *Philiſtine* aroſe, and came and drew nigh to meet *David*, that *David* haſted, and ran toward the Army to meet the *Philiſtine*.

49 And *David* put his Hand in his Bag, and took thence a Stone, and ſlang *it*, and ſmote the *Philiſtine* in his Forehead; —— and he fell upon his Face to the Earth.

50 So *David* prevailed over the *Philiſtine* with a Sling and with a Stone, and ſmote the *Philiſtine*

Philiſtine and ſlew him; but *there was* n
Sword in the Hand of *David.*

51 Therefore *David* ran, and ſtood upon th
Philiſtine and took his Sword, and drew it ou
of the Sheath thereof, and ſlew him, and c
off his Head therewith. And when the *Ph*
liſtines ſaw their Champion was dead, they fled

52 And the Men of *Iſrael* and *Judah* aro
and ſhouted, and purſued the *Philiſtines*, unt
thou come to the Valley, and to the Gates
Ekron: And the wounded of the *Philiſtin*
fell down by the Way to *Shaarim*, even unt
Gath, and unto *Ekron.*

53 And the Children of *Iſrael* returned fro
chaſing after the *Philiſtines*, and they ſpoil
their Tents.

54 And *David* took the Head of the *Ph*
liſtine, and brought it to *Jeruſalem*; but he p
his Armour in his Tent.

55 ¶ And when *Saul* ſaw *David* go forth
againſt the *Philiſtine*, he ſaid unto *Abner* th
Captain of the Hoſt, *Abner*, whoſe Son *is* th
Youth, and *Abner* ſaid, *As* thy Soul liveth,
King, I cannot tell.

56 And the King ſaid, Enquire thou who
Son this Stripling *is.*

57 And as *David* returned from the Slaug
ter of the *Philiſtine*, *Abner* took him and broug
him before *Saul*, with the Head of the *Ph*
liſtine in his Hand.

58 And *Saul* ſaid to him, Whoſe Son *a*
thou, *thou* young Man? And *David* anſwere
I am the Son of thy Servant *Jeſſe* the *Bet*
lehemite.

SA

SAM. Chap. XVIII. Verſes 30.

CONTENTS.

1 Jonathan *loveth* David. 5 Saul *envieth his Praiſe,* 10 *ſeeketh to kill him in his Fury,* 12 *feareth him for his good Succeſs,* 17 *offereth him his Daughters for a Snare.* 22 David *perſwaded to be the King's Son-in-Law, giveth two hundred Fore-skins of the* Philiſtines *for* Michal's *Dowry.* 28 Saul's *Hatred, and* David's *Glory increaſeth.*

AND it came to paſs when he had made an End of Speaking unto *Saul,* that the Soul of *Jonathan* was knit with the Soul of *David,* and *Jonathan* loved him as his own Soul.

2 And *Saul* took him that Day, and would not let him go no more home to his Father's Houſe.

3 Then *Jonathan* and *David* made a Covenant, becauſe he loved him as his own Soul.

4 And *Jonathan* ſtript himſelf of the Robe that *was* upon him, and gave it to *David,* and his Garments, even to his Sword, and to his Bow, and to his Girdle.

5 ¶ And *David* went out witherſoever *Saul* ſent him, *and* behaved himſelf wiſely: And *Saul* ſet him over the Men of War, and he was accepted in the Sight of all the People, and alſo in the Sight of *Saul's* Servants.

6 And it came to paſs as they came when *David* was returned from the Slaughter of the *Philiſtine,* that the Women came out of all the Cities of *Iſrael,* ſinging and dancing, to meet King

King *Saul*, with Tabrets, with Joy, and wi
Instruments of Musick.

7 And the Women answered *one another*
they played, and said, *Saul* hath slain his Tho
sands, and *David* his ten Thousands.

8 And *Saul* was very Wroth, and the Say
ing displeased him; and he said, They have a
cribed unto *David* ten Thousands, and to m
they have ascribed *but* Thousands: And *wha*
can he have more but the Kingdom?

9 And *Saul* eyed *David* from that Day an
forward.

10 ¶ And it came to pass on the Morrow
that the evil Spirit from GOD came upon *Sau*
and he prophesied in the midst of the House
And *David* played with his Hand, as at othe
Times: And *there was* a Javelin in *Saul*'s Hand

11 And *Saul* cast the Javelin; for he said,
will smite *David* even to the Wall *with it*
And *David* avoided out of his Presence twice

12 ¶ And *Saul* was afraid of *David*, becaus
the LORD was with him, and was departe
from *Saul*.

20 And *Michal*, *Saul*'s Daughter loved *David*
And they told *Saul*, and the Thing pleased
him.

21 And *Saul* said, I will give him her
that she may be a Snare to him, and that th
Hand of the *Philistines* may be against him
Wherefore *Saul* said unto *David*, Thou shal
this Day be my Son-in-Law, in *the one of* th
Twain.

22 ¶ And *Saul* commanded his Servants, *say*
ing, Commune with *David* secretly, and say,
Behold,

Behold, the King hath Delight in thee, and all his Servants love thee: Now therefore be the King's Son-in-Law.

23 And *Saul*'s Servants ſpake thoſe Words in the Ears of *David*: And *David* ſaid, Seemeth it to you a light Thing to be a King's Son-in-Law, ſeeing that I *am* a poor Man, and lightly eſteemed?

24 And the Servants of *Saul* told him, ſaying, On this Manner ſpake *David*.

25 And *Saul* ſaid, Thus ſhall ye ſay to *David*, The King deſireth no Dowry; but an hundred Fore-skins of the *Philiſtines*, to be avenged of the King's Enemies. But *Saul* thought to make *David* fall by the Hands of the *Philiſtines*.

26 And when his Servants told *David* theſe Words, it pleaſed *David* well to be the King's Son-in-Law: And the Days were not expired.

27 Wherefore *David* aroſe and went, he and his Men, and ſlew of the *Philiſtines* two hundred Men; and *David* brought their Fore-skins, and they gave them in full Tale to the King, that he might be the Kings Son-in-Law, and *Saul* gave him *Michal* his Daughter to Wife.

28 ¶ And *Saul* ſaw and knew that the LORD *was* with *David*, and *that Michal*, *Saul*'s Daughter loved him.

29 And *Saul* was yet the more afraid of *David*; and *Saul* became *David*'s Enemy continually.

30 Then the Princes of the *Philiſtines* went forth: And it came to paſs, after they went forth,

forth, *that David* behaved himself more wisely than all the Servants of *Saul*, so that his Name was much set by.

SAM. Chap. XIX. Verses 24.

CONTENTS.

1 Jonathan *discloseth his Father's Purpose to kill* David. 4 *He perswadeth his Father to Reconciliation.* 8 *By Reason of* David's *good Success in a new War*, Saul's *malicious Rage breaketh out against him.* 12 Michal *deceiveth her Father with an Image in* David's *Bed.* 18 David *cometh to* Samuel *in* Naioth. 20 Saul's *Messengers sent to take* David, 22 *and* Saul *himself, prophesy.*

AND *Saul* said to *Jonathan* his Son, and to all his Servants, that they should kill *David.*

2 But *Jonathan, Saul's* Son, delighted much in *David*, and *Jonathan* told *David*, saying, *Saul* my Father seeketh to kill thee: Now therefore, I pray thee, take heed to thy self until the Morning, and abide in a secret Place, and hide thy self.

3 And I will go out and stand before my Father in the Field, where thou art, and I will commune with my Father of thee, and what I see, that will I tell thee.

4 ¶ And *Jonathan* spake Good of *David* unto *Saul* his Father, and said unto him, Let not the King sin against his Servant, against *David*; Because he hath not sinned against thee, and because

cauſe his Works *have been* to thee-ward very good.

5 For he did put his Life into his Hands, and ſlew the *Philiſtine*, and the LORD wrought a great Salvation for all *Iſrael*: Thou ſaweſt *it*, and did rejoyce: Wherefore then wilt thou ſin againſt innocent Blood, to ſlay *David* without a Cauſe.

6 And *Saul* hearkned to the Voice of *Jonathan*: And *Saul* ſware, *As* the *LORD* liveth he ſhall not be ſlain.

7 And *Jonathan* called *David*, and *Jonathan* ſhewed him all thoſe Things: And *Jonathan* brought *David* to *Saul*, and he was in his Preſence as in Times paſt.

8 And there was War again: And *David* went out, and fought with the *Philiſtines*, and ſlew them with a great Slaughter; and they fled from him.

9 And the evil Spirit from the LORD was upon *Saul*, as he ſat in his Houſe with his Javelin in his Hand: And *David* played with *his* Hands.

10 And *Saul* ſought to ſmite *David* even to the Wall, with the Javelin; but he ſlipt out of *Saul*'s Preſence, and he ſmote the Javelin into the Wall: And *David* fled and eſcaped that Night.

18 —— And came to *Samuel* at *Ramath*, and told him all that *Saul* had done to him: And he and *Samuel* went and dwelt at *Naioth*.

19 And it was told *Saul*, ſaying, Behold *David is* at *Naioth* in *Ramah*.

SAM. Chap. XX. Verses 42.

CONTENTS.

1 David *consulteth with* Jonathan *for his Safety.* 11 Jonathan *and* David *renew their Covenant by Oath.* 18 Jonathan's *Token to* David. 24 Saul *missing* David, *seeketh to kill* Jonathan. 35 Jonathan *lovingly taketh his Leave of* David.

AND *David* fled from *Naioth* in *Ramath*, and came and said before *Jonathan*, What have I done? What *is* mine Iniquity? And what *is* my Sin before thy Father, that he seeketh my Life.

2 And he said unto him, GOD forbid; thou shalt not die: Behold, my Father will do nothing, either great or small, but that he will shew it me: And why should my Father hide this Thing from me? It *is* not *so*.

3 And *David* sware moreover, and said, Thy Father knoweth that I have found Grace in thine Eyes; and he saith, Let not *Jonathan* know this, lest he be grieved: But truly as the LORD liveth, and *as* thy Soul liveth, *there is* but a Step between me and Death.

4 Then said *Jonathan* unto *David*, Whatsoever thy Soul desireth, I will even do *it* for thee.

5 And *David* said unto *Jonathan*, Behold, To-morrow *is* the New-moon, and I should not fail to sit with the King at Meat: But let me go, that I may hide my self in the Fields unto the third *Day* at Even.

6

6 If thy Father at all miſs me, then ſay, *David* earneſtly asked me, that he might run to *Bethlehem* his City: For *there is* a yearly Sacrifice there for all the Family.

7 If he ſay thus, *It* is well; thy Servant ſhall have Peace: But if he be very Wroth, then be ſure that Evil is determined by him.

8 Therefore thou ſhalt deal kindly with thy Servant; for thou haſt brought thy Servant into a Covenant of the LORD with thee: Notwithſtanding, if there be in me Iniquity, ſlay me thy ſelf; for why ſhouldeſt thou bring me to thy Father?

9 And *Jonathan* ſaid, Far be it from thee: For if I knew certainly, that Evil were determined by my Father to come upon thee, then would I tell it thee.

10 Then ſaid *David* to *Jonathan*, Who ſhall tell me? Or what *if* thy Father anſwer thee roughly?

11 ¶ And *Jonathan* ſaid unto *David*, Come, and let us go out into the Field. And they went out both of them into the Field.

12 And *Jonathan* ſaid unto *David*, O LORD GOD of *Iſrael*, when I have ſounded my Father, about To-morrow any Time, *or* the third *Day*, and behold, *if there be* Good toward *David*, and I then ſend not unto thee, and ſhew it thee;

13 The LORD do ſo, and much more to *Jonathan*: But if it pleaſe my Father *to do* thee Evil, then I will ſhew it thee, and ſend thee away, that thou mayeſt go in Peace: And the

LORD be with thee, as he hath been with my Father.

14 And thou ſhalt not only while yet I live, ſhew me the Kindneſs of the LORD, that I die not:

15 But *alſo* thou ſhalt not cut off thy Kindneſs from my Houſe for ever: No not when the LORD hath cut off the Enemies of *David* every one from the Face of the Earth.

16 So *Jonathan* made a *Covenant* with the Houſe of *David*, *ſaying*, Let the LORD even require *it* at the Hand of *David's* Enemies.

17 And *Jonathan* cauſed *David* to ſwear again, becauſe he loved him: For he loved him as he loved his own Soul.

24 ¶ So *David* hid himſelf in the Field: And when the New-moon was come, the King ſat down to eat Meat.

25 And the King ſat upon his Seat, as at other times, *even* upon a Seat by the Wall: And *Jonathan* aroſe, and *Abner* ſat by *Saul's* Side, and *David's* Place was empty.

26 Nevertheleſs, *Saul* ſpake not any thing that Day: For he thought, Something hath befallen him, he *is* not clean; ſurely he *is* not clean.

27 And it came to paſs on the Morrow, *which was* the ſecond *Day* of the Month, that *David's* Place was empty: And *Saul* ſaid unto *Jonathan* his Son, Wherefore cometh not the Son of *Jeſſe* to Meat, neither Yeſterday, nor To-day?

28 And *Jonathan* anſwered *Saul*, *David* earneſtly asked *Leave* of me, *to go* to *Bethlehem*;

29 And

29 And he ſaid, Let me go, I pray thee, for our Family hath a Sacrifice in the City, and my Brother, he hath commanded me *to be there*; and now if I have found Favour in thine Eyes, let me get away, I pray thee, and ſee my Brethren: Therefore he cometh not to the King's Table.

30 Then *Saul*'s Anger was kindled againſt *Jonathan*, and he ſaid unto him, Thou Son of the perverſe rebellious *Woman*, do not I know that thou haſt choſen the Son of *Jeſſe* to thine own Confuſion, and unto the Confuſion of thy Mother's Nakedneſs?

31 For as long as the Son of *Jeſſe* liveth upon the Ground, thou ſhalt not be eſtabliſhed, nor thy Kingdom: Wherefore now ſend and fetch him unto me, for he ſhall ſurely die.

32 And *Jonathan* anſwered *Saul* his Father and ſaid unto him, Wherefore ſhall he be ſlain? What hath he done?

33 And *Saul* caſt a Javelin at him to ſmite him: Whereby *Jonathan* knew that it was determined of his Father to ſlay *David*.

34 So *Jonathan* aroſe from the Table in fierce Anger, and did eat no Meat the ſecond Day of the Month: For he was grieved for *David*, becauſe his Father had done him Shame.

35 ¶ And it came to paſs in the Morning, that *Jonathan* went out into the Field at the Time appointed with *David*,——

41 —— And they kiſſed one another, and wept one with another, until *David* exceeded.

42 And *Jonathan* ſaid to *David*, Go in Peace, foraſmuch as we have ſworn both of us

in the Name of the LORD, saying, The LORD be between me and thee, and between my Seed and thy Seed for ever. And he arose and departed: And *Jonathan* went into the City.

SAM. Chap. XXI. Verses 15.

CONTENTS.

1 David *at* Nob *obtaineth of* Ahimelech *hallowed Bread.* 7 Doeg *was present,* 8 David *taketh* Goliath's *Sword,* 10 David *at* Gath *feigneth himself Mad.*

10 ¶ AND *David* arose, and fled that Day for fear of *Saul,* and went to *Achish* the King of *Gath.*

11 And the Servants of *Achish* said unto him, *Is* not this *David* the King of the Land? Did they not sing one to another of him in Dances, saying, *Saul* hath slain his Thousands, and *David* his ten Thousands?

12 And *David* laid up these Words in his Heart, and was sore afraid of *Achish* the King of *Gath.*

13 And he changed his Behaviour before them, and feigned himself Mad in their Hands, and scrabled on the Doors of the Gate, and let his Spittle fall down upon his Beard.

14 Then said *Achish* unto his Servants, lo, you see the Man is Mad: Wherefore *then* have ye brought him to me?

15 Have I need of Mad-men, that ye have brought this *Fellow* to play the Mad-man in my Presence? Shall this *Fellow* come into my House?

SAM.

SAM. Chap. XXI. Verſes 32.

CONTENTS.

1 *Companies reſort unto* David *at* Adullam. 3 *At* Mizpeh *he commendeth his Parents unto the King of* Moab. 5 *Admoniſhed by* Gad, *he cometh to* Hareth. 6 Saul *going to purſue him, complaineth of his Servants Unfaithfulneſs.* 9 Doeg *accuſeth* Ahimelech. 11 Saul *commandeth to kill the Prieſts.* 17 *The Footmen refuſing,* Doeg *executeth it.* 20 Abiathar *eſcaping, bringeth* David *the News.*

Verſes ——

SAM. Chap. XXIII. Verſes 29.

CONTENTS.

1 David *enquiring of the* LORD *by* Abiathar, *reſcueth* Keilah. 7 GOD *ſhewing him the coming of* Saul, *and the Treachery of the* Keilites, *he eſcapeth from* Keilah. 14 *In* Ziph Jonathan *cometh and comforteth him.* 19 *The* Ziphites *diſcover him to* Saul. 25 *At* Maon *he is reſcued from* Saul *by the Invaſion of the* Philiſtines. 29 *He dwelleth at* En-gedi.

7 ¶ AND it was told *Saul* that *David* was come to *Keilah:* And *Saul* ſaid, GOD hath delivered him into mine Hand; for he is ſhut in, by entring into a Town that hath Gates and Bars.

8 And *Saul* called all the People together to War, to go down to *Keilah,* to beſiege *David* and his Men.

13 ¶ Then *David* and his Men, *which* were about six Hundred, arose and departed out of *Keilah*, and went whithersoever they could go. And it was told *Saul* that *David* was escaped from *Keilah*, and he forbare to go forth.

14 ☞ And *David* abode in the Wilderness in strong Holds, and remained in a Mountain in the Wilderness of *Ziph*: And *Saul* sought him every Day, but GOD delivered him not into his Hand.

15 And *David* saw, that *Saul* was come out to seek his Life: And *David was* in the Wilderness of *Ziph* in a Wood.

16 ☞ And *Jonathan*, *Saul*'s Son arose, and went to *David* into the Wood, and strengthened his Hand in GOD.

17 And he said unto him, Fear not: For the Hand of *Saul* my Father shall not find thee, and thou shalt be King over *Israel*, and I shall be next unto thee; and that also *Saul* my Father knoweth.

18 And they two made a Covenant before the LORD: And *David* abode in the Wood, and *Jonathan* went to his House.

29 ¶ And *David* went up from thence, and dwelt in strong Holds at *En-gedi*.

SAM. Chap. XXIV. Verſes 22.

CONTENTS.

1 David *in a Cave at* En-gedi, *having cut off* Saul's *Skirt, ſpareth his Life.* 8 *He ſheweth thereby his Innocency.* 16 Saul *acknowledging his Fault, taketh an Oath of* David, *and departeth.*

AND it came to paſs when *Saul* was returned from following the *Philiſtines*, that it was told him, ſaying, Behold, *David is* in the Wilderneſs of *En-gedi.*

2 Then *Saul* took three thouſand choſen Men out of all *Iſrael*, and went to ſeek *David* and his Men upon the Rocks of the wild Goats.

3 And he came to the Sheep-cotes by the Way, where *was* a Cave, and *Saul* went in to cover his Feet: And *David* and his Men remained in the Sides of the Cave.

4 And the Men of *David* ſaid unto him, Behold, the Day of which the LORD ſaid unto thee, Behold, I will deliver thine Enemy into thine Hand, that thou mayeſt do to him as it ſhall ſeem Good unto thee. Then *David* aroſe, and cut off the Skirt of *Saul*'s Robe privily.

5 And it came to paſs afterward, that *David*'s Heart ſmote him, becauſe he had cut off *Saul*'s Skirt.

6 And he ſaid unto his Men, The LORD forbid, that I ſhould do this Thing unto my Maſter the LORD's Anointed, to ſtretch forth mine Hand againſt him, ſeeing he *is* the Anointed of the LORD.

7 So

7 So *David* ſtayed his Servants with thes
Words, and ſuffered them not to riſe againſ
Saul: But *Saul* roſe up out of the Cave, an
went on *his* Way.

8 *David* alſo aroſe afterward, and went ou
of the Cave, and cried after *Saul*, ſaying, M
Lord the King. And when *Saul* looked behin
him, *David* ſtooped with his Face to the Earth
and bowed himſelf.

9 ¶ And *David* ſaid to *Saul*, Wherefo
heareſt thou Mens Words, ſaying, Behold, *D*
vid ſeeketh thy Hurt?

10 Behold, this Day thine Eyes have ſee
how that the LORD had delivered thee To
day into mine Hand in the Cave: And *ſom*
bade *me* kill thee, but *mine Eye* ſpared the
and I ſaid, I will not put forth mine Hand again
my Lord, for he *is* the LORD's Anointed.

11 Moreover, my Father, See, yea ſee th
Skirt of thy Robe in mine Hand: For in tha
I cut off the Skirt of thy Robe, and killed the
not, know thou and ſee, that there is neith
Evil nor Tranſgreſſion in mine Hand, and
have not ſinned againſt thee; yet thou hunte
my Soul to take it.

12 ☞ The LORD judge between me an
thee, and the LORD avenge me of thee: B
mine Hand ſhall not be upon thee.

" 13 As ſaith the Proverb of the Ancient
" Wickedneſs proceedeth from the Wicked
" But mine Hand ſhall not be upon thee.

" 14 After whom is the King of *Iſrael* com
" out? After whom doſt thou purſue? After
" dead Dog, after a Flea.

" 15 T

« 15 The LORD therefore be Judge, and « judge between me and thee, and ſee and plead « my Cauſe, and deliver me out of thine Hand.
« 16 ¶ And it came to paſs when *David* had « made an End of Speaking theſe Words unto « *Saul*, that *Saul* ſaid, *Is* this thy Voice, my Son « *David?* And *Saul* lift up his Voice and wept.
« 17 And he ſaid to *David*, Thou *art* more « righteous then I: For thou haſt rewarded me « Good, whereas I have rewarded thee Evil.
18 And thou haſt ſhewed this Day, how that thou haſt dealt well with me: Foraſmuch as when the LORD had delivered me into thine Hand, thou killedſt me not.
19 For if a Man find his Enemy, will he let him go well away? Wherefore the LORD reward thee Good, for that thou haſt done unto me this Day.
20 And now behold, I know well that thou ſhalt ſurely be King, and that the Kingdom of *Iſrael* ſhall be eſtabliſhed in thine Hand.
21 Swear now therefore unto me by the LORD, that thou wilt not cut off my Seed after me, and that thou wilt not deſtroy my Name out of my Father's Houſe.
22 And *David* ſware unto *Saul*: And *Saul* went Home; but *David* and his Men get them up unto the Hold.

SAM.

SAM. Chap. XXV. Verſes 44.

CONTENTS.

1 Samuel *dieth.* 2 David *in* Param *ſende* *to* Nabal. 10 *Provoked by* Nabal's *Ch* *liſhneſs, he mindeth to deſtroy him.* 14 A gail *underſtanding thereof,* 18 *taketh a P* *ſent,* 23 *and by her Wiſdom,* 32 *pacifie* David. 36 Nabal *hearing thereof, die* 39 David *taketh* Abigail *and* Ahinoam *to* *his Wives.* 44 Michal *is giving to* Phalti

AND *Samuel* died, and all the *Iſraelites* w gathered together, and lamented him, a buried him in his Houſe at *Kamah.* And *D* *vid* aroſe and went down to the Wilderneſs *Paran.*

4 ¶ And *David* heard in the Wilderneſs t *Nabel* did ſhear his Sheep.

5 And *David* ſent out ten young Men, a *David* ſaid unto the young Men, Get you to Mount *Carmel,* and go to *Nabal,* and gr him in my Name.

6 And thus ſhall ye ſay unto him that liv *in Proſperity,* Peace *be* both to thee, and Pea *be* to thine Houſe, and Peace *be* unto all t thou haſt.

7 And now I hear that thou haſt Sheare Now thy Shepherds which were with us, hurt them not, neither was their ought miſſi unto them, all the while they were in *Carm*

8 Ask the young Men, and they will ſh thee: Wherefore let the young Men find vour in thine Eyes, For we have come in a go

D

Day, give, I pray thee, whatſoever cometh to thine Hand, unto thy Servants, and to thy Son *David*.

9 And when *David*'s young Men came, they ſpake to *Nabel* according to all thoſe Words, in the Name of *David*, and ceaſed.

10 ¶ And *Nabel* anſwered *David*'s Servants, and ſaid, Who *is David*? And who *is* the Son of *Jeſſe*? There being many Servants now a-days that break away every Man from his Maſter.

11 Shall I then take my Bread, and my Water, and my Fleſh that I have killed for my Shearers, and give it unto Men that I know not whence they *be*?

12 So *David*'s young Men turned their Way, and went again, and came and told him all thoſe Sayings.

13 And *David* ſaid unto his Men, Gird on every Man his Sword. And they girded on every Man his Sword: And there went up after *David* about four hundred Men, and two Hundred abode by the Stuff.

14 ¶ But one of the young Men told *Abigail*, *Nabal*'s Wife, ſaying, Behold, *David* ſent Meſſengers out of the Wilderneſs to ſalute our Maſter; and he railed on them.

17 Now therefore know and conſider what thou wilt do: For Evil is determined againſt all his Houſhold: For he *is ſuch* a Son of *Belial*, that *a Man* cannot ſpeak to him.

18 ¶ Then *Abigail* made haſte, and took two hundred Loaves, and two Bottles of Wine, and five Sheep ready dreſſed, and five Meaſures of

of parched *Corn*, and an hundred Clusters
Raisins, and two hundred Cakes of Figs, a
laid *them* on Asses.

19 And she said unto her Servants, Go on b
fore me, behold, I come after you: But she to
not her Husband *Nabal*.

20 And it was so, *as* she rode on the A
that she came down by the Covert of the Hi
and behold *David* and his Men came down
gainst her, and she met them.

23 And when *Abigail* saw *David*, she haste
and lighted off the Ass, and fell before *Dav*
on her Face, and bowed her self to the Groun

24 And fell at his Feet, and said, Upon m
my Lord, *upon* me *let this* Iniquity *be*, and l
thine Hand-maid, I pray thee, speak in thi
Audience, and hear the Words of thine Han
maid.

25 Let not my Lord, I pray thee, regard th
Man of *Belial*, *even Nabal*: For as his Nam
is, so *is* he; *Nabal is* his Name, and Folly
with him: But I thine Hand-maid saw not t
young Men of my Lord, whom thou didst sen

26 Now therefore, my Lord, *as* the LOR
liveth, and *as* thy Soul liveth, seeing the LOR
hath withholden thee from coming to *shed* Bloo
and from avenging thy self with thine own Han
Now let thine Enemies, and they that seek Ev
to my Lord, be as *Nabal*.

28 I pray thee forgive the Trespass of thi
Hand-maid: For the LORD will certainly ma
my Lord a sure House, because my Lord figh
eth the Battles of the LORD, and Evil ha
not been found in thee *all* thy Days.

29 Y

29 Yet a Man is riſen to purſue thee, and to ſeek thy Soul: But the Soul of my Lord ſhall be bound in the Bundle of Life with the LORD thy GOD, and the Souls of thine Enemies, them ſhall he ſling out, *as out* of the Middle of a Sling.

30 And it ſhall come to paſs, when the LORD ſhall have done to my Lord, according to all the Good that he hath ſpoken concerning thee, and ſhall have appointed thee Ruler over *Iſrael*;

31 That this ſhall be no Grief unto thee, nor Offence of Heart unto my Lord, either that thou haſt ſhed Blood cauſeleſs, or that my Lord hath avenged himſelf: But when the LORD ſhall have dealt well with my Lord, then remember thine Hand-maid.

32 ☞ And *David* ſaid to *Abigail*, Bleſſed *be* the LORD GOD of *Iſrael*, which ſent thee this Day to meet me:

" 33 And bleſſed *be* thy Advice, and bleſſed " *be* thou which haſt kept me this Day from com- " ing to *ſhed* Blood, and from avenging my " ſelf with mine own Hand.

" 34 For in very Deed, *as* the LORD GOD " of *Iſrael* liveth, which haſt kept me back from " hurting thee, except thou hadſt haſted and " come to meet me, ſurely there had not been " left unto *Nabel*, by the Morning Light, any " that piſſeth againſt the Wall.

35 So *David* received of her Hand *that* which ſhe had brought him, and ſaid unto her, Go up in Peace to thine Houſe; ſee, I have hearkened to thy Voice, and have accepted thy Perſon.

36 ¶ And

36 ¶ And *Abigail* came to *Nabal*; and be hold, he held a Feaſt in his Houſe like the Feaſ of a King; and *Nabal's* Heart *was* merry with in him, for he *was* very drunken: Wherefor ſhe told him nothing, leſs or more, until th Morning Light.

37 But it came to paſs in the Morning, whe the Wine was gone out of *Nabal*, and h Wife had told him theſe Things, that his Hear died within him, and he became *as* a Stone.

38 And it came to paſs about ten Days *after* that the LORD ſmote *Nabal*, that he died.

39 ¶ And when *David* heard that *Nabal* was dead, he ſaid, Bleſſed be the LORD tha hath pleaded the Cauſe of my Reproach fro the Hand of *Nabal*, and hath kept his Servan from Evil: For the LORD hath returned th Wickedneſs of *Nabal* upon his own Head. An *David* ſent and communed with *Abigail*, to tak her to him to Wife.

42 And *Abigail* haſted, and aroſe, an rode upon an Aſs, with five Damſels of her that went after her; and ſhe went after th Meſſengers of *David*, and became his Wife.

SAM

SAM. Chap. XXVI. Verſes 25.

CONTENTS.

Saul *by the Diſcovery of the* Ziphites, *cometh to* Hachilah *againſt* David. 4 David *coming into the Trench, ſtayeth* Abiſhai *from killing* Saul, *but taketh his Spear and Cruſe.* 13 David *reproveth* Abner, 18 *and exhorteth* Saul. 21 Saul *acknowledgeth his Sin.*

AND the *Ziphites* came unto *Saul* to *Gibeah*, ſaying, Doth not *David* hide himſelf in the Hill of *Hachilah, which is* before *Jeſhimon?*

2 Then *Saul* aroſe, and went down to the Wilderneſs of *Ziph*, having three thouſand choſen Men of *Iſrael* with him, to ſeek *David* in the Wilderneſs of *Ziph.*

3 And *Saul* pitched in the Hill of *Hachilah*, which *is* before *Jeſhimon* by the Way: But *David* abode in the Wilderneſs, and he ſaw that *Saul* came after him into the Wilderneſs.

4 *David* therefore ſent out Spies, and underſtood that *Saul* was come in very Deed.

5 ¶ And *David* aroſe, and came to the Place where *Saul* had pitched: And *David* beheld the Place where *Saul* lay, and *Abner* the Son of *Ner* the Captain of his Hoſt: And *Saul* lay in the Trench, and the People pitched round about him.

6 Then anſwered *David*, and ſaid to *Ahimelech* the *Hittite*, and to *Abiſhai* the Son of *Zeruiah* Brother to *Joab*, ſaying, Who will go down with me to *Saul* to the Camp? And *Abiſhai* ſaid, I will go down with thee.

7 So *David* and *Abiſhai* came to the Peo
ple by Night, and behold, *Saul* lay ſleepin
within the Trench, and his Spear ſtuck in th
Ground at his Bolſter: But *Abner* and the Peo
ple lay round about him.

8 Then ſaid *Abiſhai* to *David*, GOD hat
delivered thine Enemy into thine Hand th
Day: Now therefore let me ſmite him, I pra
thee, with *the* Spear even to the Earth at onc
and I will not *ſmite* him the ſecond Time.

9 ☞ And *David* ſaid to *Abiſhai*, Deſtro
him not: For who can ſtretch forth his Han
againſt the LORD's Anointed, and be guiltleſ

" 10 *David* ſaid furthermore, *As* the LOR
" liveth, the LORD ſhall ſmite him, or h
" Day ſhall come to die, or he ſhall deſcen
" into Battle, and periſh.

" 11 The LORD forbid that I ſhould ſtret
" forth mine Hand againſt the LORD's Anoin
" ed: But I pray thee, take thou now the Spe
" that *is* at his Bolſter, and the Cruſe of W
" ter, and let us go.

12 So *David* took the Spear, and the Cru
of Water from *Saul*'s Bolſter, and they gat the
away, and no Man ſaw *it*, nor knew *it*, neith
awaked: For they *were* all aſleep, becauſe
deep Sleep from the LORD was fallen upo
them.

13 ¶ Then *David* went over to the oth
Side, and ſtood on the Top of an Hill afar o
a great Space *being* between them.

14 And *David* cried to the People, and
Abner the Son of *Ner*, ſaying, Anſwereſt tho

no

not, *Abner?* Then *Abner* anſwered and ſaid, Who *art* thou *that* crieſt to the King?

15 And *David* ſaid to *Abner*, *Art* not thou a valiant Man? And who *is* like to thee in *Iſrael?* Wherefore then haſt thou not kept thy Lord the King? For there came one of the People in to deſtroy the King thy Lord.

16 This Thing *is* not Good that thou haſt done: *As* the LORD liveth, ye *are* worthy to die, becauſe ye have not kept your Maſter the LORD's Anointed: And now ſee where the King's Spear *is*, and the Cruſe of Water that *was* at his Bolſter.

17 And *Saul* knew *David*'s Voice, and ſaid, *Is* this thy Voice, my Son *David?* And *David* ſaid, *It is* my Voice, my Lord, O King.

18 And he ſaid, Wherefore doth my Lord thus purſue after his Servant? For what have I done? Or what Evil *is* in mine Hand?

19 ☞ Now therefore, I pray thee, let my Lord the King hear the Words of his Servant: If the LORD have ſtirred thee up againſt me, let him accept an Offering: But if *they be* the Children of Men, Curſed *be* they before the LORD; for they have driven me out this Day from abiding in the Inheritance of the LORD, ſaying, Go ſerve other Gods.

" 20 Now therefore, let not my Blood fall " to the Earth before the Face of the LORD: " For the King of *Iſrael* is come out to ſeek a " Flea, as when One doth hunt a Partridge in " the Mountains.

21 ¶ Then ſaid *Saul*, I have ſinned: Return, my Son *David*, for I will no more do

7 So *David* and *Abiſhai* came to the Peo
ple by Night, and behold, *Saul* lay ſleepin
within the Trench, and his Spear ſtuck in th
Ground at his Bolſter: But *Abner* and the Peo
ple lay round about him.

8 Then ſaid *Abiſhai* to *David*, GOD hat
delivered thine Enemy into thine Hand th
Day: Now therefore let me ſmite him, I pra
thee, with *the* Spear even to the Earth at onc
and I will not *ſmite* him the ſecond Time.

9 ☞ And *David* ſaid to *Abiſhai*, Deſtro
him not: For who can ſtretch forth his Han
againſt the LORD's Anointed, and be guiltleſ

" 10 *David* ſaid furthermore, *As* the LOR
" liveth, the LORD ſhall ſmite him, or h
" Day ſhall come to die, or he ſhall deſcen
" into Battle, and periſh.

" 11 The LORD forbid that I ſhould ſtret
" forth mine Hand againſt the LORD's Anoin
" ed: But I pray thee, take thou now the Spe
" that *is* at his Bolſter, and the Cruſe of W
" ter, and let us go.

12 So *David* took the Spear, and the Cru
of Water from *Saul*'s Bolſter, and they gat the
away, and no Man ſaw *it*, nor knew *it*, neith
awaked: For they *were* all aſleep, becauſe
deep Sleep from the LORD was fallen upo
them.

13 ¶ Then *David* went over to the oth
Side, and ſtood on the Top of an Hill afar o
a great Space *being* between them.

14 And *David* cried to the People, and
Abner the Son of *Ner*, ſaying, Anſwereſt tho

no

not, *Abner?* Then *Abner* anſwered and ſaid, Who *art* thou *that* crieſt to the King?

15 And *David* ſaid to *Abner*, *Art* not thou a valiant Man? And who *is* like to thee in *Iſrael?* Wherefore then haſt thou not kept thy Lord the King? For there came one of the People in to deſtroy the King thy Lord.

16 This Thing *is* not Good that thou haſt done: *As* the LORD liveth, ye *are* worthy to die, becauſe ye have not kept your Maſter the LORD's Anointed: And now ſee where the King's Spear *is*, and the Cruſe of Water that *was* at his Bolſter.

17 And *Saul* knew *David's* Voice, and ſaid, *Is* this thy Voice, my Son *David?* And *David* ſaid, *It is* my Voice, my Lord, O King.

18 And he ſaid, Wherefore doth my Lord thus purſue after his Servant? For what have I done? Or what Evil *is* in mine Hand?

19 ☞ Now therefore, I pray thee, let my Lord the King hear the Words of his Servant: If the LORD have ſtirred thee up againſt me, let him accept an Offering: But if *they be* the Children of Men, Curſed *be* they before the LORD; for they have driven me out this Day from abiding in the Inheritance of the LORD, ſaying, Go ſerve other Gods.

" 20 Now therefore, let not my Blood fall " to the Earth before the Face of the LORD: " For the King of *Iſrael* is come out to ſeek a " Flea, as when One doth hunt a Partridge in " the Mountains.

21 ¶ Then ſaid *Saul*, I have ſinned: Return, my Son *David*, for I will no more do

thee Harm, becauſe my Soul was precious i thine Eyes this Day: Behold, I have playe the Fool, and have erred exceedingly.

22 And *David* anſwered and ſaid, Behol the King's Spear, and let one of the youn Men come over and fetch it.

23 The LORD render to every Man hi Righteouſneſs and his Faithfulneſs: For the LOR delivered thee into *my* Hand To-day, but would not ſtretch forth mine Hand againſt th LORD's Anointed.

24 And behold, as thy Life was much ſe by this Day in mine Eyes; ſo let my Life b much ſet by in the Eyes of the LORD, an let him deliver me out of all Tribulation.

25 Then *Saul* ſaid to *David*, Bleſſed *be* thou my Son *David:* Thou ſhalt both do great *Things* and alſo ſhalt ſtill prevail. So *David* went o his Way, and *Saul* returned to his Place.

SAM. Chap. XXVII. Verſes 12.

CONTENTS.

1 Saul *hearing* David *to be in* Gath, *ſeeketh n more for him.* 5 David *beggeth* Ziklag o Achiſh. 8 *He invading other Countries, per ſwadeth* Achiſh *he fought againſt* Judah.

Verſes ——

SAM

SAM. Chap. XXVIII. Verſes 25.

CONTENTS.

1 Achiſh *putteh Confidence in* David. 4 Saul *having deſtroyed the Witches, and now in his Fear forſaken of* GOD, *ſeeketh to a Witch.* 9 *The Witch encouraged by* Saul, *raiſeth up* Samuel. 15 Saul *hearing his Ruin, fainteth.* 21 *The Woman with his Servants refreſh him with Meat.*

Verſes ——

SAM. Chap. XXIX. Verſes 11.

CONTENTS.

1 David *marching with the* Philiſtines, 3 *is diſallowed by their Princes.* 6 Achiſh *diſmiſſeth him, with Commendation of his Fidelity.*

Verſes ——

SAM. Chap. XXX. Verſes 31.

CONTENTS.

1 *The* Amalekites *ſpoil* Ziklag. 7 David *asking Counſel, is encouraged by* GOD *to purſue them.* 11 *By the Means of a revived* Egyptian, *he is brought to the Enemies, and recovereth all the Spoil.* 22 David's *Law to divide the Spoil equally between them that Fight, and them that keep the Stuff.* 26 *He ſendeth Preſents to his Friends.*

AND it came to paſs when *David* and his Men were come to *Ziklag* on the third

Day, that the *Amalekites* had invaded the *South* and *Ziklag*, and ſmitten *Ziklag*, and burnt it with Fire:

2 And had taken the Women Captives, that *were* therein; they ſlew not any, either great or ſmall, but carried *them* away, and went on their Way.

3 ¶ So *David* and his Men came to the City, and behold *it was* burnt with Fire, and their Wives, and their Sons, and their Daughters were taken Captives.

4 Then *David* and the People that *were* with him, lift up their Voice and wept, until they had no more Power to weep.

5 And *David*'s two Wives were taken Captives, *Ahinoam* the *Jezreeliteſs*, and *Abigail* the Wife of *Nabal* the *Carmelite*.

6 ☞ And *David* was greatly diſtreſſed; for the People ſpake of ſtoning him, becauſe the Soul of all the People were grieved, every Man for his Sons, and for his Daughters: But *David* encouraged himſelf in the LORD his GOD.

" 7 And *David* ſaid to *Abiathar* the Prieſt " *Ahimelech*'s Son, I pray thee, bring me hither " the Ephod: And *Abiathar* brought thither the " Ephod to *David*.

" 8 And *David* enquired at the LORD, ſaying " Shall I purſue after this Troop? Shall I over- " take them? And he anſwered, Purſue them: " for thou ſhalt ſurely overtake *them*, and with- " out fail recover *all*.

9 So *David* went, he and the ſix hundred Men that *were* with him, and came to the Brook *Beſor*, where thoſe that were left behind, ſtayed.

But

10 But *David* purſued, he and four hundred Men: For two hundred abode behind, which were ſo faint that they could not go over the Brook *Beſor*.

11 ¶ And they found an *Egyptian* in the Field, and brought him to *David*, and gave him Bread, and he did eat, and they made him drink Water.

12 And they gave him a Piece of a Cake of Figs, and two Cluſters of *Raiſins*: And when he had eaten, his Spirit came again to him: For he had eaten no Bread, nor drunk *any* Water, three Days and three Nights.

13 And *David* ſaid unto him, To whom *belongeſt* thou? And whence art thou? And he ſaid, I *am* a young Man of *Egypt*, Servant to an *Amalekite*, and my Maſter left me, becauſe three Days agone I fell ſick.

14 We made an Invaſion *upon* the *South* of the *Cherethites*, and upon the *Coaſt* which *belongeth* to *Judah*, and upon the *South* of *Caleb*, and we burnt *Ziklag* with Fire.

15 And *David* ſaid unto him, Canſt thou bring me down to this Company? And he ſaid Swear unto me by GOD, that thou wilt not kill me, nor deliver me into the Hands of my Maſter, and I will bring the down to this Company.

16 ¶ And when he had brought him down, behold *they were* ſpread Abroad upon all the Earth, eating and drinking, and dancing, becauſe of all the great Spoil that they had taken out of the Land of the *Philiſtines*, and out of the Land of *Judah*.

17 And *David* smote them from the Twilight, even unto the Evening of the next Day And there escaped not a Man of them, save four hundred young Men which rode upon Camels, and fled.

18 And *David* recovered all that the *Amalekites* had carried away: And *David* rescued his two Wives.

19 And there was nothing lacking to them, neither Small nor Great, neither Sons nor Daughters, neither Spoil, nor any *Thing* they had taken to them: *David* recovered all.

20 And *David* took all the Flocks, and the Herds: *Which* they drave before those *other* Cattle, and said this *is David's* Spoil.

21 ¶ And *David* came to the two hundred Men, which were so faint that they could not follow *David*, whom they had also made abide at the Brook *Besor*: And they went forth to meet *David*, and to meet the People that *were* with him; and when *David* came near the People, he saluted them.

22 Then answered all the wicked Men and and *Men* of *Belial*, of those that went with *David*, and said, because they went not with us, we will not give them *ought* of the Spoil that we have recovered, save to every Man his Wife and his Children, that they may lead *them* away and depart.

23 Then said *David*, Ye shall not do so, my Brethren, with that which the LORD hath given us, who hath preserved us, and delivered the Company that came against us, into our Hands.

24 For

24 For who will hearken unto you in this Matter? But as his Part *is* that goeth down to the Battle, ſo ſhall his Part *be* that tarrieth by the Stuff: They ſhall part alike.

25 And it was *ſo* from that Day forward, that he made it a Statute and an Ordinace for *Iſrael* unto this Day.

26 And when *David* came to *Ziklag*, he ſent of the Spoil unto the Elders of *Judah*, *even* to his Friends, ſaying, Behold a Preſent for you, of the Spoils of the Enemies of the LORD.

27 To *them* which *were* in *Beth-el*, and to *them* which *were* in *South-Ramath*, and to *them* which *were* in *Jattir*.

28 And to *them* which *were* in *Aroer*, and to *them* which *were* in *Siphmoth*, and to *them* which *were* in *Eſhtemoa*.

28 And to *them* which *were* in *Rachel*, and to *them* which *were* in *Jerahmeelites*, and to *them* which *were* in the Cities of the *Kenites*.

30 And to *them* which *were* in *Hormah*, and to *them* which *were* in *Chor-aſhan*, and to *them* which *were* in *Atach*.

31 And to *them* which *were* in *Hebron*, and to all the Places where *David* himſelf and his Men were wont to haunt.

SAM.

SAM. Chap. XXXI. Verses 13.

CONTENTS.

1 Saul *having lost his Army, and his Sons slain he and his Armour-bearer kill themselves.* 7 *The* Philistines *possess the forsaken Towns of the* Israelites. 8 *They triumph over the dead Carcases.* 11 *They of* Jabesh-gilead, *recovering the Bodies by Night, burn them at* Jabesh *and mournfully bury their Bones.*

NOW the *Philistines* fought against *Israel*: And the Men of *Israel* fled from before the *Philistines*, and fell down slain in Mount *Gilboa*.

2 And the *Philistines* followed hard upon *Saul*, and upon his Sons; and the *Philistines* slew *Jonathan*, and *Abinadab*, and *Malchishua*, *Saul*'s Sons.

3 And the Battle went sore against *Saul*, and the Archers hit him, and he was sore wounded of the Archers.

4 Then said *Saul* unto his Armour-bearer, Draw thy Sword and thrust me through therewith; lest these Uncircumcised come and thrust me through, and abuse me. But his Armour-bearer would not; for he was sore afraid: Therefore *Saul* took a Sword, and fell upon it.

5 And when his Armour-bearer saw that *Saul* was dead, he fell likewise upon his Sword, and died with him.

6 So *Saul* died, and his three Sons, and his Armour-bearer, and all his Men that same Day together.

7 ¶ And

7 ¶ And when the Men of *Iſrael* that *were* on the other Side of the Valley, and *they* that *were* on the other Side *Jordan*, ſaw that the Men of *Iſrael* fled, and that *Saul* and his Sons were dead, they forſook the Cities, and fled; and the *Philiſtines* came and dwelt in them.

8 And it came to paſs on the Morrow, when the *Philiſtines* came to ſtrip the Slain, that they found *Saul* and his three Sons fallen in Mount *Gilboa*.

9 And they cut off his Head, and ſtripped off his Armour, and ſent into the Land of the *Philiſtines* round about, to publiſh *it* in the Houſe of their Idols, and among the People.

10 And they put his Armour in the Houſe of *Aſhtaroth*: And they faſtened his Body to the Wall of *Beth-ſhan*.

11 ¶ And when the Inhabitants of *Jabeſh-gilead* heard of that which the *Philiſtines* had done to *Saul*:

12 All the valiant Men aroſe, and went all Night, and took the Body of *Saul*, and the Bodies of his Sons from the Wall of *Beth-ſhan*, and came to *Jabeſh*, and burnt them there.

13 And they took their Bones, and buried *them* under a Tree at *Jabeſh*, and faſted ſeven Days.

The Second Book of SAMUEL, otherwise called the Second Book of KINGS, Abridg'd.

CHAPTERS XXIV.

2d SAM. Chap. I. Verses 27.

CONTENTS.

1 *The* Amalekite, *who brought Tidings of the Overthrow, and accused himself of* Saul's *Death, is slain.* 17 David *lamenteth* Saul *and* Jonathan *with a Song.*

Verses Transcrib'd.

NOW it came to pass after the Death of *Saul*, when *David* was returned from the Slaughter of the *Amalekites*, and *David* had abode two Days in *Ziglag*.

2 It came even to pass on the third Day, that behold, a Man came out of the Camp from *Saul*, with his Cloths rent, and Earth upon his Head: And so it was, when he came to *David*, that he fell to the Earth, and did Obeisance.

3 And *David* said unto him, From whence comest thou? And he said unto him, Out of the Camp of *Israel* am I escaped.

4 And *David* said unto him, How went the Matter? I pray thee tell me. And he answered, That the People are fled from the Battle, and many

many of the People alſo are fallen and dead, and *Saul* and *Jonathan* his Son are dead alſo.

11 Then *David* took hold on his Cloths and rent them, and likewiſe all the Men that *were* with him.

12 And they mourned and wept, and faſted until Even, for *Saul* and for *Jonathan* his Son, and for the People of the LORD, and for the Houſe of *Iſrael*; becauſe they were fallen by the Sword.

17 ¶ And *David* lamented with this Lamentation over *Saul*, and over *Jonathan* his Son.

19 The Beauty of *Iſrael* is ſlain upon thy high Places: How are the Mighty fallen!

20 Tell it not in *Gath*, publiſh it not in the Streets of *Askelon*: Leſt the Daughters of the *Philiſtines* rejoice, leſt the Daughters of the Uncircumciſed triumph.

21 Ye Mountains of *Gilboa*, let there *be* no Dew, neither let there *be* Rain upon you, nor Fields of Offerings: For there the Shield of the Mighty is vilely caſt away, the Shield of *Saul*, *as though* he had not been anointed with Oyl.

22 From the Blood of the Slain, from the Fat of the Mighty, the Bow of *Jonathan* turned not back, and the Sword of *Saul* returned not empty.

23 *Saul* and *Jonathan were* lovely and pleaſant in their Lives, and in their Death they were not divided: They were ſwifter than Eagles, they were ſtronger than Lions.

24 Ye Daughters of *Iſrael*, weep over *Saul*, who clothed you in Scarlet, with *other* Delights,

lights, who put on Ornaments of Gold upo
your Apparel.

25 ☞ How are the Mighty fallen in the mid
of the Battle! O *Jonathan*, thou waſt ſlain i
thine high Places.

" 26 I am diſtreſſed for thee, my Brother *Jon*
" *than*, very pleaſant haſt thou been unto me
" Thy Love to me was wonderful, paſſing th
" Love of Women.

" 27 How are the Mighty fallen, and th
" Weapons of War periſhed.

2d SAM. Chap. II. Verſes 32.

CONTENTS.

1 David *by GOD's Direction, with his Com*
pany goeth up to Hebron, *where he is mad*
King of Judah. 5 *He commendeth them o*
Jabeſh-gilead *for their Kindneſs to* Saul
8 Abner *maketh* Iſh-boſheth *King of* Iſrael
12 *A mortal Skirmiſh between twelve of* Ab
ner's, *and twelve of* Joab's *Men.* 18 Aſahe
is ſlain. 25 *At* Abner's *Motion* Joab *found*
eth a Retreat. 32 Aſahel's *Burial.*

AND it came to paſs after this, that *Da*
vid enquired of the LORD, ſaying, Shal
I go up into any of the Cities of *Judah*? An
the LORD ſaid unto him, Go up. And *Da*
vid ſaid, Whither ſhall I go up? And the LORD
ſaid, Unto *Hebron.*

4 And the Men of *Judah* came, and ther
they anointed *David* King over the Houſe o
Judah: ——

8 ¶ Bu

8 ¶ But *Abner* the Son of *Ner*, Captain of *Saul*'s Hoſt, took *Iſh-boſheth* the Son of *Saul*, and brought him over to *Mahanaim*.

9 And he made him King over *Gilead*, and over the *Aſhurites*, and over *Jezreel*, and over *Ephraim*, and over *Benjamin*, and over all *Iſrael*.

10 And *Iſh-boſheth Saul*'s Son *was* forty Years old when he began to reign over *Iſrael*, and reigned two Years: But the Houſe of *Judah* followed *David*.

2d SAM. Chap. III. Verſes 39.

CONTENTS.

1 *During the War*, David *ſtill waxeth ſtronger.* 2 *Six Sons are born to him in* Hebron. 6 Abner *diſpleaſed with* Iſh-boſheth, 12 *revolteth to* David. 13 David *requireth a Condition to bring him his Wife* Michal. 17 Abner *having communed with the* Iſraelites, *is feaſted by* David, *and diſmiſſed.* 22 Joab *returning from Battle, is diſpleaſed with the King, and killeth* Abner. 29 David *curſeth* Joab, 31 *and mourneth for* Abner.

NOW there was long War between the Houſe of *Saul*, and the Houſe of *David*: But *David* waxed ſtronger and ſtronger, and the Houſe of *Saul* waxed weaker and weaker.

6 ¶ And it came to paſs while there was War between the Houſe of *Saul* and the Houſe of *David*, that *Abner* made himſelf ſtrong for the Houſe of *Saul*.

7 And

7 And *Saul* had a Concubine, whose Name was *Rizpah*, the Daughter of *Aiah*: And *Ish-bosheth* said to *Abner*, Wherefore hast thou gone in unto my Father's Concubine?

8 Then was *Abner* very Wrath for the Words of *Ish-bosheth*, and said, *Am* I a Dog's Head, which against *Judah* do shew Kindness this Day unto the House of *Saul* thy Father, to his Brethren, and to his Friends, and have not delivered thee into the Hand of *David*, that thou chargest me To-day with a Fault concerning this Woman?

9 So do GOD to *Abner*, and more also, except, as the LORD hath sworn to *David*, even so I do to him:

10 To translate the Kingdom from the House of *Saul*, and to set up the Throne of *David* over *Israel*, and over *Judah*, from *Dan* even to *Beer-sheba*.

11 And he could not answer *Abner* a Word again, because he feared him.

17 ¶ And *Abner* had Communication with the Elders of *Israel*, saying, Ye sought for *David* in Times past, to be King over you.

18 ☞ Now then do *it*, for the LORD hath spoken of *David*, saying, By the Hand of my Servant *David* I will save my People *Israel* out of the Hand of the *Philistines*, and out of the Hand of all their Enemies.

20 So *Abner* came to *David* to *Hebron*, and twenty Men with him: And *David* made *Abner*, and the Men that *were* with him a Feast.

21 And *Abner* said unto *David*, I will arise, and go, and will gather all *Israel* unto my Lord the

he King, that they may make a League with hee, and that thou mayeſt reign over all that hine Heart deſireth. And *David* ſent *Abner* way, and he went in Peace.

26 And when *Joab* was come out from *David*, he ſent Meſſengers after *Abner*, which brought him again from the Well of *Siriah*: But *David* knew *it* not.

27 And when *Abner* was returned from *Hebron*, *Joab* took him aſide in the Gate, to ſpeak with him quietly: And ſmote him there under the firſt *Rib*, that he died, for the Blood of *Aſahel* his Brother.

30 So *Joab* and *Abiſhai* his Brother ſlew *Abner*, becauſe he had ſlain their Brother *Aſahel* at *Gibeon* in the Battle.

32 And they buried *Abner* in *Hebron*, and the King lift up his Voice, and wept at the Grave of *Abner*: And all the People wept.

33 And the King lamented over *Abner*, and ſaid, Died *Abner* as a Fool dieth.

34 Thy Hands were not bound, nor thy Feet put into Fetters: As a Man falleth before wicked Men, ſo felleſt thou. And all the People wept again over him.

36 And all the People took Notice of it, and it pleaſed them: As whatſoever the King did, pleaſed all the People.

37 For all the People, and all *Iſrael* underſtood that Day, that it was not of the King to ſlay *Abner* the Son of *Ner*.

2d SAM. Chap. IV. Verses 12.

CONTENTS.

1 *The* Israelites *being troubled at the Death of* Abner, Baanah *and* Rechab *slay* Ish-bosheth, *and bring his Head to* Hebron. 9 David *causeth them to be slain, and* Ish-bosheth's *Head to be buried.*

AND when *Saul*'s Son heard that *Abner* was dead in *Hebron*, his Hands were feeble, and all the *Israelites* were troubled.

2 And *Saul*'s Son had two Men, *that were* Captains of Bands, The Name of the one *was Baanah*, and the Name of the other *Rechab*, the Sons of *Rimmon* a *Beerothite*, of the Children of *Benjamin*: For *Beeroth* also was reckoned to *Benjamin*;

5 And the Sons of *Rimmon* the *Beerothite*, *Rechab*, and *Baanah*, went, and came about the Heat of the Day to the House of *Ish-bosheth*, who lay on his Bed at Noon.

7 And when they came into the House, he lay on his Bed in his Bed-chamber, and they smote him and slew him, and beheaded him, and took his Head, and gat them away through the Plain all Night.

8 And they brought the Head of *Ish-bosheth* unto *David* to *Hebron*, and said to the King, Behold the Head of *Ish-bosheth* the Son of *Saul*, thine Enemy, which sought thy Life; and the LORD hath avenged my Lord the King this Day of *Saul* and of his Seed.

9 ¶ And *David* answered *Rechab* and *Baanah* his Brother, the Sons of *Rimmon* the *Beerothite*,

rothite, and ſaid unto them, *As* the LORD liveth, who hath redeemed my Soul out of all Adverſity.

10 When one told me, ſaying, Behold, *Saul* is dead, thinking to have brought good Tidings, I took hold of him, and ſlew him in *Ziklag*, who *thought* that I would have given him a *Reward* for his Tidings:

11 How much more, when wicked Men have ſlain a righteous Perſon, in his own Houſe, upon his Bed? Shall I not therefore now require his Blood of your Hand, and take you away from the Earth.

12 And *David* commanded his young Men, and they ſlew them, and cut off their Hands and their Feet, and hanged *them* up over the Pool in *Hebron*: But they took the Head of *Iſh-boſheth*, and buried *it* in the Sepulchre of *Abner* in *Hebron*

2d SAM. Chap. VI. Verſes 25.

CONTENTS.

1 *The Tribes come to* Hebron *to anoint* David *over* Iſrael. David's *Age*. 6 *He taketh* Zion *from the* Jebuſites, *dwelleth in it*. 11 Hiram *ſendeth to* David. 13 *Eleven Sons are born to him in* Jeruſalem. 17 David *directed by* GOD *ſmitteth the* Philiſtines *at Baal-perazim*, 22 *and again at the Mulberry-trees*.

THEN came all the Tribes of *Iſrael* to *David* to *Hebron*, and ſpake, ſaying, Behold, we *are* thy Bone and thy Fleſh.

2 Also in Time past when *Saul* was King over us, thou wast he that leddest out and broughtest in *Israel*: And the LORD said to thee, Thou shalt feed my People *Israel*, and thou shalt be a Captain over *Israel*.

3 So all the Elders of *Israel* came to the King to *Hebron*, and King *David* made a League with them in *Hebron* before the LORD: And they anointed *David* King over *Israel*.

4 ¶ *David was* thirty Years old when he began to reign, *and* he reigned forty Years.

5 In *Hebron* he reigned over *Judah* seven Years and six Months: And in *Jerusalem* he reigned thirty and three Years over all *Israel* and *Judah*.

10 And *David* went on, and grew Great, and the LORD GOD of Hosts *was* with him.

17 But when the *Philistines* heard that they had anointed *David* King over *Israel*, all the *Philistines* came up to seek *David*; and *David* heard *of it*, and went down to the Hold.

18 The *Philistines* also came and spread themselves in the Valley of *Rephaim*.

19 And *David* enquired of the LORD, saying, Shall I go up to the *Philistines*? Wilt thou deliver them into mine Hands? And the LORD said unto *David*, Go up: For I will doubtless deliver the *Philistines* into thy Hand.

20 And *David* came to *Baal-perazim*, and *David* smote them there, and said, The LORD hath broken forth upon mine Enemies before me, as the Breach of Waters. Therefore he called the Name of that Place, *Baal-perazim*.

21 And

21 And there they left there Images, and *David* and his Men left them.

22 ¶ And the *Philiſtines* came up yet again, and ſpread themſelves in the Valley of *Rephaim*.

23 And when *David* enquired of the LORD, he ſaid, Thou ſhalt not go up: *But* fetch a Compaſs behind them, and come upon them over againſt the Mulberry-trees.

2d SAM. Chap. VI. Verſes 23.

CONTENTS.

1 David *fetcheth the Ark from* Kirjath-jearim *on a new Cart.* 6 Uzzah *is ſmitten at* Perez-uzzah. 11 *GOD bleſſeth* Obed-edom *for the Ark.* 12 David *bringing the Ark into* Zion *with Sacrifices, danceth before it, for which* Michal *deſpiſeth him.* 17 *He placeth it in a Tabernacle with great Joy and Feaſting.* 20 Michal *reproving* David *for his religious Joy, is Childleſs to her Death.*

11 AND the Ark of the LORD continued in the Houſe of *Obed-edom* the *Gittite*, three Months: And the LORD bleſſed *Obed-edom*, and all his Houſhold.

12 ¶ And it was told King *David*, ſaying, The LORD hath bleſſed the Houſe of *Obed-edom*, and all that *pertaineth* unto him, becauſe of the Ark of GOD. So *David* went and brought up the Ark of GOD from the Houſe of *Obed-edom*, into the City of *David*, with Gladneſs.

13 And it was *so*, that when they that bare the Ark of the LORD, had gone six Paces, he sacrificed Oxen and Fatlings.

14 And *David* danced before the LORD with all *his* Might, and *David was* girded with a Linnen Ephod.

15 So *David* and all the House of *Israel* brought up the Ark of the LORD with Shouting, and with the Sound of the Trumpet.

16 And as the Ark of the LORD came into the City of *David*, *Michal Saul's* Daughter looked through a Window, and saw King *David* leaping and dancing before the LORD; and she despised him in her Heart.

17 ¶ And they brought in the Ark of the LORD, and set it in his Place in the midst of the Tabernacle that *David* had pitched for it: And *David* offered Burnt-offerings, and Peace-offerings before the LORD.

18 And as soon as *David* had made an End of offering Burnt-offerings, and Peace offerings, he blessed the People in the Name of the LORD of Hosts.

19 And he dealt among all the People, *even* among the whole Multitude of *Israel*, as well to the Women as Men, to every one a Cake of Bread, and a good Piece *of Flesh*, and a Flagon *of Wine*: So all the People departed every one to his House.

20 ¶ Then *David* returned to bless his Houshold: And *Michal* the Daughter of *Saul* came out to meet *David*, and said, How glorious was the King of *Israel* To-day, who uncovered himself To-day in the Eyes of the Handmaids

maids of his Servants, as one of the vain Fellows ſhameleſly uncovereth himſelf!

21 And *David* ſaid unto *Michal*, *It was* before the LORD, which choſe me before thy Father, and before all his Houſe, to appoint me Ruler over the People of the LORD, *even* over *Iſrael*: Therefore will I play before the LORD.

22 And I will yet be more vile than thus, and will be baſe in mine own Sight: And of the Maid-ſervants which thou haſt ſpoken of, of them ſhall I be had in Honour.

23 Therefore *Michal* the Daughter of *Saul* had no Child until the Day of her Death.

2d SAM. Chap. VII. Verſes 29.

CONTENTS.

1 Nathan *firſt approving the Purpoſe of* David *to build* GOD *an Houſe*, 4 *after by the Word of* GOD *forbiddeth him.* 12 *He promiſeth him Benefits and Bleſſings in his Seed.* 11 David's *Prayer and Thankſgiving.*

AND it came to paſs, when the King ſat in his Houſe, and the LORD had given him Reſt round about from all his Enemies;

2 That the King ſaid unto *Nathan* the Prophet, See now, I dwell in an Houſe of Cedar, but the Ark of GOD dwelleth within Curtains.

3 And *Nathan* ſaid to the King, Go, do all that *is* in thine Heart: For the LORD *is* with thee.

4 ¶ And it came to pass that Night, tha
the Word of the LORD came unto *Natha*
saying,

5 Go and tell my Servant *David*, Thu
saith the LORD, Shalt thou build me an Hou
for me to dwell in?

6 Whereas I have not dwelt in *any* Hous
since the Time that I brought up the Childre
of *Israel* out of *Egypt*, even to this Day, bu
have walked in a Tent and in a Tabernacle.

7 In all *the Places* wherein I have walke
with all the Children of *Israel*, spake I a Wor
with any of the Tribes of *Israel*, whom I com
manded to feed my People *Israel*, saying, Wh
build ye not me an House of Cedar?

8 Now therefore so shalt thou say unto m
Servant *David*, Thus saith the LORD of Hosts
I took thee from the Sheep-cote, from follow
ing the Sheep, to be Ruler over my People, ove
Israel.

9 And I was with thee whithersoever tho
wentest, and have cut off all thine Enemie
out of thy Sight, and have made thee a grea
Name, like unto the Name of the great Me
that *are* in the Earth.

11 Since the Time that I commande
Judges *to be* over my People *Israel*, and hav
caused thee to Rest from all thine Enemies. Al
so the LORD telleth thee, that he will mak
thee an House.

12 ¶ And when thy Days be fulfilled, an
thou shalt sleep with thy Fathers, I will set up
thy Seed after thee, which shall proceed ou
of thy Bowels, and I will establish his Kingdom.

13 He

13 He ſhall build an Houſe for my Name, and I will eſtabliſh the Throne of his Kingdom for ever.

14 ☞ I will be his Father, and he ſhall be my Son: If he commit Iniquity, I will chaſten him with the Rod of Men, and with the Stripes of the Children of Men:

" 15 But my Mercy ſhall not depart away " from him, as I took *it* from *Saul*, whom I " put away before thee.

16 And thine Houſe, and thy Kingdom ſhall be eſtabliſhed for ever before thee: Thy Throne ſhall be eſtabliſhed for ever.

17 According to all theſe Words, and according to all this Viſion, ſo did *Nathan* ſpeak unto *David*.

18 ¶ Then went King *David* in, and ſat before the LORD, and he ſaid, Who *am* I, O LORD GOD? And what *is* my Houſe, that thou haſt brought me hitherto?

19 And this was yet a ſmall Thing in thy Sight, O LORD GOD; but thou haſt ſpoken alſo of thy Servant's Houſe for a great while to come; and *is* this the Manner of Man, O LORD GOD?

20 And what can *David* ſay more unto thee? for thou, LORD GOD, knoweſt thy Servant.

21 For thy Word's ſake, and according to thine own Heart haſt thou done all theſe great Things, to make thy Servant know *them*.

22 Wherefore thou art great, O LORD GOD: For *there is* none like thee, neither *is there* any

any God beſide thee, according to all that we have heard with our Ears.

25 And now, O LORD GOD, the Word that thou haſt ſpoken concerning thy Servant, and concerning his Houſe, eſtabliſh *it* for ever, and do as thou haſt ſaid.

26 And let thy Name be magnified for ever, ſaying, The LORD of Hoſts *is* the GOD over *Iſrael:* And let the Houſe of thy Servant *David* be eſtabliſhed before thee.

27 For thou, O LORD of Hoſts, GOD of *Iſrael,* haſt revealed to thy Servant, ſaying, I will build thee an Houſe: Therefore hath thy Servant found in his Heart to pray this Prayer unto thee.

28 And now, O LORD GOD, thou art that GOD, and thy Words be true, and thou haſt promiſed this Goodneſs unto thy Servant.

29 Therefore now let it pleaſe thee to bleſs the Houſe of thy Servant, that it may continue for ever before thee: For thou, O LORD GOD, haſt ſpoken *it,* and with thy Bleſſing let the Houſe of thy Servant be bleſſed for ever.

2d SAM. Chap. VIII. Verſes 18.

CONTENTS.

1 David *ſubdueth the* Philiſtines *and the* Moabites. 3 *He ſmiteth* Hadadezer, *and the* Syrians. 9 Toi *ſendeth* Joram *with Preſents to bleſs him.* 11 *The Preſents and the Spoil* David *dedicateth to* GOD. 14 *He putteth Garriſons in* Edom. 16 David's *Officers.*

Verſes ——

2d SAM. Chap. IX. Verſes 13.

CONTENTS.

1 David *by* Ziba *ſendeth for* Mephiboſheth. 7 *For* Jonathan's *ſake he entertaineth him at his Table, and reſtoreth him all that was* Saul's. 9 *He maketh* Ziba *his Farmer.*

AND *David* ſaid, Is there yet any Man that is left of the Houſe of *Saul,* that I may ſhew him Kindneſs for *Jonathan's* ſake?

2 And there was of the Houſe of *Saul* a Servant whoſe Name was *Ziba:* And when they had called him unto *David,* the King ſaid unto him, *Art* thou *Ziba?* And he ſaid, Thy Servant *is he.*

3 And the King ſaid, Is there not yet any of the Houſe of *Saul,* that I may ſhew the Kindneſs of GOD unto him? And *Ziba* ſaid unto the King, *Jonathan* hath yet a Son, which is lame on his Feet.

4 And the King ſaid unto him, Where *is* he? And *Ziba* ſaid unto the King, Behold, he *is*

is in the House of *Machir* the Son of *Ammiel* in *Lo-debar*.

5 ¶ Then King *David* sent, and fetcht him out of the House of *Machir* the Son of *Ammiel*, from *Lo-debar*.

6 Now when *Mephibosheth*, the Son of *Jonathan* the Son of *Saul*, was come unto *David*, he fell on his Face, and did Reverence. And *David* said, *Mephibosheth*. And he answered, Behold thy Servant.

7 ¶ And *David* said unto him, Fear not; for I will surely shew thee Kindness for *Jonathan* thy Father's sake, and will restore thee all the Land of *Saul* thy Father, and thou shalt eat Bread at my Table continually.

8 And he bowed himself, and said, What *is* thy Servant, that thou shouldest look upon such a dead Dog as I *am*?

9 ¶ Then the King called to *Ziba*, *Saul's* Servant, and said unto him, I have given unto thy Master's Son all that pertained to *Saul*, and to all his House.

11 Then said *Ziba* unto the King, According to all that my Lord the King hath commanded his Servant, so shall thy Servant do. As for *Mephibosheth*, *said the King*, he shall eat at my Table, as one of the King's Sons.

12 And *Mephibosheth* had a young Son, whose Name *was Micha*: And all that dwelt in the House of *Ziba were* Servants unto *Mephibosheth*.

13 So *Mephibosheth* dwelt in *Jerusalem*: For he did eat continually at the King's Table; and was lame on both his Feet.

2d SAM. Chap. X. Verſes 19.

CONTENTS.

David's *Meſſengers ſent to comfort* Hanun *the Son of* Nahaſh, *are villainouſly intreated.* 6 *The* Ammonites *ſtrengthened by the* Syrians, *are overcome by* Joab *and* Abiſhai. 15 Shobach *making a new Supply of the* Syrians *at* Helam, *is ſlain by* David.

Verſes ——

2d SAM. Chap. XI. Verſes 27.

CONTENTS.

While Joab *beſieged* Rabbah, David *committeth Adultery with* Bath-ſheba. 6 Uriah *ſent for by* David *to cover the Adultery, would not go Home neither ſober nor drunken.* 14 *He carrieth to* Joab *the Letter of his Death.* 18 Joab *ſendeth the News thereof to* David. 26 David *taketh* Bath-ſheba *to Wife.*

AND it came to paſs, that after the Year was expired, at the Time when Kings go forth to *Battle*, that *David* ſent *Joab* and his Servants with him, and all *Iſrael:* And they deſtroyed the Children of *Ammon*, and beſieged *Rabbah:* But *David* tarried ſtill at *Jeruſalem.*

2 ¶ And it came to paſs in an Evening-tide, That *David* aroſe from off his Bed, and walked upon the Roof of the King's Houſe: And from the Roof he ſaw a Woman waſhing her ſelf, and the Woman was very beautiful to look upon.

3 And

3 And *David* sent and enquired after the Woman: And one said, Is not this *Bath-sheba* the Daughter of *Eliam*, the Wife of *Uriah* the *Hittite*.

4 And *David* sent Messengers and took her, and she came in unto him, and he lay with her —— and she returned unto her House.

5 And the Woman conceived, and sent and told *David*, and said I am with Child.

6 ¶ And *David* sent to *Joab*, *saying*, Send me *Uriah* the *Hittite*. And *Joab* sent *Uriah* to *David*.

14 ¶ And it came to pass in the Morning, That *David* wrote a Letter to *Joab*, and sent *it* by the Hand of *Uriah*.

15 And he wrote in the Letter, saying, Set ye *Uriah* in the Fore-front of the hottest Battle, and retire ye from him, that he may be smitten and die.

16 And it came to pass when *Joab* observed the City, that he assigned *Uriah* unto a Place where he knew valiant Men *were*.

17 And the Men of the City went out and fought with *Joab*: And there fell *some* of the People of the Servants of *David*, and *Uriah* the *Hittite* died also.

26 And when the Wife of *Uriah* heard that *Uriah* her Husband was dead, she mourned for her Husband,

27 And when the Mourning was past, *David* sent and fet her to his House, and she became his Wife, and bare him a Son: But the Thing that *David* had done displeased the LORD.

2d SAM. Chap. XII. Verſes 31.

CONTENTS.

Nathan's *Parable of the Ew-Lamb cauſeth* David *to condemn himſelf.* 7 David *reproved by* Nathan, *confeſſeth his Sin, and is pardoned.* 15 David *mourneth and prayeth for the Child while it lived.* 24 Solomon *is born and named* Jedidiah. 26 David *taketh* Rabbah, *and tortureth the People thereof.*

AND the LORD ſent *Nathan* unto *David:* And he came unto him, and ſaid unto him, There were two Men in one City, the one Rich, and the other Poor.

2 The rich *Man* had exceeding many Flocks and Herds.

3 But the poor *Man* had nothing ſave one little Ew-Lamb which he had bought and nouriſhed up: And it grew up together with him, and with his Children, it did eat of his own Meat, and drank of his own Cup, and lay in his own Boſom, and was unto him as a Daughter.

4 And there came a Traveller unto the rich Man, and he ſpared to take of his own Flock, and of his own Herd, to dreſs for the Wayfaring Man that was come unto him, but took the poor Man's Lamb, and dreſſed it for the Man that was come to him.

5 And *David's* Anger was greatly kindled againſt the Man, and he ſaid to *Nathan, As* the LORD liveth, the Man that hath done this *Thing* ſhall ſurely die.

6 And

6 And he ſhall reſtore the Lamb four-fold, becauſe he did this Thing, and becauſe he had no Pity.

7 ¶ And *Nathan* ſaid to *David*, Thou art the Man. Thus ſaith the LORD GOD of *Iſrael*, I anointed thee King over *Iſrael*, and I delivered thee out of the Hand of *Saul*:

8 And I gave thee thy Maſter's Houſe, and thy Maſter's Wives into thy Boſom, and gave thee the Houſe of *Iſrael* and of *Judah*; and if *that had been* too little, I would moreover have given unto thee ſuch and ſuch Things.

9 ☞ Wherefore haſt thou deſpiſed the Commandment of the LORD, to do Evil in his Sight? Thou haſt killed *Uriah* the *Hittite* with the Sword, and haſt taken his Wife *to* be thy Wife, and haſt ſlain him with the Sword of the Children of *Ammon*.

" 10 Now therefore the Sword ſhall never
" depart from thine Houſe; becauſe thou haſt
" deſpiſed me, and haſt taken the Wife of *Uriah*
" the *Hittite* to be thy Wife.

11 Thus ſaith the LORD, Behold, I will raiſe up Evil againſt thee out of thine Houſe, and I will take thy Wives before thine Eyes, and give *them* unto thy Neighbour, and he ſhall lie with thy Wives in the Sight of this Sun.

12 For thou didſt *it* ſecretly: But I will do this Thing before all *Iſrael*, and before the Sun.

13 And *David* ſaid unto *Nathan*, I have ſinned againſt the LORD. And *Nathan* ſaid unto *David*, the LORD alſo hath put away thy Sin; thou ſhalt not die.

14 How

14 Howbeit, becauſe by this Deed thou haſt given great Occaſion to the Enemies of the LORD to blaſpheme, the Child alſo *that is* born unto thee, ſhall ſurely die.

15 ¶ And *Nathan* departed unto his Houſe: And the LORD ſtrook the Child that *Uriah's* Wife bare unto *David*, and it was very ſick.

18 And it came to paſs on the ſeventh Day, that the Child died: ——

24 ¶ And *David* comforted *Bath-ſheba* his Wife, and went in unto her, and lay with her: And ſhe bare a Son, and he called his Name *Solomon*; and the LORD loved him.

2d SAM. Chap. XIII. Verſes 39.

CONTENTS.

Amnon *loving* Tamar, *by* Jonadab's *Counſel feigning himſelf ſick, raviſheth her.* 15 *He hateth her, and ſhamefully turneth her away.* 19 Abſalom *entertaineth her, and concealeth his Purpoſe.* 23 *At a Sheep-ſhearing among all the King's Sons, he killeth* Amnon. 30 David *grieving at the News, is comforted by* Jonadab. 37 Abſalom *fleeth to* Talmai *at* Geſhur.

Verſes ——

2d Sam. Chap. XIV. Verses 33.

CONTENTS.

1 Joab *suborning a Widow of* Tekoah, *by a Parable to incline the King's Heart to fetch Home* Absalom, *bringeth him to* Jerusalem. 25 Absalom's *Beauty, Hair, and Children.* 28 *After two Years,* Absalom *by* Joab *is brought into the King's Presence.*

Verses ——

2d Sam. Chap. XV. Verses 37.

CONTENTS.

1 Absalom *by fair Speeches and Courtesies, stealeth the Hearts of* Israel. 7 *Under Pretence of a Vow, he obtaineth Leave to go to* Hebron. 10 *He maketh there a great Conspiracy.* 13 David *upon the News fleeth from* Jerusalem. 19 Ittai *would not leave him.* 24 Zadok *and* Abiathar *are sent back with the Ark.* 30 David *and his Company go up Mount* Olivet *weeping.* 31 *He curseth* Ahithophel's *Counsel.* 32 Hushai *is sent back with Instructions.*

AND it came to pass after this, that *Absalom* prepared him Chariots, and Horses, and fifty Men to run before him.

2 And *Absalom* rose up early, and stood beside the Way of the Gate: And it was *so,* that when any Man that had a Controversy came to the King for Judgment, then *Absalom* called unto him, and said, Of what City art

art thou? And he ſaid, Thy Servant *is* of one of the Tribes of *Iſrael*.

5 And it was *ſo*, that when any Man came nigh *to him* to do him Obeiſance, he put forth his Hand, and took him, and kiſſed him.

6 And on this Manner did *Abſalom* to all *Iſrael* that came to the King for Judgment: So *Abſalom* ſtole the Hearts of the Men of *Iſrael*.

13 ¶ And there came a Meſſenger to *David*, ſaying, The Hearts of the Men of *Iſrael* are after *Abſalom*.

14 And *David* ſaid unto all his Servants that *were* with him at *Jeruſalem*, Ariſe, and let us flee; for we ſhall not elſe eſcape from *Abſalom*: Make Speed to depart, leſt he overtake us ſuddenly, and bring Evil upon us, and ſmite the City with the Edge of the Sword.

15 And the King's Servants ſaid unto the King, Behold, thy Servants *are ready to do* whatſoever my Lord the King ſhall appoint.

16 And the King went forth, and all his Houſhold after him: And the King left ten Women, *which were* Concubines to keep the Houſe.

18 And all his Servants paſſed on beſide him; and all the *Cherethites*, and all the *Pelethites*, and all the *Gitites*, ſix hundred Men which came after him from *Gath*, paſſed on before the King.

19 Then ſaid the King to *Ittai* the *Gittite*, Wherefore goeſt thou alſo with us? Return to thy Place, and abide with the King: For thou *art* a Stranger, and alſo an Exile.

20 Whereas thou cameſt *but* Yeſterday, ſhould I this Day make thee go up and down with

us? Seeing I go whither I may, return thou, and take back thy Brethren: Mercy and Truth *be* with thee.

21 And *Ittai* answered thee King, and said, *As* the LORD liveth, and *as* my Lord the King liveth, surely in what Place my Lord the King shall be, whether in Death or Life, even there also will thy Servant be.

22 And *David* said to *Ittai*, Go, and pass over. And *Ittai* the *Gittite* passed over, and all his Men, and all the little Ones, that *were* with him.

23 And all the Country wept with a loud Voice, and all the People passed over: The King also himself passed over the Brook *Kidron*, and all the People passed over toward the Way of the Wilderness.

24 ¶ And lo, *Zadock* also, and all the *Levites were* with him, bearing the Ark of the Covenant of GOD, and they set down the Ark of GOD; and *Abiathar* went up, until all the People had done passing out of the City.

25 And the King said unto *Zadok*, Carry back the Ark of GOD into the City: If I shall find Favour in the Sight of the LORD, he will bring me again, and shew me *both* It, and his Habitation.

26 But if he thus say, I have no Delight in thee; Behold *here am* I, let him do to me as seemeth good unto him.

27 The King said also unto *Zadok* the Priest, *Art not* thou a Seer? Return into the City in Peace, and your two Sons with you, *Ahimaaz* thy Son, and *Jonathan* the Son of *Abiathar*.

28 See

28 See, I will tarry in the Plain of the Wilderneſs, until there come Word from you to certifiy me.

29 *Zadok* therefore and *Abiathar* carried the Ark of GOD again to *Jeruſalem*; and they tarried there.

30 ¶ And *David* went up by Mount *Olivet*, and wept as he went up, and had his Head covered, and he went Bare-foot: And all the People that *was* with him, covered every Man his Head, and they went up, every Man weeping as they went up.

31 And one told *David*, ſaying, *Ahithophel is* among the Conſpirators with *Abſalom*. And *David* ſaid, O LORD, I pray thee, turn the Counſel of *Ahithophel* into Fooliſhneſs.

32 ¶ And it came to paſs, that *when David* was come to the Top of *the Mount*, where he worſhipped GOD, behold, *Huſhai* the *Archite* came to meet him, with his Coat rent, and Earth upon his Head.

33 Unto whom *David* ſaid, If thou paſſeſt on with me, then thou ſhalt be a Burden unto me.

34 But if thou return to the City, and ſay unto *Abſalom*, I will be thy Servant, O King; *as I have been* thy Father's Servant hitherto, ſo *will* I now alſo *be* thy Servant: Then mayeſt thou for me defeat the Counſel of *Ahithophel*.

35 *Haſt thou* not there with thee *Zadok* and *Abiathar* the Prieſts? Therefore it ſhall be, *that* what Thing ſoever thou ſhalt hear out of the King's Houſe, thou ſhalt tell *it* to *Zadok* and *Abiathar* the Prieſts.

37 So *Hushai David's* Friend, came into the City, and *Absalom* came into *Jerusalem.*

2d SAM. Chap. XVI. Verses 23.

CONTENTS.

1 Ziba *by Presents and false Suggestions obtaineth his Master's Inheritance.* 5 *At* Bahurim Shimei *curseth* David. 9 David *with Patience abstaineth, and restraineth Others from Revenge.* 15 Hushai *insinuateth himself into* Absalom's *Counsel.* 20 Ahithophel's *Counsel.*

5 ¶ AND when King *David* came to *Bahurim*, behold, thence came out a Man of the Family of the House of *Saul*, whose Name *was Shimei*, the Son of *Gera*: He came forth, and cursed still as he came.

6 And he cast Stones at *David*, and at all the Servants of King *David*: And all the People, and all the mighty Men *were* on his Right-hand, and on his Left.

7 And thus said *Shimei* when he cursed, Come out, come out thou bloody Man, and thou Man of *Belial*:

8 The LORD hath returned upon thee all the Blood of the House of *Saul*, in whose Stead thou hast reigned, and the LORD hath delivered the Kingdom into the Hand of *Absalom* thy Son: And behold, thou *art taken* in thy Mischief, because thou *art* a bloody Man.

9 ¶ Then said *Abishai* the Son of *Zeruiah* unto the King, Why should this dead Dog curse my

my Lord the King? Let me go over, I pray thee, and take off his Head.

10 And the King ſaid, What have I to do with you, ye Sons of *Zeruiah*? So let him curſe, becauſe the LORD hath ſaid unto him, Curſe *David*. Who ſhall then ſay, Wherefore haſt thou done ſo?

11 ☞ And *David* ſaid to *Abiſhai*, and to all his Servants, Behold, my Son which came forth of my Bowels, ſeeketh my Life: How much more now *may* this *Benjamite do it?* Let him alone, and let him curſe: For the LORD hath bidden him.

" 12 It may be that the LORD will look " on mine Affliction, and that the LORD will " requite me Good for his curſing this Day.

13 And as *David* and his Men went by the Way, *Shimei* went along on the Hill's Side over-againſt him, and curſed as he went, and threw Stones at him, and caſt Duſt.

14 And the King and all the People that *were* with him, came weary and refreſhed themſelves there.

15 ¶ And *Abſalom* and all the People the Men of *Iſrael*, came to *Jeruſalem*, and *Ahithophel* with him.

16 And it came to paſs when *Huſhai* the *Archite*, *David*'s Friend, was come unto *Abſalom*, that *Huſhai* ſaid unto *Abſalom*, GOD ſave the King, GOD ſave the King.

20 ¶ Then ſaid *Abſalom* to *Ahithophel*, Give Counſel among you what we ſhall do.

21 And *Ahithophel* ſaid unto *Abſalom*, Go in unto thy Father's Concubines, which he hath

left to keep the House, and all *Israel* shall hear that thou art abhorred of thy Father, then shall the Hands of all that *are* with thee be Strong.

22 So they spread *Absalom* a Tent upon the Top of the House, and *Absalom* went into his Father's Concubines, in the Sight of all *Israel*.

23 And the Counsel of *Ahithophel* which he counselled in those Days, *was* as if a Man had enquired at the Oracle of GOD: So *was* all the Counsel of *Ahithophel*, both with *David* and with *Absalom*.

2d SAM. Chap. XVII. Verses 29.

CONTENTS.

1 Ahithophel's *Counsel is overthrown by* Hushai's *according to* GOD's *Appointment.* 15 *Secret Intelligence is sent unto* David. 23 Ahithophel *hangeth himself.* 25 Amasa *is made Captain.* 27 David *at* Mahanaim *is furnished with Provision.*

15 ¶ THEN said *Hushai* unto *Zadok* and to *Abiathar* the Priests, Thus and thus did *Ahithophel* counsel *Absalom* and the Elders of *Israel*; and thus and thus have I counselled.

16 Now therefore send quickly, and tell *David*, saying, Lodge not this Night in the Plains of the Wilderness, but speedily pass over; lest the King be swallowed up, and all the People that *are* with him.

22 Then *David* arose, and all the People that *were* with him, and they passed over *Jordan*:

dan: By the Morning Light there lacked not one of them that was not gone over *Jordan*.

23 ¶ And when *Ahithophel* ſaw that his Counſel was not followed, he ſaddled *his* Aſs, and aroſe, and gat him Home to his Houſe, to his City, and put his Houſhold in Order, and hanged himſelf, and died, and was buried in the Sepulchre of his Father.

24 Then *David* came to *Mahanaim*: And *Abſalom* paſſed over *Jordan*, he and all the Men of *Iſrael* with him.

27 ¶ And it came to paſs when *David* was come to *Mahanaim*, that *Shobi* the Son of *Nahaſh* of *Rabbah* of the Children of *Ammon*, and *Machir* the Son of *Ammiel* of *Lo-debar*, and *Barzillai* the *Gileadite* of *Rogelim*,

28 Brought Beds, and Baſons, and Earthen Veſſels, and Wheat, and Barley, and Flour, and parched *Corn*, and Beans, and Lentiles, and parched *Pulſe*,

29 And Honey, and Butter, and Sheep, and Cheeſe of Kine for *David*, and for the People that *were* with him, to eat: For they ſaid, The People *is* hungary, and weary, and thirſty in the Wilderneſs.

SAM.

CONTENTS.

1 David *viewing the Armies in their March, gi*
eth them Charge of Abſalom. 6 *The* Iſra
lites *are ſore ſmitten in the Wood of* Ephrai
9 Abſalom *hanging in an Oak, is ſlain*
Joab, *and caſt into a Pit.* 18 Abſalom
Place. 19 Ahimaaz *and* Cuſhi *bring Tidin*
to David. 33 David *mourneth for* Abſalom.

AND *David* numbered the People that *we*
with him, and ſet Captains of Thouſand
and Captains of Hundreds over them.

2 And *David* ſent forth a third Part of th
People under the Hand of *Joab*, and a third Pa
under the Hand of *Abiſhai* the Son of *Zeruia*
Joab's Brother, and a third Part under the Han
of *Ittai* the *Gittite*: And the King ſaid unt
the People, I will ſurely go forth with you m
ſelf alſo.

3 But the People anſwered, Thou ſhalt no
go forth: For if we flee away, they will no
care for us; neither if half of us die, will the
care for us: But now *thou art* worth ten Thou
ſand of us: Therefore now *it is* better that tho
ſuccour us out of the City.

4 And the King ſaid unto them, What ſeem
eth you beſt, I will do. And the King ſtood b
the Gate-ſide, and all the People came out b
Hundreds and by Thouſands.

5 And the King commanded *Joab*, and *Abi*
ſhai, and *Ittai*, ſaying, *Deal* gently for m
Sake with the young Man, *even* with *Abſalom*
And

And all the People heard when the King gave
ll the Captains Charge concerning *Abſalom.*

6 So the People went out into the Field againſt
Iſrael: And the Battle was in the Wood of
Ephraim;

7 Where the People of *Iſrael* where ſlain be-
ore the Servants of *David*, and there was a
reat Slaughter that Day of twenty thouſand
Men.

9 ¶ And *Abſalom* met the Servants of *Da-*
id; and *Abſalom* rode upon a Mule, and the
Mule went under the thick Boughs of a great
Oak, and he was taken up between the Hea-
en and the Earth, and the Mule that *was* un-
er him went away.

10 And a certain Man ſaw *it*, and told *Joab*,
nd ſaid, Behold, I ſaw *Abſalom* hanged in an
Oak.

14——Then *Joab* took three Darts in his Hand,
nd thurſt them through the Heart of *Abſalom*,
hile he *was* yet alive in the midſt of the
Oak.

15 And ten young Men that bare *Joab*'s Ar-
our, compaſſed about and ſmote *Abſalom*, and
ew him.

16 And *Joab* blew the Trumpet, and the
eople returned from purſuing after *Iſrael*: For
oab held back the People.

17 And they took *Abſalom*, and caſt him
to a great Pit in the Wood, and laid a very
eat Heap of Stones upon him: And all *Iſ-*
el fled every one to his Tent.

21 Then

21 Then ſaid *Joab* to *Cuſhi*, Go tell the Kin what thou haſt ſeen. And *Cuſhi* bowed himſe unto *Joab*, and ran.

31 And Behold, *Cuſhi* came, and *Cuſhi* ſai Tidings, my Lord, the King: For the Lor hath avenged thee this Day of all them that ro up againſt thee.

32 And the King ſaid unto *Cuſhi*, Is t the young Man *Abſalom* ſafe? And *Cuſhi* a ſwered, The Enemies of my Lord the King, an all that riſe againſt thee to do thee Hurt, be that young Man is.

33 ¶ And the King was much moved, an went up to the Chamber over the Gate, an wept: And as he went, thus he ſaid, O m Son *Abſalom*, my Son, my Son *Abſalom* Would God I had died for thee, O *Abſalo* my Son, my Son.

2d Sam. Chap. XIX. Verſes 43.

CONTENTS.

1 Joab *cauſeth the King to ceaſe his Mourning.* 9 *The* Iſraelites *are earneſt to bri the King back.* 11 David *ſendeth to t Prieſts to incite them of* Judah. 18 Shim *is pardoned.* 24 Mephiboſheth *excuſed.* 3 Barzillai *diſmiſſed*, Chimham *his Son is take into the King's Family.* 41 *The* Iſraelit *expoſtulate with* Judah *for bringing Home th King without them.*

9 ¶ AND all the People were at Stri throughout all the Tribes of *Iſrae* ſaying

ying, The king ſaved us out of the Hands of
e *Philiſtines*, and now he is fled out of the
and for *Abſalom*.

10 And *Abſalom* whom we Anointed over
, is dead in Battle: Now therefore why ſeek
e not Word to bring the King back.

11 And King *David* ſent to *Zadok* and to
biathar the Prieſts, ſaying, Speak unto the El-
ers of *Judah*, ſaying, Why are ye the laſt to
ring the King back to his Houſe, ſeeing the
peech of all *Iſrael* is come to the King, *even*
o his Houſe.

12 Ye *are* my Brethren, ye *are* my Bones and
y Fleſh: Wherefore then are ye the laſt to
ring back the King.

14 And he bowed the Heart of all the Men
f *Judah*, even as *the Heart* of one Man, ſo
hat they ſent *this Word* unto the King, Return
hou and all thy Servants.

15 So the King returned, and came to *Jor-*
dan: And *Judah* came to *Gilgal* to go to
eet the King, to conduct the King over *Jor-*
dan.

16 ¶ And *Shimei* the Son of *Gera*, a *Ben-*
amite, which *was* of *Bahurim*, haſted and
ame down with the Men of *Judah*, to meet
King *David*.

18 And there went over a Ferry-boat to car-
y over the King's Houſhold, and to do what he
hought good: And *Shimei* the Son of *Gera*
ell down before the King as he was come over
Jordan.

19 And ſaid unto the King, Let not my Lord
mpute Iniquity unto me, neither do thou remem-

ber

ber that which thy Servant did perverſly th
Day that my Lord the King went out of *Jeru*
ſalem, that the King ſhould take it to his Hear

20 For thy Servant doth know that I hav
ſinned: Therefore behold, I am come the fir
this Day of all the Houſe of *Joſeph*, to go dow
to meet my Lord the King.

23 Therefore the King ſaid unto *Shimei*, Tho
ſhalt not die: And the King ſware unto him.

31 And *Barzillai* the *Gileadite* came dow
from *Rogelim*, and went over *Jordan* with th
King, to conduct him over *Jordan*.

32 Now *Barzillai* was a very aged Man, *eve*
fourſcore Years old, and he had provided th
King of Suſtenance, while he lay at *Mahanaim*
For he *was* a very great Man.

33 And the King ſaid unto *Barzillai*, Com
thou over with me, and I will feed thee with
me in *Jeruſalem*.

34 And *Barzillai* ſaid unto the King, How
long have I to live, that I ſhould go up with
the King unto *Jeruſalem*.

35 I *am* this Day fourſcore Years old? *An*
can I diſcern between Good and Evil? Can thy
Servant taſte what I eat, or what I drink? Can
I hear any more the Voice of Singing-men and
Singing-women? Wherefore then ſhould thy
Servant be yet a Burden unto my Lord the King.

37 Let thy Servant, I pray thee, turn back
again, that I may die in mine own City, *and be*
buried by the Grave of my Father, and of my
Mother: But behold thy Servant *Chimham*, let
him go over with my Lord the King, and do to
him what ſhall ſeem Good unto thee.

38 And

38 And the King answered, *Chimham* shall
o over with me, and I will do to him that
hich shall seem Good unto thee: And whatso-
ver thou shalt require of me, *that* will I do for
ee.

39 And all the People went over *Jordan:*
nd when the King was come over, the King
issed *Barzillai*, and blessed him; and he re-
rned unto his own Place.

40 Then the King went on to *Gilgal*, and
himham went on with him: And all the Peo-
le of *Judah* conducted the King, and also half
e People of *Israel.*

2d SAM. Chap. XX. Verses 25.

CONTENTS.

By Occasion of the Quarrel, Sheba *maketh a Party in* Israel. 3 David's *ten Concubines are shut up in perpetual Prison.* 4 Amasa *made Captain over* Judah, *is slain by* Joab. 14 Joab *pursueth* Sheba *unto* Abel. 16 *A wise Woman saveth the City by* Sheba's *Head.* 23 David's *Officers.*

AND there happened to be there a Man of *Belial*, whose Name *was Sheba* the on of *Bichri*, a *Benjamite*, and he blew a rumpet, and said, We have no Part in *Da-id*, neither have we Inheritance in the Son of *esse:* Every Man to his Tents, O *Israel.*

2 So every Man of *Israel* went up from af-r *David, and* followed *Sheba* the Son of *Bichri:* ut the Men of *Judah* clave unto their King, om *Jordan* even to *Jerusalem.*

6 And

6 And *David* ſaid to *Abiſhai*, Now ſhall *Sheba* the Son of *Bichri* do us more Harm than *did Abſalom*: Take thou thy Lord's Servants, and purſue after him, leſt he get him fenced Cities, and eſcape us.

7 And there went out after him *Joab*'s Men and the *Cherethites*, and the *Pelethites*, and all the mighty Men: And they went out of *Jeruſalem*, to purſue after *Sheba* the Son of *Bichri*.

15 And they came and beſieged him in *Abel* of *Beth-maachah*, and they caſt up a Bank against the City, and it ſtood in the Trench: And all the People that *were* with *Joab*, battered the Wall, to throw it down.

16 ¶ Then cried a wiſe Woman out of the City, Hear, hear; ſay, I pray you, unto *Joab*, Come near hither, that I may ſpeak with thee.

17 And when he was come near unto her, the Woman ſaid, *Art* thou *Joab*? And he anſwered, I *am he*. Then ſhe ſaid unto him, Hear the Words of thine Hand-maid. And he anſwered, I do hear.

18 Then ſhe ſpake, ſaying, They were wont to ſpeak in old Time, ſaying, They ſhall ſurely ask *Counſel* at *Abel*: And ſo they ended *the Matter*.

19 I *am one of them that are* peaceable, *and* faithful in *Iſrael*: Thou ſeekeſt to deſtroy a City, and a Mother in *Iſrael*: Why wilt thou ſwallow up the Inheritance of the LORD?

20 And *Joab* anſwered and ſaid, Far be it, far be it from me, that I ſhould ſwallow up or deſtroy.

21 The Matter *is* not ſo: But a Man of Mount *Ephraim*, *Sheba* the Son of *Bichri* by Name, hath lift up his Hand againſt the King, even

ven againſt *David*: Deliver him only, and I will depart from the City. And the Woman ſaid unto *Joab*, Behold, his Head ſhall be thrown to thee over the Wall.

22 Then the Woman went unto all the People in her Wiſdom, and they cut off the Head of *Sheba* the Son of *Bichri*, and caſt *it* out to *Joab*: And he blew a Trumpet, and they retired from the City, every Man to his Tent: And *Joab* returned to *Jeruſalem* unto the King.

2d SAM. Chap. XXI. Verſes 22.

CONTENTS.

The three Years Famine for the Gibeonites, *ceaſe by hanging ſeven of* Saul's *Sons.* 10 Rizpah's *Kindneſs unto the Dead.* 12 David *burieth the Bones of* Saul *and* Jonathan *in his Father's Sepulchre.* 15 *Four Battles againſt the* Philiſtines, *wherein four Valiants of* David's *ſlay four Giants.*

Verſes ——

2d SAM. Chap. XXII. Verſes 51.

CONTENTS.

A Pſalm of Thankſgiving for GOD's *powerful Deliverance, and manifold Bleſſings.*

AND *David* ſpake unto the LORD the Words of this Song, in the *Day* that the LORD had delivered him out of the Hand of all his Enemies, and out of the Hand of *Saul.*

" 2 And he ſaid, The LORD *is* my Roc
" and my Fortreſs, and my Deliverer.
" 3 The GOD of my Rock, in him will
" truſt: *He is* my Shield, and the Horn
" my Salvation, my high Tower, and my R
" fuge, my Saviour; thou ſaveſt me from Vi
" lence.
" 4 I will call on the LORD, *who is* wo
" thy to be praiſed: So ſhall I be ſaved fro
" mine Enemies.
" 5 When the Waves of Death compaſſe
" me: The Floods of ungodly Men made m
" afraid.
" 6 The Sorrows of Hell compaſſed me abou
" The Snares of Death prevented me.
" 7 In my Diſtreſs I called upon the LOR
" and cried to my GOD, and he did hear m
" Voice out of his Temple, and my Cry *d*
" *enter* into his Ears.
" 8 Then the Earth ſhook and trembled: Th
" Foundations of Heaven moved and ſhook b
" cauſe he was Wroth.
" 9 There went up a Smoke out of his N
" ſtrils, and Fire out of his Mouth devoure
" Coals were kindled by it.
" 10 He bowed the Heavens alſo, and cam
" down: And Darkneſs *was* under his Feet
" 11 And he rode upon a Cherub, and d
" fly: And he was ſeen upon the Wings
" the Wind.
" 12 And he made Darkneſs Pavilions roun
" about him, dark Waters *and* thick Clou
" of the Skies.

" 13 Throug

" 13 Through the Brightneſs before him were
" Coals of Fire kindled.
" 14 The LORD thundred from Heaven,
" and the moſt High uttered his Voice.
" 15 And he ſent out Arrows, and ſcattered
" them; Lightning, and diſcomfited them.
" 16 And the Channels of the Sea appear-
" ed, the Foundations of the World were diſ-
" covered, at the Rebuking of the LORD, at
" the Blaſt of the Breath of his Noſtrils.
" 17 He ſent from Above, he took me: He
" drew me out of many Waters.
" 18 He delivered me from my ſtrong Ene-
" my, *and* from them that hated me: For they
" were too Strong for me.
" 19 They prevented me in the Day of my
" Calamity: But the LORD was my Stay.
" 20 He brought me forth alſo into a large
" Place: He delivered me, becauſe he delight-
" ed in me.
" 21 The LORD rewarded me according to
" my Righteouſneſs: According to the Clean-
" neſs of my Hands hath he recompenſed me.
" 22 For I have kept the Ways of the LORD,
" and have not Wickedly departed from my
" GOD.
" 23 For all his Judgments *were* before me:
" And *as for* his Statutes, I did not depart
" from them.
" 24 I was alſo Upright before him, and have
" kept my ſelf from mine Iniquity.
" 25 Therefore the LORD hath recompen-
" ſed me according to my Righteouſneſs: Ac-
" cording to my Cleanneſs in his Eye-ſight.

" 26 With the Merciful thou wilt ſhew th
" ſelf Merciful, *and* with the upright Ma
" thou wilt ſhew thy ſelf Upright.
" 27 With the Pure thou wilt ſhew thy ſe
" Pure: And with the Froward thou wilt ſhe
" thy ſelf Unſavoury.
" 28 And the afflicted People thou wi
" ſave: But thine Eyes *are* upon the Haught
" *that* thou mayeſt bring *them* down.
" 29 For thou *art* my Lamp, O LORD
" And the LORD will lighten my Darkne
" 30 For by thee I have run through a Troop
" By my GOD have I leaped over a Wall.
" 31 *As for* GOD, his Way *is* perfect; th
" Word of the LORD *is* tried: He *is* a Buc
" ler to all them that truſt in him.
" 32 For who *is* GOD, ſave the LORD? An
" who *is* a Rock, ſave our GOD?
" 33 GOD *is* my Strength and Power: An
" he maketh my Way perfect.
" 34 He maketh my Feet like Hinds *Fee*
" And ſetteth me upon my high Places.
" 35 He teacheth my Hands to War:
" that a Bow of Steel is broken by mine Ar
" 36 Thou haſt alſo given me the Shield
" thy Salvation: And thy Gentleneſs hath ma
" me Great.
" 37 Thou haſt enlarged my Steps und
" me: So that my Feet did not ſlip.
" 38 I have purſued mine Enemies, and
" ſtroyed them: And turned not again unti
" had conſumed them.

" 39 A

" 39 And I have conſumed them, and wound-
" ed them, that they could not ariſe: Yea, they
" are fallen under my Feet.
" 40 For thou haſt girded me with Strength
" to Battle: Them that roſe up againſt me, haſt
" thou ſubdued under me.
" 47 The LORD liveth, and bleſſed *be* my
" Rock: And exalted be the GOD of the Rock
" of my Salvation.
" 48 It *is* GOD that avengeth me, and that
" bringeth down the People under me,
" 49 And that bringeth me forth from mine
" Enemies: Thou alſo haſt lifted me up on high
" above them that roſe up againſt me: Thou
" haſt delivered me from the violent Man.
" 50 Therefore I will give Thanks unto thee,
" O LORD, among the *Heathen*, and I will
" ſing Praiſes unto thy Name.
" 51 *He is* the Tower of Salvation for his
" King: And ſheweth Mercy to his Anointed,
" unto *David*, and to his Seed for evermore.

2d SAM. Chap. XXIII. Verſes 39.

CONTENTS.

1 David *in his laſt Words profeſſeth his Faith in GOD's Promiſe, to be beyond Senſe or Experience.* 6 *The different State of the Wicked.* 8 *A Catalogue of* David's *mighty Men.*

☞ NOW theſe *be* the laſt Words of *David*: *David*, the Son of *Jeſſe* ſaid, and the Man *who was* raiſed up on High, the Anointed

of the GOD of *Jacob,* and the ſweet Pſalmi
of *Iſrael,* ſaid,

" 2 The Spirit of the LORD ſpake by m
" and his Word *was* in my Tongue.

" 3 The GOD of *Iſrael* ſaid, the Rock
" *Iſrael* ſpake to me, He that ruleth over Me
" *muſt* be juſt, ruling in the Fear of GOD.

" 4 And *he ſhall be* as the Morning, *whe*
" the Sun riſeth, *even* a Morning without Cloud
" *as* the tender Graſs *ſpringing* out of the Eart
" by clear ſhining after Rain.

" 5 Although my Houſe *be* not ſo with GOD
" yet he hath made with me an everlaſting Co
" venant, ordered in all *Things* and ſure: Fo
" *this is* all my Salvation, and all my Deſire
" although he make *it* not to go.

" 6 ¶ But *the Sons* of *Belial ſhall be* of all them
" as Thorns thruſt away, becauſe they cannot
" be taken by Hands.

" 7 But the Man *that* ſhall touch them, muſt
" be fenced with Iron, and the Staff of a Spear
" and they ſhall be utterly burnt with Fire in
" the *ſame* Place.

2d SAM. Chap. XXIV. Verſes 25.

CONTENTS.

David *tempted by* Satan, *forceth* Joab *to Number the People.* 5 *The Captains in nine Months and twenty Days, bring the Muſter of thirteen hundred thouſand fighting Men.* 10 David *having three Plagues propounded by* GOD, *repenteth, and chooſeth three Days Peſtilence.* 15 *After the Death of threeſcore and ten Thouſand,* David *by Repentance, preventeth the Deſtruction of* Jeruſalem. 18 David *by* Gad's *Direction purchaſeth* Araunah's *Threſhing-floor; where having ſacrificed, the Plague ſtayeth.*

Verſes ——

The First Book of the Kings commonly called, The Third Book of Kings, Abridg'd.

CHAPTERS XXII.

KINGS Chap. I. Verses 32.

CONTENTS.

1 Abishag *cherisheth* David *in his extreme Age.* 5 Adonijah, David's *Darling, usurpeth the Kingdom.* 12 *By the Counsel of* Nathan, 15 Bath-sheba *moveth the King, and* Nathan *secondeth her.* 28 David *reneweth his Oath to* Bath-sheba. 32 Solomon *by* David's *Appointment, being anointed by* Zadok *and* Nathan, *the People triumph.* Jonathan *bringing these News,* Adonijah's *Guests flee.* 50 Adonijah *fleeing to the Horns of the Altar, upon his good Behaviour is dismissed by* Solomon.

Verses Transcrib'd.

NOW King *David* was old, *and* stricken in Years; and they covered him with Cloaths, but he gat no Heat.

15 ¶ And *Bath-sheba* went in unto the King into the Chamber: And the King was very old; and *Abishag* the *Shunammite* ministred unto the King.

16 And

16 And *Bath-ſheba* bowed, and did Obeiſance unto the King: And the King ſaid, What wouldſt thou?

17 And ſhe ſaid unto him, My Lord, thou ſwareſt by the LORD thy GOD unto thine Hand-maid, *ſaying*, Aſſuredly *Solomon* thy Son ſhall reign after me, and he ſhall ſet upon my Throne.

18 And now behold, *Adonijah* reigneth; and now my Lord the King, thou knoweſt *it* not.

19 And he hath ſlain Oxen, and fat Cattle and Sheep in Abundance, and hath called all the Sons of the King, and *Abiathar* the Prieſt, and *Joab* the Captain of the Hoſt: But *Solomon* thy Servant hath he not called.

20 And thou, my Lord, O King, the Eyes of all *Iſrael are* upon thee, that thou ſhouldeſt tell them, who ſhall ſet on the Throne of my Lord the King after him.

21 Otherwiſe it ſhall come to paſs, when my Lord the King ſhall ſleep with his Fathers, that I and my Son *Solomon* ſhall be counted Offenders.

29 And the King ſware, and ſaid, *As* the LORD liveth, that hath redeemed my Soul out of all Diſtreſs,

30 Even as I ſware unto thee by the LORD GOD of *Iſrael*, ſaying, Aſſuredly, *Solomon* thy Son ſhall reign after me, and he ſhall ſet upon my Throne in my Stead; even ſo will I certainly do this Day.

31 Then

31 Then *Bath-sheba* bowed with her Face to the Earth, and did Reverence to the King, and said, Let my Lord King *David* live for ever.

32 And King *David* said, Call me *Zadok* the Priest, and *Nathan* the Prophet, and *Beniah* the Son of *Jehoiada*. And they came before the King,

33 The King also said unto them, Take with you the Servants of your Lord, and cause *Solomon* my Son to ride upon mine own Mule, and bring him down to *Gihon*.

34 And let *Zadok* the Priest, and *Nathan* the Prophet anoint him there King over *Israel*: And blow ye with the Trumpet, and say, GOD save King *Solomon*.

35 Then ye shall come up after him, that he may come and sit upon my Throne; for he shall be King in my Stead: And I have appointed him to be Ruler over *Israel*, and over *Judah*.

36 And *Benaiah* the Son of *Jehoiada* answered the King, and said, Amen: The LORD GOD of my Lord the King, say so *too*.

37 As the LORD hath been with my Lord the King, even so be he with *Solomon*, and make his Throne greater then the Throne of my Lord King *David*.

38 So *Zadok* the Priest, and *Nathan* the Prophet, and *Benaiah* the Son of *Jehoiada*, and the *Cherethites*, and the *Plethites*, went down, and caused *Solomon* to ride upon King *David's* Mule, and brought him to *Gihon*.

37 And *Zadok* the Priest took an Horn of Oyl out of the Tabernacle, and anointed *Solomon*:

lomon: And they blew the Trumpet, and all the People ſaid, GOD ſave King *Solomon.*

40 And all the People came up after him, and the People piped with Pipes, and rejoyced with great Joy, ſo that the Earth rent with the Sound of them.

50 ¶ And *Adonijah* feared becauſe of *Solomon,* and he aroſe, and went, and caught hold of the Horns of the Altar.

51 And it was told *Solomon,* ſaying, Behold, *Adonijah* feareth King *Solomon:* For lo, he hath caught hold on the Horns of the Altar, ſaying, Let King *Solomon* ſwear unto me to Day, that he will not ſlay his Servant with the Sword.

52 And *Solomon* ſaid, If he will ſhew himſelf a worthy Man, there ſhall not an Hair of him fall to the Earth: But if Wickedneſs be found in him, he ſhall die.

53 So King *Solomon* ſent, and they brought him down from the Altar; and he came and bowed himſelf to King *Solomon:* And *Solomon* ſaid unto him, Go to thine Houſe.

KINGS

KINGS Chap. II. Verses 46.

CONTENTS.

1 David *having given a Charge to* Solomon, 3 *of Religiousness,* 5 *of* Joab, 7 *of* Barzillai, 8 *of* Shimei, 10 *dieth.* 12 Solomon *succeedeth.* 13 Adonijah *moving* Bath-sheba *to sue unto* Solomon *for* Abishag, *is put to Death.* 26 Abiathar *having his Life given him, is deprived of the Priest-hood.* 28 Joab *fleeing to the Horns of the Altar, is there slain.* 35 Benaiah *is put in* Joab's *Room, and* Zadok *in* Abiathar's. 36 Shimei *confined to* Jerusalem, *by Occasion of going thence to* Gath, *is put to Death.*

☞ NOW the Days of *David* drew nigh that he should die; and he charged *Solomon* his Son, saying,

" 2 I go the Way of all the Earth: Be thou " Strong therefore, and shew thy self a Man.

" 3 And keep the Charge of the LORD thy " GOD, to walk in his Ways, to keep his " Statutes, and his Commandments, and his " Judgments, and his Testimonies, as it is writ- " ten in the Law of *Moses*, that thou mayest " prosper in all that thou dost, and wither so- " ever thou turnest thy self:

" 4 That the LORD may continue his Word, " which he spake concerning me, saying, If " thy Children take Heed to their Way, to " walk before me in Truth, with all their Heart, " and with all their Soul, there shall not fail " thee, said he, a Man on the Throne of " *Israel.*

5 Moreover

5 Moreover, thou knoweſt alſo what *Joab* the Son of *Zeruiah* did to me, *and* what he did to the two Captains of the Hoſts of *Iſrael*, unto *Abner* the Son of *Ner*, and unto *Amaſa* the Son of *Jether*, whom he ſlew, and ſhed the Blood of War in Peace, and put the Blood of War upon his Girdle that *was* about his Loins, and in his Shoes that *were* on his Feet.

6 Do therefore according to thy Wiſdom, and let not his hoar Head go down to the Grave in Peace.

7 But ſhew Kindneſs unto the Sons of *Barzillai* the *Gileadite*, and let them be of thoſe that eat at thy Table: For ſo they came to me when I fled becauſe of *Abſalom* thy Brother.

8 And behold, *thou haſt* with thee *Shimei* the Son of *Gera*, a *Benjamite* of *Bahurim*, which curſed me with a grievous Curſe, in the Day when I went to *Mahanaim*: But he came down to meet me at *Jordan*, and I ſware to him by the LORD, ſaying, I will not put thee to Death with the Sword.

9 Now therefore hold him not Guiltleſs: For thou *art* a wiſe Man, and knoweſt what thou oughteſt to do unto him; but his hoar Head bring thou down to the Grave with Blood.

10 So *David* ſlept with his Fathers, and was buried in the City of *David*.

11 And the Days that *David* reigned over *Iſrael*, *were* forty Years: Seven Years reigned he in *Hebron*, and thirty and three Years reigned he in *Jeruſalem*.

28 ¶ Then Tidings came to *Joab* (for *Joab* had turned after *Adonijah*, though he turned not

not after *Abſalom*) and *Joab* fled unto the Tabernacle of the LORD, and caught hold on the Horns of the Altar.

29 And it was told King *Solomon* that *Joab* was fled unto the Tabernacle of the LORD, and behold, *he is* by the Altar: Then *Solomon* ſent *Benaiah* the Son of *Jehoiada*, ſaying, Go fall upon him.

34 So *Benaiah* the Son of *Jehoiada* went up, and fell upon him, and ſlew him; and he was buried in his own Houſe in the Wilderneſs.

35 ¶ And the King put *Benaiah* the Son of *Jehoiada* in his Room, over the Hoſt; and *Zadok* the Prieſt did the King put in the Room of *Abiathar*,

36 ¶ And the King ſent and called for *Shimei*, and ſaid unto him, Build thee an Houſe in *Jeruſalem*, and dwell there, and go not forth thence any whither.

37 For it ſhall be, *that* on the Day thou goeſt out, and paſſeſt over the Brook *Kidron*, thou ſhalt know for certain, that thou ſhalt ſurely die: Thy Blood ſhall be upon thine own Head.

38 And *Shimei* ſaid unto the King, The Saying *is* Good: As my Lord the King hath ſaid, ſo will thy Servant do. And *Shimei* dwelt in *Jeruſalem* many Days.

39 And it came to paſs at the End of three Years, that two of the Servants of *Shimei* ran away unto *Achiſh* Son of *Maachah* King of *Gath*: And they told *Shimei*, ſaying, Behold, thy Servants *be* in *Gath*.

40 And *Shimei* aroſe and ſaddled his Aſs, and went to *Gath* to *Achiſh* to ſeek his Servants:

vants: And *Shemei* went and brought his Servants from *Gath*.

41 And it was told *Solomon*, that *Shimei* had gone from *Jeruſalem* to *Gath*, and was come again.

42 And the King ſent and called for *Shemei*, and ſaid unto him, Did I not make thee to ſwear by the LORD, and proteſted unto thee, ſaying, Know for a certain, *that* on the Day thou goeſt out, and walkeſt abroad any whither, that thou ſhalt ſurely die? And thou ſaidſt unto me, The Word that I have heard is Good.

43 Why then haſt thou not kept the Oath of the LORD, and the Commandment that I have charged thee with?

44 The King ſaid moreover unto *Shemei*, Thou knoweſt all the Wickedneſs which thine Heart is privy to, that thou didſt to *David* my Father: Therefore the LORD ſhall return thy Wickedneſs upon thine own Head;

45 And King *Solomon ſhall be* bleſſed, and the Throne of *David* ſhall be eſtabliſhed before the LORD for ever.

46 So the King commanded *Benaiah* the Son of *Jehoiada*, which went out and fell upon him, that he died: And the Kingdom was eſtabliſhed in the Hand of *Solomon*.

KINGS

KINGS. Chap. III. Verses 28.

CONTENTS.

1 Solomon *marrieth* Pharaoh's *Daughter.* 2 *High Places being in Use,* Solomon *sacrificeth at* Gibeon. 5 Solomon *at* Gibeon, *in the Choice which* GOD *gave him, preferring Wisdom, obtaineth Wisdom, and Riches, and Honour.* 16 Solomon's *Judgment between the two Harlots, maketh him renowned.*

THEN *Solomon* made Affinity with *Pharaoh* King of *Egypt*, and took *Pharaoh*'s Daughter, and brought her into the City of *David*, until he had made an End of building his own House, and the House of the LORD, and the Wall of *Jerusalem* round about.

2 Only the People sacrificed in high Places, because there was no House built unto the Name of the LORD, until those Days.

3 And *Solomon* loved the LORD, walking in the Statutes of *David* his Father: Only he sacrificed and burnt Incense in high Places.

4 And the King went to *Gibeon* to sacrifice there; for that *was* the great high Place: A thousand Burnt-offerings did *Solomon* offer upon that Altar.

5 ☞ In *Gibeon* the LORD appeared to *Solomon* in a Dream by Night: And GOD said, Ask what I shall give thee.

" 6 And *Solomon* said, Thou hast shewed unto
" thy Servant *David* my Father great Mercy,
" according as he walked before thee in Truth and
" in Righteousness, and in Uprightness of Heart
" with thee, and thou hast kept for him this
" great

great Kindneſs, that thou haſt given him a Son to ſit on his Throne, as *it is* this Day.

" 7 And now, O LORD my GOD, thou haſt made thy Servant King inſtead of *David* my Father: And I *am but* a little Child: I know not *how* to go out, or come in.

" 8 And thy Servant *is* in the midſt of thy People which thou haſt choſen, a great People, that cannot be numbered nor counted for Multitude.

" 9 Give therefore thy Servant an underſtanding Heart, to judge thy People, that I may diſcern between Good and Bad: For who is able to judge this thy ſo great a People?

" 10 And the Speech pleaſed the LORD, that *Solomon* had asked this Thing.

" 11 And GOD ſaid unto him, Becauſe thou haſt asked this Thing, and haſt not asked for thy ſelf long Life, neither haſt asked Riches for thy ſelf, nor haſt asked the Life of thine Enemies, but haſt asked for thy ſelf Underſtanding to diſcern Judgment;

" 12 Behold, I have done according to thy Words: Lo, I have given thee a wiſe and an underſtanding Heart, ſo that there was none like thee before thee, neither after thee ſhall any ariſe like unto thee.

" 13 And I have alſo given thee that which thou haſt not asked, both Riches and Honour: So that there ſhall not be any among the Kings like unto thee, all thy Days.

" 14 And if thou wilt walk in my Ways, to keep my Statutes and my Commandments,

" as thy Father *David* did walk, then I wi
" lengthen thy Days.

15 And *Solomon* awoke, and behold *it was* Dream: And he came to *Jeruſalem*, and ſtoo before the Ark of the Covenant of the LORD and offered Burnt-offerings, and Peace-offering and made a Feaſt unto all his Servants.

KINGS Chap. IV. Verſes 34.

CONTENTS.

1 Solomon's *Princes.* 7 *His twelve Officer for Proviſion.* 20, 24 *The Peace and Large neſs of his Kingdom.* 22 *His daily Provi ſion.* 26 *His Stables.* 29 *His Wiſdom.*

SO King *Solomon* was King over all *Iſrael.*

20 ¶ And *Judah* and *Iſrael were* man as the Sand which *is* by the Sea in Multitude eating and drinking, and making merry.

21 And *Solomon* reigned over all Kingdoms from the River unto the Land of the *Philiſtines* and unto the Border of *Egypt*: They brough Preſents, and ſerved *Solomon* all the Days of hi Life.

25 And *Judah* and *Iſrael* dwelt ſafely, every Man under his Vine, and under his Fig-tree from *Dan* even to *Beer-ſheba*, all the Days o *Solomon.*

29 ☞ And GOD gave *Solomon* Wiſdom and Underſtanding, exceeding much, and Largeneſ of Heart, even as the Sand on the Sea-ſhore

" 30 And

" 30 And *Solomon*'s Wiſdom excelled the " Wiſdom of all the Children of the *Eaſt*- " Country, and all the Wiſdom of *Egypt*.

" 31 For he was wiſer then all Men; then " *Ethan* the *Ezrahite*, and *Heman*, and *Chal-* " *col*, and *Darda*, the Son of *Mahol*: And his " Fame was in all Nations round about.

" 32 And he ſpake three thouſand Proverbs: " And his Songs were a thouſand and five.

" 33 And he ſpake of Trees, from the Ce- " dar-tree that *is* in *Lebanon*, even unto the " Hyſſop that ſpringeth out of the Wall: He " ſpake alſo of Beaſts, and of Fowl, and of " creeping Things, and of Fiſhes.

" 34 And there came of all People to hear " the Wiſdom of *Solomon*, from all Kings of " the Earth, which had heard of his Wiſdom.

KINGS Chap. V. Verſes 18.

CONTENTS.

1 Hiram *ſending to congratulate* Solomon, *is certified of his Purpoſe to build a Temple, and deſired to furniſh him with Timber thereto.* 7 Hiram *bleſſing* GOD *for* Solomon, *and requeſting Food for his Family, furniſheth him with Trees.* 13 *The Number of* Solomon's *Workmen and Labourers.*

AND *Hiram* King of *Tyre* ſent his Servants unto *Solomon*; for he had heard that they had anointed him King in the Room of his Father, for *Hiram* was ever a Lover of *David*.

2 And *Solomon* ſent to *Hiram*, ſaying,

3 Thou knoweſt how that *David* my Father could not build an Houſe to the Name of the LORD his GOD, for the Wars which were about him on every Side, until the LORD put them under the Soles of his Feet.

4 But now the LORD my GOD hath given me Reſt on every Side, *ſo that there is* neither Adverſary, nor evil Occurrent.

5 And behold, I purpoſe to build an Houſe unto the Name of the LORD my GOD, as the LORD ſpake unto *David* my Father, ſaying, Thy Son whom I will ſet upon thy Throne in thy Room, he ſhall build an Houſe unto my Name.

6 Now therefore command thou, that they hew me Cedar-trees out of *Labanon*, and my Servants ſhall be with thy Servants: And unto thee will I give Hire for thy Servants, according to all that thou ſhalt appoint: For thou knoweſt that *there is* not among us any that can Skill to hew Timber, like unto the *Sidonians*.

7 ¶ And it came to paſs, when *Hiram* heard the Words of *Solomon*, That he rejoyced greatly, and ſaid, Bleſſed be the LORD this Day which hath given unto *David* a wiſe Son over this great People.

8 And *Hiram* ſent to *Solomon*, ſaying, I have conſidered the Things which thou ſenteſt to me for: *And* I will do all thy Deſire concerning Timber of Cedar, and concerning Timber of Fir.

9 My Servants ſhall bring *them* down from *Labanon* unto the Sea: And I will convey them by the Sea in Flotes, unto the Place that thou ſhal

alt appoint me, and will cauſe them to be iſcharged there, and thou ſhalt receive *them*: nd thou ſhalt accompliſh my Deſire, in giving ood for my Houſhold.

10 So *Hiram* gave *Solomon* Cedar-trees, and ir-trees, *according to* all his Deſire.

15 And *Solomon* had threeſcore and ten Thouand that bare Burdens, and fourſcore Thouſand ewers in the Mountains:

16 Beſides the Chief of *Solomon*'s Officers hich *were* over the Work, three Thouſand nd three Hundred, which ruled over the Peoe that wrought in the Work.

17 And the King commanded, and they rought great Stones, coſtly Stones, *and* hewed tones, to lay the Foundation of the Houſe.

18 And *Solomon*'s Builders, and *Hiram*'s uilders did hew *them*, and the Stone-ſquarers: o they prepared Timber and Stones to build he Houſe.

KINGS. Chap. VI. Verſes 38.

CONTENTS.

The building of Solomon's *Temple.* 5 *The Chambers thereof.* 11 *GOD's Promiſe unto it.* 15 *The ceiling and adorning of it.* 23 *The Cherubims.* 31 *The Doors.* 36 *The Court.* 37 *The Time of building it.*

AND it came to paſs in the four hundred and fourſcore Year after the Children of *Iſrael* were come out of the Land of *Egypt*, in he fourth Year of *Solomon*'s Reign over *Iſrael*,

in the Month *Zif*, which *is* the second Month, that he began to build the House of the LORD.

2 And the House which King *Solomon* built for the LORD, the Length thereof *was* three-score Cubits, and the Breadth thereof twenty *Cubits*, and the Height thereof thirty Cubits.

7 And the House, when it was in building, was built of Stone, made ready before it was brought thither: So that there was neither Hammer, nor Ax, *nor* any Tool of Iron heard in the House, while it was in building.

11 ☞ And the Word of the LORD came to *Solomon*, saying,

" 12 *Concerning* this House, which thou art
" in building, if thou wilt walk in my Statutes,
" and execute my Judgments, and keep all my
" Commandments to walk in them: Then
" will I perform my Word with thee, which
" I spake unto *David* thy Father.

" 13 And I will dwell among the Children of
" *Israel*, and will not forsake my People *Israel*.

14 So *Solomon* built the House, and finished it.

22 And the whole House he overlaid with Gold, until he had finished all the House: Also the whole Altar that *was* by the Oracle he overlaid with Gold.

37 ¶ In the fourth Year was the Foundation of the House of the LORD laid, in the Month *Zif*.

38 And in the eleventh Year, in the Month *Bul*, which *is* the eighth Month, was the House finished throughout all the Parts thereof, and according

according to all the Faſhion of it: So was he ſeven Years in building it.

KINGS Chap. VII. Verſes 51.

CONTENTS.

1 *The building of* Solomon's *Houſe,* 2 *of the Houſe of* Lebanon, 6 *of the Porch of Pillars,* 7 *of the Porch of Judgment,* 8 *of the Houſe for* Pharaoh's *Daughter.* 13 Hiram's *Work of the two Pillars,* 23 *of the molten Sea,* 27 *of the ten Baſes,* 38 *of the ten Lavers,* 40 *and all the Veſſels.*

Verſes ——

KINGS Chap. VIII. Verſes 66.

CONTENTS.

1 *The Feaſt of the Dedication of the Temple.* 12, 54 Solomon's *Bleſſing.* 22 Solomon's *Prayer.* 62 *His Sacrifice of Peace offerings.*

THEN *Solomon* aſſembled the Elders of *Iſrael,* and all the Heads of the Tribes, the Chief of the Fathers of the Children of *Iſrael,* unto King *Solomon,* in *Jeruſalem,* that they might bring up the Ark of the Covenant of the LORD, out of the City of *David,* which *is Zion.*

2 And all the Men of *Iſrael* aſſembled themſelves unto King *Solomon* at the Feaſt in the Month *Ethanim,* which *is* the ſeventh Month.

3 And all the Elders of *Israel* came, and the Priests took up the Ark.

4 And they brought up the Ark of the LORD, and the Tabernacle of the Congregation, and all the holy Vessels that *were* in the Tabernacle, even those did the Priests and the *Levites* bring up.

5 And King *Solomon*, and all the Congregation of *Israel*, that were assembled unto him, were with him before the Ark, sacrificing Sheep, and Oxen, that could not be told nor numbred for Multitude.

6 And the Priests brought in the Ark of the Covenant of the LORD unto his Place, into the Oracle of the House to the most Holy *Place*, *even* under the Wings of the Cherubims.

7 For the Cherubims spread forth *their* two Wings over the Place of the Ark, and the Cherubims covered the Ark, and the Staves thereof above.

9 *There was* nothing in the Ark save the two Tables of Stone which *Moses* put there at *Horeb*, when the LORD made *a Covenant* with the Children of *Israel*, when they came out of the Land of *Egypt*.

14 And the King turned his Face about, and blessed all the Congregation of *Israel*: And all the Congregation of *Israel* stood.

15 And he said, Blessed *be* the LORD GOD of *Israel*, which spake with his Mouth unto *David* my Father, and hath with his Hand fulfilled *it*, saying,

16 Since

16 Since the Day that I brought forth my People *Iſrael* out of *Egypt*, I choſe no City out of all the Tribes of *Iſrael* to build an Houſe, that my Name might be therein; but I choſe *David* to be over my People *Iſrael*.

17 And it was in the Heart of *David* my Father, to build an Houſe for the Name of the LORD GOD of *Iſrael*

18 And the LORD ſaid unto *David* my Father, Whereas it was in thine Heart to build an Houſe in my Name, thou didſt well that it was in thine Heart:

19 Nevertheleſs, thou ſhalt not build the Houſe, but thy Son that ſhall come forth out of thy Loins, he ſhall build the Houſe unto my Name.

20 And the LORD hath performed his Word that he ſpake, and I am riſen up in the Room of *David* my Father, and ſit on the Throne of *Iſrael*, as the LORD promiſed, and have built an Houſe for the Name of the LORD GOD of *Iſrael*.

21 And I have ſet there a Place for the Ark, wherein *is* the Covenant of the LORD, which he made with our Fathers, when he brought them out of the Land of *Egypt*.

22 ☞ And *Solomon* ſtood before the Altar of the LORD, in the Preſence of all the Congregation of *Iſrael*, and ſpread forth his Hands toward Heaven:

" 23 And he ſaid, LORD GOD of *Iſrael*, " *there is* no GOD like thee, in Heaven above, " or on Earth beneath, who keepeſt Covenant

" and

" and Mercy with thy Servants, that walk be-
" fore thee with all their Heart:
" 24 Who haſt kept with thy Servant *David*
" my Father that which thou promiſedſt him:
" Thou ſpakeſt alſo with thy Mouth, and haſt
" fulfilled *it* with thine Hand, as *it is* this Day.
" 25 Therefore now, LORD GOD of *Iſrael*,
" keep with thy Servant *David* my Father
" that thou promiſedſt him, ſaying, There ſhall
" not fail thee a Man in my Sight to ſit on
" the Throne of *Iſrael*; ſo that thy Chil-
" dren take Heed to their Way, that they walk
" before me as thou haſt walked before me:
" 26 And now, O GOD of *Iſrael*, let thy
" Word, I pray thee, be verified, which thou
" ſpakeſt unto thy Servant *David* my Father.
" 27 But will GOD indeed dwell on the
" Earth? Behold the Heaven, and Heaven of
" Heavens cannot contain thee, how much leſs
" this Houſe that I have builded?
" 28 Yet have thou Reſpect unto the Pray-
" er of thy Servant, and to his Supplication,
" O LORD my GOD, to hearken unto the Cry
" and to the Prayer, which thy Servant pray-
" eth before thee To-day:
" 29 That thine Eyes may be open toward
" this Houſe Night and Day, *even* toward the
" Place of which thou haſt ſaid, My Name
" ſhall be there: That thou mayeſt hearken
" unto the Prayer which thy Servant ſhall make
" towards this Place.
" 30 And hearken thou to the Supplication
" of thy Servant, and of thy People *Iſrael*,
" when they ſhall pray towards this Place: And
" hear

" hear thou in Heaven thy Dwelling-place, and
" when thou heareſt, forgive.

" 31 ¶ If any Man treſpaſs againſt his Neigh-
" bour, and an Oath be laid upon him to cauſe
" him to ſwear, and the Oath come before
" thine Altar in this Houſe:

" 32 Then hear thou in Heaven, and do,
" and judge thy Servants, condemning the Wick-
" ed, to bring his Way upon his Head, and
" juſtifying the Righteous, to give him accord-
" ing to his Righteouſneſs.

" 33 ¶ When thy People *Iſrael* be ſmitten
" down before the Enemy, becauſe they have
" ſinned againſt thee, and ſhall turn again to
" thee, and confeſs thy Name, and pray, and
" make Supplication unto thee in this Houſe:

" 34 Then hear thou in Heaven, and forgive
" the Sin of thy People *Iſrael*, and bring them
" again unto the Land which thou gaveſt unto
" their Fathers.

" 35 ¶ When Heaven is ſhut up, and there is
" nō Rain, becauſe they have ſinned againſt
" thee; if they pray towards this Place, and
" confeſs thy Name, and turn aſide from their
" Sin, when thou afflicteſt them:

" 36 Then hear thou in Heaven, and forgive
" the Sin of thy Servants, and of thy People
" *Iſrael*, that thou teach them the good Way
" wherein they ſhould walk, and give Rain
" upon thy Land which thou haſt given to thy
" People for an Inheritance.

" 37 ¶ If there be in the Land Famine, if
" there be Peſtilence, Blaſting, Mildew, Locuſt,
" *or* if there be Caterpiller; if their Enemy
" beſiege

" 51 For they *be* thy People, and thine Inhe
" ritance, which thou broughteſt forth out o
" *Egypt*, from the midſt of the Furnace o
" Iron:

" 52 That thine Eyes may be open unto the
" Supplication of thy Servant, and unto the
" Supplication of thy People *Iſrael*, to hearken
" unto them in all that they call for unto
" thee.

" 53 For thou didſt ſeparate them from among
" all the People of the Earth, *to be* thine Inhe-
" ritance, as thou ſpakeſt by the Hand of *Moſes*
" thy Servant, when thou broughteſt our Fa-
" thers out of *Egypt*, O LORD GOD.

" 54 And it was *ſo*, that when *Solomon* had
" made an End of praying all this Prayer and
" Supplication unto the LORD, he aroſe from
" before the Altar of the LORD, from kneeling
" on his Knees, with his Hands ſpread up to
" Heaven.

" 55 And he ſtood and bleſſed all the Con-
" gregation of *Iſrael*, with a loud Voice, ſay-
" ing,

" 56 Bleſſed *be* the LORD, that hath given
" Reſt unto his People *Iſrael*, according to all
" that he promiſed: There hath not failed one
" Word of all his good Promiſe, which he pro-
" miſed by the Hand of *Moſes* his Servant.

" 57 The LORD our GOD be with us, as he
" was with our Fathers: Let him not leave us,
" nor forſake us:

" 58 That he may incline our Hearts unto
" him, to walk in all his Ways, and to keep

" his

" his Commandments, and his Statutes, and his " Judgments, which he commanded our Fathers.

" 59 And let theſe my Words wherewith I " have made Supplication before the LORD, be " nigh unto the LORD our GOD Day and Night, " that he maintain the Voice of his Servant, and " the Cauſe of his People *Iſrael* at all Times, " as the Matter ſhall require:

" 60 That all the People of the Earth may " know that the LORD *is* GOD, *and that there* " *is* none elſe.

" 61 Let your Heart therefore be perfect " with the LORD our GOD, to walk in his Sta- " tutes, and to keep his Commandments, as at " this Day.

62 ¶ And the King, and all *Iſrael* with him, offered Sacrifice before the LORD.

63 And *Solomon* offered a Sacrifice of Peace-offerings, which he offered unto the LORD, two and twenty thouſand Oxen, and an hundred and twenty thouſand Sheep: So the King and all the Children of *Iſrael* dedicated the Houſe of the LORD.

66 On the eighth Day he ſent the People away: And they bleſſed the King, and went unto their Tents joyful, and glad of Heart, for all the Goodneſs that the LORD had done for *David* his Servant, and for *Iſrael* his People.

KINGS

KINGS Chap. IX. Verses 28.

CONTENTS.

1 *GOD's Covenant in a Vision with* Solomon 10 *The mutual Presents of* Solomon *and* Hiram. 15 *In* Solomon's *Works the* Gentiles *were his Bond-men, the* Israelites *honourable Servants.* 24 Pharaoh's *Daughter removeth to her House.* 25 Solomon's *yearly solemn Sacrifices.* 26 *His Navy fetcheth Gold from* Ophir.

AND it came to pass when *Solomon* had finished the building of the House of the LORD, and the King's House, and all *Solomon's* Desire which he was pleased to do,

2 ☞ That the LORD appeared to *Solomon* the second Time, as he had appeared to him at *Gibeon.*

" 3 And the LORD said unto him, I have " heard thy Prayer and thy Supplication that " thou hast made before me: I have hallowed " this House which thou hast built, to put my " Name there for ever, and mine Eyes and mine " Heart shall be there perpetually.

" 4 And if thou wilt walk before me, as *David* thy Father walked, in Integrity of Heart, " and in Uprightness, to do according to all that " I have commanded thee, *and* wilt keep my " Statutes and my Judgments:

" 5 Then I will establish the Throne of thy " Kingdom upon *Israel* for ever, as I promised " to *David* thy Father, saying, There shall not " fail thee a Man upon the Throne of *Israel.*

" 6 *But*

" 6 *But* if you ſhall at all turn from fol-
" lowing me, you or your Children, and will
" not keep my Commandments and my Statutes,
" which I have ſet before you, but go and ſerve
" other Gods, and worſhip them:
" 7 Then will I cut off *Iſrael* out of the
" Land which I have given them; and this
" Houſe which I have hallowed for my Name,
" will I caſt out of my Sight, and *Iſrael* ſhall
" be a Proverb and a By-word among all People.
" 8 And at this Houſe *which* is high, every
" one that paſſeth by it ſhall be aſtoniſhed,
" and ſhall hiſs; and they ſhall ſay, Why hath
" the LORD done this unto this Land, and to
" this Houſe?
" 9 And they ſhall anſwer, Becauſe they
" forſook the LORD their GOD, who brought
" forth their Fathers out of the Land of *Egypt*,
" and have taken hold of other Gods, and have
" worſhiped them, and ſerved them: There-
" fore hath the LORD brought upon them all
" this Evil.

KINGS Chap. X. Verſes 29.

CONTENTS.

1 *The Queen of* Sheba *admireth the Wiſdom of* Solomon. 14 Solomon's *Gold.* 16 *His Targets.* 18 *The Throne of Ivory.* 21 *His Veſſels.* 24 *His Preſents.* 16 *His Chariots and Horſes.* 28 *His Tribute.*

AND when the Queen of *Sheba* heard of the Fame of *Solomon*, concerning the

Name of the LORD, she came to prove him with hard Questions.

2 And she came to *Jerusalem*, with a very great Train, with Camels that bare Spices, and very much Gold, and precious Stones: And when she was come to *Solomon*, she communed with him of all that was in her Heart.

3 And *Solomon* told her all her Questions: There was not *any* Thing hid from the King, which he told her not.

4 And when the Queen of *Sheba* had seen all *Solomon's* Wisdom, and the House that he had built.

5 And the Meat of his Table, and the Sitting of his Servants, and the Attendance of his Ministers, and their Apparel, and his Cup-bearers, and his Ascent by which he went up unto the House of the LORD: There was no more Spirit in her.

6 And she said unto the King, It was a true Report that I heard in mine own Land, of thy Acts, and of thy Wisdom.

7 Howbeit, I believed not the Words, until I came, and mine Eyes have seen *it*; and behold, the all was not told me: Thy Wisdom and Prosperity exceedeth the Fame which I heard.

8 Happy *are* thy Men, happy *are* these thy Servants, which stand continually before thee, *and* hear thy Wisdom.

9 ☞ Blessed be the LORD thy GOD, which delighted in thee, to set thee on the Throne of *Israel*; because the LORD loved *Israel* for ever, therefore

therefore made he thee King, to do Judgment and Juſtice.

10 She gave the King an hundred and twenty Talents of Gold, and of Spices very great Store, and precious Stones: There came no more ſuch Abundance of Spices, as theſe which the Queen of *Sheba* gave to King *Solomon*.

13 And King *Solomon* gave unto the Queen of *Sheba* all her Deſire whatſoever ſhe asked, beſides *that* which *Solomon* gave of his royal Bounty: So ſhe turned, and went to her own Country, ſhe and her Servants.

23 So King *Solomon* exceeded all the Kings of the Earth, for Riches, and Wiſdom.

24 And all the Earth ſought to *Solomon*, to hear his Wiſdom which GOD had given him.

KINGS Chap. XI. Verſes 43.

CONTENTS.

1 Solomon's *Wives and Concubines.* 4 *In his old Age they draw him to Idolatry.* 9 *GOD threatneth him.* 14 Solomon's *Adverſaries were* Hadad, *who was entertained in* Egypt; 23 Rezon, *who reigned in* Damaſcus; 26 *and* Jeroboam, *to whom* Ahijah *propheſied.* 41 Solomon's *Acts, Reign, and Death*: Reho-boam *ſucceedeth him.*

BUT King *Solomon* loved many ſtrange Women, together with the Daughter of *Pharaoh*, Women of the *Moabites*, *Ammonites*, *Edomites*, *Zidonians*, *and Hittites*:

2 Of the Nations *concerning* which the LORD ſaid unto the Children of *Iſrael*, Ye ſhall not go in to them, neither ſhall they come in unto you, *for* ſurely they will turn away your Heart after their Gods: *Solomon* clave unto theſe in Love.

3 And he had ſeven hundred Wives, Princeſſes, and three hundred Concubines: And his Wives turned away his Heart.

4 For it came to paſs when *Solomon* was old, *that* his Wives turned away his Heart after other Gods: And his Heart was not perfect with the LORD his GOD, as *was* the Heart of *David* his Father.

5 For *Solomon* went after *Aſhtoreth* the Goddeſs of the *Zidonians*, and after *Milcom* the Abomination of the *Amorites*.

6 And *Solomon* did Evil in the Sight of the LORD, and went not fully after the LORD, as *did David* his Father.

9 ¶ And the LORD was angry with *Solomon*, becauſe his Heart was turned from the LORD GOD of *Iſrael*, which had appeared unto him twice,

10 And had commanded him concerning this Thing, that he ſhould not go after other Gods: But he kept not that which the LORD commanded.

11 Wherefore the LORD ſaid unto *Solomon*, Foraſmuch as this is done of thee, and thou haſt not kept my Covenant and my Statutes which I have commanded thee, I will ſurely rend the Kingdom from thee, and will give it to thy Servant.

12 Not-

12 Notwithſtanding in thy Days I will not do it, for *David* thy Father's ſake: *But* I will rend it out of the Hand of thy Son.

13 Howbeit, I will not rend away all the Kingdom: *But* will give one Tribe to thy Son, for *David* my Servant's ſake, and for *Jeruſalem*'s ſake which I have choſen.

41 ¶ And the Reſt of the Acts of *Solomon*, and all that he did, and his Wiſdom, *are* they not written in the Book of the Acts of *Solomon*?

42 And the Time that *Solomon* reigned in *Jeruſalem*, over all *Iſrael*, *was* forty Years.

43 And *Solomon* ſlept with his Fathers, and was buried in the City of *David* his Father: And *Rehoboam* his Son reigned in his Stead.

KINGS Chap. XII. Verſes 33.

CONTENTS.

1 *The* Iſraelites *aſſembled at* Shechem *to crown* Rehoboam. 6 Rehoboam *refuſing the old Mens Counſel, by the Advice of young Men, anſwereth them roughly.* 16 *Ten Tribes revolting, kill* Adoram, *and make* Rehoboam *to flee.* 20 Jeroboam *is made King.* 21 Rehoboam *raiſing an Army, is forbidden by* Shemaiah. 25 Jeroboam *ſtrengtheneth himſelf by Cities, and by the Idolatry of the two Calves.*

AND *Rehoboam* went to *Shechem*: For all *Iſrael* were come to *Shechem* to make him King.

2 And it came to paſs when *Jeroboam* the Son of *Nebat*, who was yet in *Egypt*, heard

of it (for he was fled from the Presence of King *Solomon*, and *Jeroboam* dwelt in *Egypt*)

3 That they sent and called him: And *Jeroboam*, and all the Congregation of *Israel* came, and spake unto *Rehoboam*, saying,

4 Thy Father made our Yoke grievous: Now therefore make thou the grievous Service of thy Father, and his heavy Yoke which he put upon us, lighter, and we will serve thee.

5 And he said unto them, Depart yet *for* three Days, then come again to me. And the People departed.

6 ¶ And King *Rehoboam* consulted with the old Men that stood before *Solomon* his Father, while he yet lived, and said, How do you advise that I may answer this People?

7 And they spake unto him, saying, If thou wilt be a Servant unto this People this Day, and wilt serve them, and answer them, and speak good Words to them, then they will be thy Servants for ever.

8 But he forsook the Counsel of the old Men, which they had given him, and consulted with the young Men that were grown up with him, *and* which stood before him:

9 And he said unto them, What Counsel give ye, that we may answer this People, who have spoken to me, saying, Make the Yoke which thy Father did put upon us, lighter?

10 And the young Men that were grown up with him, spake unto him, saying, Thus shalt thou speak unto this People that spake unto thee, saying, Thy Father made our Yoke heavy, but make thou *it* lighter unto us; thus shalt thou

thou ſay unto them, My little *Finger* ſhall be thicker than my Father's Loins.

11 And now whereas my Father did lade you with a heavy Yoke, I will add to your Yoke: My Father hath chaſtiſed you with Whips, but I will chaſtiſe you with Scorpions.

12 ¶ So *Jeroboam* and all the People came to *Rehoboam* the third Day, as the King had appointed, ſaying, Come to me again the third Day.

13 And the King anſwered the People roughly, and forſook the old Mens Counſel that they gave him;

14 And ſpake to them after the Counſel of the young Men, ſaying, My Father made your Yoke heavy, and I will add to your Yoke; my Father *alſo* chaſtiſed you with Whips, but I will chaſtiſe you with Scorpions.

15 Wherefore the King hearkned not unto the People; for the Cauſe was from the LORD, that he might perform his Saying, which the LORD ſpake by *Ahijah* the *Shilonite* unto *Jeroboam* the Son of *Nebat*.

16 ¶ So when all *Iſrael* ſaw that the King hearkned not unto them, the People anſwered the King, ſaying, What Portion have we in *David?* Neither *have we* Inheritance in the Son of *Jeſſe:* To your Tents, O *Iſrael:* Now ſee to thine own Houſe, *David.* So *Iſrael* departed unto their Tents.

20 And it came to paſs when all *Iſrael* heard that *Jeroboam* was come again, that they ſent and called him unto the Congregation, and made him King over all *Iſrael:* There was none that

followed the House of *David*, but the Tribe of *Judah* only.

25 ¶ Then *Jeroboam* built *Shechem* in Mount *Ephraim*, and dwelt therein, and went out from thence, and built *Penuel*.

26 And *Jeroboam* said in his Heart, Now shall the Kingdom return to the House of *David*:

27 If this People go up to do Sacrifice in the House of the LORD at *Jerusalem*, then shall the Heart of this People turn again unto their Lord, *even* unto *Rehoboam* King of *Judah*, and they shall kill me, and go again to *Rehoboam* King of *Judah*.

28 Whereupon the King took Counsel, and made two Calves *of* Gold, and said unto them, It is too much for you to go up to *Jerusalem*: Behold thy Gods, O *Israel*, which brought thee up out of the Land of *Egypt*.

29 And he set the one in *Beth-el*, and the other put he in *Dan*.

30 And this Thing became a Sin: For the People went *to worship* before the one, *even* unto *Dan*.

KINGS Chap. XIII. Verſes 34.

CONTENTS.

1 Jeroboam's *Hand that offered Violence to him that propheſied againſt his Altar at* Beth-el, *withereth,* 6 *and at the Prayer of the Prophet is reſtored.* 7 *The Prophet refuſing the King's Entertainment, departeth from* Beth-el. 11 *An old Prophet ſeducing him, bringeth him back.* 20 *He is reproved by* GOD, 23 *ſlain by a Lion,* 26 *buried by the old Prophet,* 31 *who confirmeth his Prophecy.* 33 Jeroboam's *Obſtinacy*

AND behold, there came a Man of GOD out of *Judah*, by the Word of the LORD unto *Beth-el*: And *Jeroboam* ſtood by the Altar to burn Incenſe.

2 And he cried againſt the Altar in the Word of the LORD, and ſaid, O Altar, Altar, thus ſaith the LORD, Behold, a Child ſhall be born unto the Houſe of *David*, *Joſiah* by Name, and upon thee ſhall he offer the Prieſts of the high Places that burn Incenſe upon thee, and Mens Bones ſhall be burnt upon thee.

3 And he gave a Sign the ſame Day, ſaying, This *is* the Sign which the LORD hath ſpoken; Behold, the Altar ſhall be rent; and the Aſhes that *are* upon it ſhall be poured out.

4 And it came to paſs when King *Jeroboam* heard the Saying of the Man of GOD, which had cried againſt the Altar in *Beth-el*, that he put forth his Hand from the Altar, ſaying, Lay hold on him. And his Hand which he put forth

forth against him, dried up, so that he could not pull it in again to him.

5 The Altar also was rent, and the Ashes poured out from the Altar, according to the Sign which the Man of GOD had given by the Word of the LORD.

6 And the King answered and said unto the Man of GOD, Intreat now the Face of the LORD thy GOD, and pray for me, that my Hand may be restored me again. And the Man of GOD besought the LORD, and the King's Hand was restored again, and became as *it was* before.

7 And the King said unto the Man of God, Come home with me, and refresh thy self, and I will give thee a Reward.

8 And the Man of said unto the King, If thou wilt give me half thine House, I will not go in with thee, neither will I eat Bread, nor drink Water in this Place.

9 For so was it charged me by the Word of the LORD, saying, Eat no Bread, nor drink Water, nor turn again by the same Way that thou camest.

10 So he went another Way, and returned not by the Way that he came to *Beth-el*.

33 ¶ After this Thing, *Jeroboam* returned not from his evil Way, but made again the lowest of the People, Priests of the high Places: Whosoever would, he consecrated him, and he became *one* of the Priests of the high Places.

34 And this Thing became a Sin unto the House of *Jeroboam*, even to cut *it* off, and to destroy *it* from off the Face of the Earth.

KING

KINGS Chap. XIV. Verſes 31.

CONTENTS.

Abijah *being ſick,* Jeroboam *ſendeth his Wife diſguiſed with Preſents to the Prophet* Ahijah *at* Shiloh. 5 Ahijah *forewarned by* GOD, *denounceth* GOD's *Judgment.* 17 Abijah *dieth, and is buried.* 19 Nadab *ſucceedeth* Jeroboam. 21 Rehoboam's *wicked Reign.* 25 Shiſhak *ſpoileth* Jeruſalem. 29 Abijam *ſucceedeth* Rehoboam.

AT that Time *Abijah* the Son of *Jeroboam* fell ſick.

2 And *Jeroboam* ſaid to his Wife, Ariſe, I pray thee, and diſguiſe thy ſelf, that thou be not known to be the Wife of *Jeroboam*: And get thee to *Shiloh*; behold, there *is Ahijah* the Prophet, which told me that I ſhould *be* King over this People.

3 —— He ſhall tell thee what ſhall become of the Child.

4 And *Jeroboam*'s Wife did ſo, and aroſe, and went to *Shiloh*, and came to the Houſe of *Ahijah*: But *Ahijah* could not ſee, for his Eyes were ſet by reaſon of his Age.

5 ¶ And the LORD ſaid unto *Ahijah*, Behold, the Wife of *Jeroboam* cometh to ask a Thing of thee for her Son, for he *is* ſick: Thus and thus ſhalt thou ſay unto her: For it ſhall be when ſhe cometh in, that ſhe ſhall feign her ſelf *to be* another *Woman.*

6 And it was *ſo*, when *Ahijah* heard the ſound of her Feet, as ſhe came in at the Door, that he ſaid, Come in, thou Wife of *Jeroboam*, why

why feigneſt thou thy ſelf *to be* another? For *am* ſent to thee with heavy *Tidings*.

7 Go, tell *Jeroboam*, Thus ſaith the LORD GOD of *Iſrael*, Foraſmuch as I exalted th from among the People, and made thee Prin over my People *Iſrael*,

8 And rent the Kingdom away from t Houſe of *David*, and gave it thee; and y thou haſt not been as my Servant *David*, wh kept my Commandments, and who follow me with all his Heart, to do *that* only *whi was* Right in mine Eyes,

9 But haſt done Evil above all that were b fore thee: For thou haſt gone and made th other Gods, and molten Images, to provo me to Anger, and haſt caſt me behind th Back:

10 Therefore behold, I will bring Evil upo the Houſe of *Jeroboam*, and will cut off fro *Jeroboam* him that piſſeth againſt the Wall, a him that is ſhut up and left in *Iſrael*, and wi take away the Remnant of the Houſe of *Jer boam*, as a Man taketh away Dung, till it b all gone.

11 Him that dieth of *Jeroboam* in the Cit ſhall the Dogs eat: And him that dieth in th Field, ſhall the Fowls of the Air eat: For th LORD hath ſpoken *it*.

12 Ariſe thou therefore, get thee to thine ow Houſe: *And* when thy Feet enter into the Cit the Child ſhall die.

13 And all *Iſrael* ſhall mourn for him, an bury him: For he only of *Jeroboam* ſhall com to the Grave, becauſe in him there is foun

ſom

ome good Thing toward the LORD GOD of *Iſrael*, in the Houſe of *Jeroboam*.

14 Moreover, the LORD ſhall raiſe him up King over *Iſrael*, who ſhall cut off the Houſe of *Jeroboam* that Day: But what? Even now.

17 ¶ And *Jeroboam*'s Wife aroſe, and departed, and came to *Tirzah*: *And* when ſhe came to the Threſhold of the Door, the Child died.

19 And the Reſt of the Acts of *Jeroboam*, how he warred, and how he reigned, behold, they *are* written in the Book of the *Chronicles* of the Kings of *Iſrael*.

20 And the Days which *Jeroboam* reigned, *were* two and twenty Years: And he ſlept with his Fathers, and *Nadab* his Son reigned in his Stead.

21 ¶ And *Rehoboam* the Son of *Solomon* reigned in *Judah*: *Rehoboam was* forty and one Years old when he began to reign, and he reigned ſeventeen Years in *Jeruſalem*, the City which the LORD did chooſe out of all the Tribes of *Iſrael*, to put his Name there: And his Mother's Name *was Naamah* an *Ammoniteſs*.

22 And *Judah* did Evil in the Sight of the LORD, and they provoked him to Jealouſy with their Sins which they had committed, above all that their Fathers had done.

23 For they alſo built them high Places, and Images, and Groves on every high Hill, and under every green Tree.

24 And there were alſo *Sodomites* in the Land, *and* they did according to all the Abominations

minations of the Nations which the LORD c
out before the Children of *Israel*.

29 ¶ Now the Reſt of the Acts of *Rehoboa*
and all that he did, *are* they not written in t
Book of the *Chronicles* of the Kings of *Judah*

30 And there was War between *Rehoboa*
and *Jeroboam* all *their* Days.

31 And *Rehoboam* ſlept with his Fathers, a
was buried with his Fathers in the City
David: And his Mother's Name *was Naama*
an *Ammoniteſs*. And *Abijam* his Son reigne
in his Stead.

KINGS Chap. XV. Verſes 34.

CONTENTS.

1 Abijam's *wicked Reign*. 7 Aſa *ſucceedet*
him. 9 Aſa's *good Reign*. 16 *The War b*
tween Baaſha *and him, cauſeth him to ma*
a League with Ben-hadad. 23 Jehoſhapha
ſucceedeth Aſa. 25 Nadab's *wicked Reig*
27 Baaſha *conſpiring againſt him, executet*
Ahijah's *Prophecy*. 31 Nadab's *Acts an*
Death. 33 Baaſha's *wicked Reign*.

NOW in the eighteenth Year of King *Je*
roboam the Son of *Nebat*, reigned *Ab*
jam over *Judah*.

2 Three Years reigned he in *Jeruſalem*: An
his Mother's Name *was Maachah*, the Daughte
of *Abiſhalom*.

3 And he walked in all the Sins of his Fa
ther, which he had done before him: And h
Hea

Heart was not perfect with the LORD his GOD, as the Heart of *David* his Father.

7 Now the Reſt of the Acts of *Abijam*, and all that he did, *are* they not written in the Book of the *Chronicles* of the Kings of *Judah*? And there was War between *Abijam* and *Jeroboam*.

8 And *Abijam* ſlept with his Fathers, and they buried him in the City of *David*: And *Aſa* his Son reigned in his Stead.

9 ¶ And in the twentieth Year of *Jeroboam* King of *Iſrael*, reigned *Aſa* over *Judah*.

10 Forty and one Years reigned he in *Jeruſalem*: And his Mother's Name *was Maachah*, the Daughter of *Abiſhalom*.

11 And *Aſa* did *that which was* Right in the Eyes of the LORD, as *did David* his Father.

12 And he took away the *Sodomites* out of the Land, and removed all the Idols that his Fathers had made.

23 And the Reſt of all the Acts of *Aſa*, and all his Might, and all that he did, and the Cities which he built, *are* they not written in the Book of the *Chronicles* of the Kings of *Judah*? ——

24 And *Aſa* ſlept with his Fathers, and was buried with his Fathers in the City of *David* his Father: and *Jehoſhaphat* his Son reigned in his Stead.

25 ¶ And *Nadab* the Son of *Jeroboam* began to reign over *Iſrael*, in the ſecond Year of *Aſa* King of *Judah*, and reigned over *Iſrael* two Years.

26 And

26 And he did Evil in the Sight of the LORD and walked in the Way of his Father, and in his Sin wherewith he made *Israel* to sin.

27 ¶ And *Baasha* the Son of *Ahijah*, of the House of *Issachar*, conspired against him; and *Baasha* smote him at *Gibbethon*, which *belongeth* to the *Philistines*, for *Nadab*, and all *Israel* laid Siege to *Gibbethon*.

28 Even in the third Year of *Asa* King of *Judah*, did *Baasha* slay him, and reigned in his Stead.

29 And it came to pass when he reigned *that* he smote all the House of *Jeroboam*, he left not to *Jeroboam* any that breathed, until he had destroyed him, according unto the Saying of the LORD, which he spake by his Servant *Ahijah* the *Shilonite*:

30 Because of the Sins of *Jeroboam* which he sinned, and which he made *Israel* sin, by his Provocation wherewith he provoked the LORD God of *Israel* to Anger.

31 ¶ Now the Rest of the Acts of *Nadab* and all that he did, *are* they not written in the Book of the *Chronicles* of the Kings of *Israel*?

32 And there was War between *Asa* and *Baasha* King of *Israel* all their Days.

33 In the third Year of *Asa* King of *Judah* began *Baasha* the Son of *Ahijah* to reign over all *Israel* in *Tirzah*, twenty and four Years.

34 And he did Evil in the Sight of the LORD, and walked in the Way of *Jeroboam* and in his Sin wherewith he made *Israel* to sin.

KING

KINGS Chap. XVI. Verſes 34.

CONTENTS.

7 Jehu's *Prophecy againſt* Baaſha. 6 Elah *ſucceedeth him.* 8 Zimri *conſpiring againſt* Elah, *ſucceedeth him.* 11 Zimri *executeth* Jehu's *Prophecy.* 15 Omri *made King by the Soldiers, forceth* Zimri *deſperately to burn himſelf.* 21 *The Kingdom being divided,* Omri *prevaileth againſt* Tibni. 23 Omri *buildeth* Samaria. 25 *His wicked Reign.* 28 Ahab *ſucceedeth him.* 29 Ahab's *moſt wicked Reign.* 34 Joſhua's *Curſe upon* Hiel *the Builder of* Jericho.

THEN the Word of the LORD came to *Jehu* the Son of *Hanani,* againſt *Baaſha,* ying,

2 Foraſmuch as I exalted thee out of the uſt, and made thee Prince over my People *ſrael,* and thou haſt walked in the Way of *Jer-oboam,* and haſt made my People *Iſrael* to ſin, o provoke me to Anger with their Sins:

3 Behold, I will take away the Poſterity of *Baaſha,* and the Poſterity of his Houſe: And ill make thy Houſe like the Houſe of *Jero-oam* the Son of *Nebat.*

4 Him that dieth of *Baaſha* in the City, ſhall he Dogs eat: And him that dieth of his in the ields, ſhall the Fowls of the Air eat.

5 Now the Reſt of the Acts of *Baaſha,* and hat he did, and his Might, *are* they not writ-en in the Book of the *Chronicles* of the Kings f *Iſrael?*

6 So *Baasha* slept with his Fathers, and w buried in *Tirzah*, and *Elah* his Son reigned i his Stead.

8 ¶ In the twenty and sixth Year of *As* King of *Judah*, began *Elah* the Son of *Baas* to reign over *Israel* in *Tirzah*, two Years.

9 And his Servant *Zimri*, Captain of ha *his* Chariots, conspired against him as he w in *Tirzah*, drinking himself Drunk in the Hou of *Arza*, Steward of *his* House in *Tirzah*.

10 And *Zimri* went in and smote him, an killed him, in the twenty and seventh Year o *Asa* King of *Judah*, and reigned in his Stea

11 ¶ And it came to pass when he bega to reign, as soon as he sat on his Throne, *th* he slew all the House of *Baasha*: He left hi not one that pisseth against a Wall, neither o his Kinsfolks, nor of his Friends.

12 Thus did *Zimri* destroy all the House o *Baasha*, according to the Word of the Lor which he spake against *Baasha* by *Jehu* th Prophet.

15 ¶ In the twenty and seventh Year of *As* King of *Judah*, did *Zimri* reign seven Da in *Tirzah*: ——

20 Now the Rest of the Acts of *Zimri*, an his Treason that he wrought, *are* they no written in the Book of the *Chronicles* of th Kings of *Israel?*

21 ¶ Then were the People of *Israel* divi ed into two Parts: Half of the People followe *Tibni* the Son of *Ginath*, to make him King and Half followed *Omri*.

22 Bu

22 But the People that followed *Omri*, prevailed againſt the People that followed *Tibni* the Son of *Ginath*: So *Tibni* died, and *Omri* reigned.

23 ¶ In the thirty and one Year of *Aſa* King of *Judah*, began *Omri* to reign over *Iſrael* twelve Years: Six Years reigned he in *Tirzah*.

25 ¶ But *Omri* wrought Evil in the Eyes of the LORD, and did worſe than all that *were* before him.

27 Now the Reſt of the Acts of *Omri*, which he did, and his Might which he ſhewed, *are* they not written in the Book of the *Chronicles* of the Kings of *Iſrael*?

28 So *Omri* ſlept with his Fathers, and was buried in *Samaria*, and *Ahab* his Son reigned in his Stead.

29 ¶ And in the thirty and eighth Year of *Aſa* King of *Judah*, began *Ahab* the Son of *Omri* to reign over *Iſrael*; and *Ahab* the Son of *Omri* reigned over *Iſrael* in *Samaria*, twenty and two Years.

30 And *Ahab* the Son of *Omri* did Evil in the Sight of the LORD, above all that *were* before him.

32 And he reared up an Altar for *Baal*, in in the Houſe of *Baal*, which he had built in *Samaria*.

33 And *Ahab* made a Grove; and *Ahab* did more to provoke the LORD GOD of *Iſrael* to Anger, than all the Kings of *Iſrael* that were before him.

KINGS Chap. XVII. Verses 24.

CONTENTS.

1 Elijah *having propheſied againſt* Ahab, *is ſent to* Cherith, *where the Ravens feed him.* 8 *He is ſent to the Widow of* Zarephath. 17 *He raiſeth the Widow's Son.* 24 *The Woman believeth him.*

AND *Elijah* the *Tiſhbite, who was of* the Inhabitants of *Gilead*, ſaid unto *Ahab, As* the LORD GOD of *Iſrael* liveth, before whom I ſtand, there ſhall not be Dew nor Rain theſe Years, but according to my Word.

2 And the Word of the LORD came unto him, ſaying,

3 Get thee hence, and turn thee *Eaſt*-ward and hide thy ſelf by the Brook *Cherith*, that *is* before *Jordan*.

4 And it ſhall be, *that* thou ſhalt drink of the Brook, and I have commanded the Ravens to feed thee there.

5 So he went, and did according unto the Word of the LORD: For he went and dwelt by the Brook *Cherith*, that *is* before *Jordan*.

6 And the Ravens brought him Bread and Fleſh in the Morning, and Bread and Fleſh in the Evening: And he drank of the Brook.

7 And it came to paſs after a while, that the Brook dried up, becauſe there had been no Rain in the Land.

8 ¶ And the Word of the LORD came unto him, ſaying,

9 Ariſe, get thee to *Zarephath*, which *belongeth* to *Zidon*, and dwell there: Behold I have commanded a Widow Woman there to ſuſtain thee.

10 So

10 So he aroſe, and went to *Zarephath*: And when he came to the Gate of the City, behold, the Widow Woman *was* there gathering of Sticks: And he called to her, and ſaid, Fetch me, I pray thee, a little Water in a Veſſel, that I may drink.

11 And as ſhe was going to fetch *it*, he called to her, and ſaid, Bring me, I pray thee, a Morſel of Bread in thine Hand.

12 And ſhe ſaid, *As* the LORD thy GOD liveth, I have not a Cake, but an Handful of Meal in a Barrel, and a little Oyl in a Cruſe: And behold, I *am* gathering two Sticks, that I may go in and dreſs it for me and my Son, that we may eat it and die.

13 And *Elijah* ſaid unto her, Fear not; go, *and* do as thou haſt ſaid: But make me thereof a little Cake firſt, and bring *it* unto me, and after make for thee, and for thy Son.

14 For thus ſaith the LORD GOD of *Iſrael*, The Barrel of Meal ſhall not waſte, neither ſhall the Cruſe of Oyl fail, until the Day *that* the LORD ſendeth Rain upon the Earth.

15 And ſhe went, and did according to the Saying of *Elijah*: And ſhe, and he, and her Houſe did eat *many* Days.

16 *And* the Barrel of Meal waſted not; neither did the Cruſe of Oyl fail, according to the Word of the LORD, which he ſpake by *Elijah*.

17 ¶ And it came to paſs after theſe Things, *that* the Son of the Woman, the Miſtreſs of the Houſe, fell ſick, and his Sickneſs was ſo ſore, that there was no Breath left in him.

18 And ſhe ſaid unto *Elijah*, What have I to do with thee, O thou Man of GOD? Art

thou come unto me to call my Sin to Remembrance, and to ſlay my Son?

19 And he ſaid unto her, Give me thy Son. And he took him out of her Boſom, and carried him up into a Loft, where he abode, and laid him upon his own Bed.

21 —— And he cried unto the LORD, and ſaid, O LORD my GOD, I pray thee, let this Child's Soul come into him again.

22 And the LORD heard the Voice of *Elijah*, and the Soul of the Child came into him again, and he revived.

23 And *Elijah* took the Child, and brought him down out of the Chamber into the Houſe, and delivered him unto his Mother: And *Elijah* ſaid, See, thy Son liveth.

24 ¶ And the Woman ſaid to *Elijah*, Now by this I know that thou *art* a Man of GOD, and *that* the Word of the LORD in thy Mouth, *is* Truth.

KINGS Chap. XVIII. Verſes 46.

CONTENTS.

1 *In the Extremity of Famine* Elijah *ſent to* Ahab, *meeteth good* Obadiah. 9 Obadiah *bringeth* Ahab *to* Elijah. 17 Elijah *reproving* Ahab, *by Fire from Heaven convinceth* Baal's *Prophets.* 41 Elijah *by Prayer obtaining Rain, followeth* Ahab *to* Jezreel.

AND it came to paſs *after* many Days, that the Word of the LORD came to *Elijah* in the third Year, ſaying, Go ſhew thy ſelf unto *Ahab*; and I will ſend Rain upon the Earth.

2 And

2 And *Elijah* went to ſhew himſelf unto *Ahab*: And *there was* a ſore Famine in *Samaria*.

3 And *Ahab* called *Obediah* which *was* the Governor of *his* Houſe: Now *Obediah* feared the LORD greatly:

4 For it was *ſo*, when *Jezebel* cut of the Prophets of the LORD, that *Obadiah* took an hundred Prophets, and hid them by fifty in a Cave, and fed them with Bread and Water.

5 And *Ahab* ſaid unto *Obadiah*, Go into the Land, unto all Fountains of Water, and unto all Brooks: Peradventure we may find Graſs to ſave the Horſes and Mules alive, that we leeſe not all the Beaſts.

6 So they divided the Land between them to paſs throughout it: *Ahab* went one Way by himſelf, and *Obadiah* went another Way by himſelf.

7 ¶ And as *Obadiah* was in the Way, behold, *Elijah* met him: And he knew him, and fell on his Face, and ſaid, *Art* thou that my Lord *Elijah*?

8 And he anſwered him, I *am*: Go tell thy Lord, Behold, *Elijah is here*.

9 And he ſaid, What have I ſinned, that thou wouldſt deliver thy Servant into the Hand of *Ahab*, to ſlay me?

10 *As* the LORD thy GOD liveth, there is no Nation or Kingdom, whither my Lord hath not ſent to ſeek thee: And when they ſaid, *He is* not *there*; he took an Oath of the Kingdom and Nation, that they found thee not.

11 And now thou ſayeſt, Go tell my Lord, Behold, *Elijah is here*.

12 And it ſhall come to paſs, *as ſoon as* I am gone from thee, that the Spirit of the LORD

ſhall carry thee whither I know not; and ſo whe
I come and tell *Ahab*, and he cannot find the
he ſhall ſlay me: But I thy Servant fear the LOR
from my Youth.

13 Was it not told my Lord, what I did whe
Jezebel ſlew the Prophets of the LORD? Ho
I hid an hundred Men of the LORD's Prophet
by fifty in a Cave, and fed them with Brea
and Water?

14 And now thou ſayeſt, Go tell thy Lor
Behold, *Elijah is here*: And he ſhall ſlay me.

15 And *Elijah* ſaid, *As* the LORD of Hoſt
liveth, before whom I ſtand, I will ſurely ſhe
my ſelf unto him To-day.

16 So *Obadiah* went to meet *Ahab*: An
Ahab went to meet *Elijah*.

17 ¶ And it came to paſs when *Ahab* ſa
Elijah, that *Ahab* ſaid unto him, *Art* thou h
that troubleſt *Iſrael*?

18 And he anſwered, I have not troubled *Iſ*
rael, but thou and thy Father's Houſe, in tha
ye have forſaken the Commandments of th
LORD, and thou haſt followed *Baalim*.

19 Now therefore ſend, *and* gather to me al
Iſrael unto Mount *Carmel*, and the Prophets o
Baal four hundred and fifty, and the Prophet
of the Groves four hundred, which eat at *Jeze*
bel's Table.

20 So *Ahab* ſent unto all the Children of *Iſ*
rael, and gathered the Prophets together to Moun
Carmel.

21 ☞ And *Elijah* came unto all the Peo
ple, and ſaid, How long halt ye between two
Opinions? If the LORD *be* GOD, follow him:

But

But if *Baal*, *then* follow him. And the People answered him not a Word.

" 22 Then said *Elijah* unto the People, I, " *even* I only remain a Prophet of the LORD; " but *Baal*'s Prophets *are* four hundred and fifty " Men.

" 23 Let them therefore give us two Bullocks, " and let them choose one Bullock for them- " selves, and cut it in Pieces, and lay *it* on Wood, " and put no Fire *under* : And I will dress the " other Bullock, and lay *it* on Wood, and put " no Fire *under* :

" And call ye on the Name of your Gods, and " I will call upon the Name of the LORD: " And the God that answereth by Fire, let him " be God? And all the People answered and " said, It is well spoken.

25 And *Elijah* said unto the Prophets of *Baal*, Choose you one Bullock for your selves, and dress *it* first; for ye *are* many: And call on the Name of your Gods, but put no Fire *under*.

26 And they took the Bullock which was given them, and they dressed *it*, and called on the Name of *Baal* from Morning even until Noon, saying, O *Baal*, hear us. But *there was* no Voice, nor any answered. And they leapt upon the Altar which was made.

27 And it came to pass at Noon, that *Elijah* mocked them, and said, Cry aloud; For he *is* a God, either he is in Talking, or he is Pursuing, or he is in a Journey, *or* peradventure he Sleepeth, and must be awaked.

28 And

28 And they cried aloud, and cut themſelves after their Manner with Knives and Lancers, till the Blood guſhed out upon them.

29 And it came to paſs when Mid-day was paſt, and they propheſied until the *Time* of the Offering of the *Evening* Sacrifice; that there was neither Voice, nor any to anſwer, nor any that regarded.

30 And *Elijah* ſaid unto all the People, Come near unto me. And all the People came near unto him: And he repaired the Altar of the LORD *that was* broken down.

31 And *Elijah* took twelve Stones, according to the Number of the twelve Tribes of the Sons of *Jacob*, unto whom the Word of the LORD came, ſaying, *Iſrael* ſhall be thy Name.

32 And with the Stones he built an Altar in the Name of the LORD: And he made a Trench about the Altar, as great as would contain two Meaſures of Seed.

33 And he put the Wood in Order, and cut the Bullock in Pieces, and laid *him* on the Wood, and ſaid, Fill four Barrels with Water, and pour *it* on the Burnt-ſacrifice, and on the Wood.

34 And he ſaid, Do *it* the ſecond Time: And they did *it* the ſecond Time. And he ſaid, Do *it* the third Time: And they did *it* the third Time.

35 And the Water ran round about the Altar, and he filled the Trenches alſo with Water.

36 ☞ And it came to paſs at the Time of offering the *Evening* Sacrifice, that *Elijah* the Prophet

Prophet came near, and ſaid, LORD GOD of *Abraham*, *Iſaac*, and *Iſrael*, let it be known this Day, that thou *art* GOD in *Iſrael*, and *that* I *am* thy Servant, and *that* I have done all theſe Things at thy Word.

" 37 Hear me O LORD, hear me, that this Peo-
" ple may know that thou *art* the LORD
" GOD, and that thou haſt turned their Hearts
" back again.

" 38 Then the Fire of the LORD fell, and
" conſumed the Burnt-ſacrifice, and the Wood
" and the Stones, and the Duſt, and licked up
" the Water that *was* in the Trench.

" 39 And when all the People ſaw *it*, they
" fell on their Faces: And they ſaid, The LORD
" he is GOD; the LORD he is GOD.

" 40 And *Elijah* ſaid unto them, Take the
" Prophets of *Baal*, let not one of them eſcape:
" And they took them, and *Elijah* brought
" them down to the Brook *Kiſhon*, and ſlew
" them there.

41 ¶ And *Elijah* ſaid unto *Ahab*, Get thee up and eat and drink, for *there is* a Sound of Abundance of Rain.

42 So *Ahab* went up to eat and to drink, and *Elijah* went up to the Top of Mount *Carmel*, and he caſt himſelf down upon the Earth, and put his Face between his Knees.

43 And ſaid to his Servant, Go up now, look toward the Sea. And he went up, and looked, and ſaid, *There is* nothing. And he ſaid, Go again ſeven Times.

44 And it came to paſs at the ſeventh Time, that he ſaid, Behold, there ariſeth a little Cloud

out

out of the Sea, like a Man's Hand. And he ſaid, Go up, ſay unto *Ahab*, Prepare *thy Chariot*, and get thee down, that the Rain ſtop thee not.

45 And it came to paſs in the mean while, that the Heaven was black with Clouds and Wind, and there was a great Rain. And *Ahab* aroſe and went to *Jezreel*.

46 And the Hand of the LORD was on *Elijah*, and he girded up his Loyns, and ran before *Ahab* to the Entrance of *Jezereel*.

KINGS Chap. XIX. Verſes 21.

CONTENTS.

1 Elijah *threatned by* Jezebel, *fleeth to* Beerſheba. 4 *In the Wilderneſs being weary of his Life, he is comforted by an Angel.* 9 *At* Horeb *GOD appeareth unto him, ſending him to Anoint* Hazael, Jehu, *and* Eliſha. 19 Eliſha *taking Leave of his Friends, followeth* Elijah.

AND *Ahab* told *Jezebel* all that *Elijah* had done, and withal how he had ſlain all the Prophets with the Sword.

2 Then *Jezebel* ſent a Meſſenger unto *Elijah*, ſaying, So let the Gods do *to me*, and more alſo, if I make not thy Life as the Life of one of them, by To-morrow about this Time.

3 And when he ſaw *that*, he aroſe, and went for his Life, and came to *Beer-ſheba*, which *belongeth* to *Judah*, and left his Servant there.

4 ¶ But

4 ¶ But he himſelf went a Day's Journey into the Wilderneſs, and came and ſat down under a Juniper-tree: And he requeſted for himſelf that he might die, and ſaid, It is enough, now O LORD take away my Life: For I *am* not better than my Fathers.

5 And as he lay and ſlept under a Juniper-tree, behold then, an Angel touched him, and ſaid unto him, Ariſe *and* eat.

6 And he looked, and behold, *there was* a Cake baken on the Coals, and a Cruſe of Water at his Head: And he did eat and drink, and laid him down again.

7 And the Angel of the LORD came again the ſecond Time, and touched him, and ſaid, Ariſe, *and* eat, becauſe the Journey *is* too great for thee.

8 And he aroſe, and did eat and drink, and went in the Strength of that Meat forty Days and forty Nights, unto *Horeb* the Mount of GOD.

9 ☞ And he came thither unto a Cave, and lodged there; and behold the Word of the LORD *came* to him, and he ſaid unto him, What doeſt thou here *Elijah?*

" 10 And he ſaid, I have been very jealous for " the LORD GOD of Hoſts: For the Children " of *Iſrael* have forſaken thy Covenant, thrown " down thine Altars, and ſlain thy Prophets with " the Sword; and I, *even* I only am left, and " they ſeek my Life, to take it away.

15 And the LORD ſaid unto him, Go, return on thy Way to the Wilderneſs of *Damaſcus:*

maſcus: And when thou comeſt, Anoint *Hazael to be* King over *Syria.*

16 And *Jehu* the Son of *Nimſhi* ſhalt thou Anoint *to be* King over *Iſrael:* And *Eliſha* the Son of *Shaphat* of *Abel-meholah,* ſhalt thou Anoint *to be* Prophet in thy Room.

17 And it ſhall come to paſs, *that* him that eſcapeth the Sword of *Hazael,* ſhall *Jehu* ſlay: And him that eſcapeth from the Sword of *Jehu,* ſhall *Eliſha* ſlay.

18 Yet I have left *me* ſeven Thouſand in *Iſrael,* all the Knees which have not bowed unto *Baal,* and every Mouth which hath not kiſſed him.

KINGS Chap. XX. Verſes 43.

CONTENTS.

1 Ben-hadad *not content with* Ahab's *Homage, beſiegeth* Samaria. 13 *By the Direction of a Prophet, the* Syrians *are ſlain.* 22 *As the Prophet forewarned* Ahab, *the* Syrians *truſting in the Vallies, come againſt him in* Aphek. 28 *By the Word of the Prophet, and GOD's Judgment, the* Syrians *are ſmitten again.* 31 *The* Syrians *ſubmitting themſelves,* Ahab *ſendeth* Ben-hadad *away with a Covenant.* 35 *The Prophet under the Parable of a Priſoner, maketh* Ahab *to judge himſelf, denounceth GOD's Judgment againſt him.*

Verſes ——

KINGS Chap. XXI. Verſes 29.

CONTENTS.

1 Ahab *being denied* Naboth's *Vineyard, is grieved.* 5 Jezebel *writing Letters againſt* Naboth, *he is condemned of Blaſphemy.* 15 Ahab *taketh Poſſeſſion of the Vineyard.* 17 Elijah *denounceth Judgments againſt* Ahab *and* Jezebel. 25 *Wicked* Ahab *repenting,* GOD *deferreth the Judgment.*

AND it came to paſs after theſe Things, *that Naboth* the *Jezreelite* had a Vineyard, which *was* in *Jezreel,* hard by the Palace of *Ahab* King of *Samaria.*

2 And *Ahab* ſpake unto *Naboth,* ſaying, Give me thy Vineyard, that I may have it for a Garden of Herbs, becauſe it *is* near unto my Houſe, and I will give thee for it a better Vineyard than it: *Or* if it ſeem Good to thee, I will give thee the Worth of it in Money.

3 And *Naboth* ſaid to *Ahab,* The LORD forbid it me, that I ſhould give the Inheritance of my Fathers unto thee.

4 And *Ahab* came into his Houſe, heavy and diſpleaſed, becauſe of the Word which *Naboth* the *Jezreelite* had ſpoken to him: For he had ſaid, I will not give thee the Inheritance of my Fathers: And he laid him down upon his Bed, and turned away his Face, and would eat no Bread.

5 ¶ But *Jezebel* his Wife came to him, and ſaid unto him, Why is thy Spirit ſo ſad, that thou eateſt no Bread?

6 And

6 And he said unto her, Because I spake unto *Naboth* the *Jezreelite*, and said unto him, Give me thy Vineyard for Money; or else if it please thee, I will give thee *another* Vineyard for it: And he answered, I will not give thee my Vineyard.

7 And *Jezebel* his Wife said unto him, Dost thou now govern the Kingdom of *Israel*? Arise, *and* eat Bread, and let thine Heart be merry: I will give thee the Vineyard of *Naboth* the *Jezreelite*.

8 So she wrote Letters in *Ahab*'s Name, and sealed *them* with his Seal, and sent the Letters unto the Elders, and to the Nobles that *were* in his City dwelling with *Naboth*.

9 And she wrote in the Letters, saying, Proclaim a Fast, and set *Naboth* on High among the People:

10 And set two Men, Sons of *Belial* before him, to bear Witness against him, saying, Thou didst blaspheme GOD and the King: And then carry him out, and stone him that he may die.

11 And the Men of his City, *even* the Elders, and the Nobles, who were the Inhabitants in his City, did as *Jezebel* had sent unto them, *and* as it was written in the Letters which she had sent unto them.

12 They proclaimed a Fast, and set *Naboth* on High among the People.

13 And there came in two Men, Children of *Belial*, and sat before him: And the Men of *Belial* witnessed against him, even against *Naboth*, in the Presence of the People, saying, *Naboth* did blaspheme GOD and the King. Then they

they carried him forth out of the City, and ſtoned him with Stones, that he died.

14 Then they ſent to *Jezebel*, ſaying, *Naboth* is ſtoned, and is dead.

15 ¶ And it came to paſs, when *Jezebel* heard that *Naboth* was ſtoned, and was dead, that *Jezebel* ſaid to *Ahab*, Ariſe, take Poſſeſſion of the Vineyard of *Naboth* the *Jezreelite*, which he refuſed to give thee for Money: For *Naboth* is not alive, but dead.

16 And it came to paſs, when *Ahab* heard that *Naboth* was dead, that *Ahab* roſe up to go down to the Vineyard of *Naboth* the *Jezreelite*, to take Poſſeſſion of it.

17 ☞ And the Word of the LORD came to *Elijah* the *Tiſhbite*, ſaying,

" 18 Ariſe, go down to meet *Ahab* King of " *Iſrael*, which *is* in *Samaria*: Behold, he *is* " in the Vineyard of *Naboth*, whither he is " gone down to poſſeſs it.

" 19 And thou ſhalt ſpeak unto him, ſaying, " Thus ſaith the LORD, Haſt thou killed, and " alſo taken Poſſeſſion? And thou ſhalt ſpeak " unto him, ſaying, Thus ſaith the LORD, In " the Place where Dogs licked the Blood of " *Naboth*, ſhall Dogs lick thy Blood, even thine.

" 20 And *Ahab* ſaid to *Elijah*, Haſt thou " found me, O mine Enemy? And he anſwer- " ed, I have found *thee*: Becauſe thou haſt ſold " thy ſelf to work Evil in the Sight of the " LORD.

" 21 Behold, I will bring Evil upon thee, " and will take away thy Poſterity, and will " cut off from *Ahab* him that piſſeth againſt

" the Wall, and him that is ſhut up, and left
" in *Iſrael*,

" 22 And will make thine Houſe like the
" Houſe of *Jeroboam* the Son of *Nebat*, and
" like the Houſe of *Baaſha* the Son of *Ahijah*,
" for the Provocation wherewith thou haſt pro-
" voked *me* to Anger, and made *Iſrael* to Sin.

" 23 And of *Jezebel* alſo ſpake the LORD,
" ſaying, The Dogs ſhall eat *Jezebel* by the
" Wall of *Jezreel*.

" 24 Him that dieth of *Ahab* in the City,
" the Dogs ſhall eat: And him that dieth in
" the Field, ſhall the Fowls of the Air eat.

25 ¶ But there was none like unto *Ahab*, which did ſell himſelf to work Wickedneſs in the Sight of the LORD, whom *Jezebel* his Wife ſtirred up.

26 And he did very abominably in following Idols, according to all *Things* as did the *Amorites*, whom the LORD caſt out before the Children of *Iſrael*.

27 ☞ And it came to paſs when *Ahab* heard thoſe Words, that he rent his Clothes, and put Sack-cloth upon his Fleſh, and faſted, and lay in Sack-cloth, and went ſoftly.

" 28 And the Word of the LORD came to
" *Elijah* the *Tiſhbite*, ſaying,

" 29 Seeſt thou how *Ahab* humbleth himſelf
" before me? Becauſe he humbleth himſelf be-
" fore me, I will not bring the Evil in his Days:
" *But* in his Sons Days will I bring the Evil
" upon his Houſe.

KINGS Chap. XXII. Verſes 53.

CONTENTS.

1 Ahab *ſeduced by falſe Prophets, according to the Word of* Micaiah, *is ſlain at* Ramath-gilead. 37 *The Dogs lick up his Blood, and* Ahaziah *ſucceedeth him.* 41 Jehoſhaphat's *good Reign,* 45 *His Acts.* 50 Jehoram *ſucceedeth him.* 51 Ahaziah's *evil Reign.*

39 NOW the Reſt of the Acts of *Ahab*, and all that he did, and the Ivory Houſe which he made, and all the Cities that he built, *are* they not written in the Book of the *Chronicles* of the Kings of *Iſrael?*

40 So *Ahab* ſlept with his Fathers, and *Ahaziah* his Son reigned in his Stead.

41 ¶ And when *Jehoſhaphat* the Son of *Aſa*, began to reign over *Judah* in the fourth Year of *Ahab*, King of *Iſrael.*

42 And *Jehoſhaphat was* thirty and five Years old when he began to reign, and he reigned twenty and five Years in *Jeruſalem:* And his Mother's Name *was Azubah* the Daughter of *Shilhi.*

43 And he walked in all the Ways of *Aſa* his Father, he turned not aſide from it, doing *that which was* Right in the Eyes of the LORD: Nevertheleſs, the high Places were not taken away; *for* the People offered and burnt Incenſe yet in the high Places.

44 And *Jehoſhaphat* made Peace with the King of *Iſrael.*

45 Now the Reſt of the Acts of *Jehoſhaphat*, and his Might that he ſhewed, and how he warred,

are they not written in the Book of the *Chronicles* of the Kings of *Judah.*

50 ¶ And *Jehoshaphat* slept with his Fathers, and was buried with his Fathers in the City of *David* his Father: And *Jehoram* reigned in his Stead.

51 ¶ *Ahaziah* the Son of *Ahab* began to reign over *Israel* in *Samaria* the seventeenth Year of *Jehoshaphat* King of *Judah,* and reigned two Years over *Israel.*

52 And he did Evil in the Sight of the LORD, and walked in the Way of his Father, and in the Way of his Mother, and in the Way of *Jeroboam* the Son of *Nebat,* who made *Israel* to Sin.

53 For he served *Baal,* and worshipped him, and provoked to Anger the LORD GOD of *Israel,* according to all that his Father had done.

The Second Book of KINGS, commonly called, The Fourth Book of the KINGS, Abridg'd.

CHAPTERS XXV.

2d KINGS Chap. I. Verſes 18.

CONTENTS.

1 Moab *rebelleth.* 2 Ahaziah *ſending to* Baal-zebub, *hath his Judgment by* Elijah. 5 Elijah *twice bringeth Fire from Heaven upon them whom* Ahaziah *ſent to apprehend him.* 13 *He pitieth the third Captain, and encouraged by an Angel, telleth the King of his Death.* 17 Jehoram *ſucceedeth* Ahaziah.

Verſes Tranſcrib'd.

THEN *Moab* rebelled againſt *Iſrael*, after the Death of *Ahab*.

2 And *Ahaziah* fell down through a Latteſs in his upper Chamber that *was* in *Samaria*, and was ſick: And he ſent Meſſengers, and ſaid unto them, Go, enquire of *Baal-zebub* the God of *Ekron*, whether I ſhall recover of this Diſeaſe.

3 But the Angel of the LORD ſaid to *Elijah* the *Tiſhbite*, Ariſe, go up to meet the Meſſengers of the King of *Samaria*, and ſay unto them, *Is it* not becauſe *there is* not a God in

Israel, that ye go to enquire of *Baal-zebub* the God of *Ekron.*

4 Now therefore thus saith the LORD, Thou shalt not come down from that Bed on which thou art gone up, but shalt surely die. And *Elijah* departed.

9 Then the King sent unto him a Captain of Fifty, with his Fifty: And he went up to him, and behold, he sat on the Top of an Hill, and he spake unto him, Thou Man of GOD, the King hath said, Come down.

10 And *Elijah* answered and said to the Captain of Fifty, If I *be* a Man of GOD, then let Fire come down from Heaven, and consume thee and thy fifty. And there came down Fire from Heaven, and consumed him and his fifty.

11 Again also he sent unto him another Captain of Fifty, with his Fifty: And he answered and said unto him, O Man of GOD, thus hath the King said, Come down quickly.

12 And *Elijah* answered and said unto them, If I *be* a Man of GOD, let Fire come down from Heaven, and consume thee and thy fifty. And the Fire of GOD came down from Heaven, and consumed him and his fifty.

13 ¶ And he sent again a Captain of the third Fifty, with his Fifty; And the third Captain of the Fifty went up, and came and fell on his Knees before *Elijah*, and besought him, and said unto him, Oh Man of GOD, I pray thee, let my Life, and the Life of these fifty thy Servants be precious in thy Sight.

14 Behold, there came Fire down from Heaven, and burnt up the two Captains of the former

mer Fifties, with their Fifties: Therefore let my Life now be precious in thy Sight.

15 And the Angel of the LORD ſaid unto *Elijah*, Go down with him, be not afraid of him. And he aroſe, and went down with him unto the King.

16 And he ſaid unto him, Thus ſaith the LORD, Foraſmuch as thou haſt ſent Meſſengers to enquire of *Baal-zebub* the God of *Ekron*, *is it* not becauſe *there is* no God in *Iſrael* to enquire of his Word? Therefore thou ſhalt not come down off that Bed on which thou art gone up, but ſhall ſurely die.

17 ¶ So he died, according to the Word of the LORD which *Elijah* had ſpoken: And *Jehoram* reigned in his Stead, in the ſecond Year of *Jehoram* the Son of *Jehoſhaphat* King of *Judah*; becauſe he had no Son.

18 Now the Reſt of the Acts of *Ahaziah* which he did, *are* they not written in the Book of the *Chronicles* of the Kings of *Iſrael*?

2d KINGS Chap. II. Verses 25.

CONTENTS.

1 Elijah *taking his Leave of* Elisha, *with his Mantle divideth* Jordan, 9 *and granting* Elisha *his Request, is taken up by a fiery Chariot into Heaven.* 12 Elisha *dividing* Jordan *with* Elisha's *Mantle, is acknowledged his Successor.* 16 *The young Prophets, hardly obtaining Leave to seek* Elijah, *could not find him.* 19 Elisha *with Salt healeth the unwholsome Waters.* 23 *Bears destroy the Children that mocked* Elisha.

AND it came to pass when the LORD would take up *Elijah* into Heaven by a Whirlwind, that *Elijah* went with *Elisha* from *Gilgal.*

2 And *Elijah* said unto *Elisha,* Tarry here, I pray thee: For the LORD hath sent me to *Beth-el.* And *Elisha* said *unto him, As* the LORD liveth, and *as* thy Soul liveth, I will not leave thee. So they went down to *Beth-el.*

4 And *Elijah* said unto him, *Elisha,* tarry here, I pray thee: For the LORD hath sent me to *Jericho.* And he said, *As* the LORD liveth, and *as* thy Soul liveth, I will not leave thee. So they came to *Jericho.*

6 And *Elijah* said unto him, Tarry, I pray thee, here: For the LORD hath sent me to *Jordan.* And he said, *As* the LORD liveth, and *as* thy Soul liveth, I will not leave thee. And they two went on.

7 And fifty Men of the Sons of the Prophets went, and stood to view afar off: And they two stood by *Jordan.*

8 ☞ And

8 ☞ And *Elijah* took his Mantle, and wrapt *it* together, and ſmote the Waters, and they were divided hither and thither, ſo that they two went over on dry Ground.

" 9 ¶ And it came to paſs when they were " gone over, that *Elijah* ſaid unto *Eliſha*, Ask " what I ſhall do for thee, before I be taken " away from thee. And *Eliſha* ſaid, I pray " thee, let a double Portion of thy Spirit be " upon me.

" 10 And he ſaid, Thou haſt asked a hard " Thing: *Nevertheleſs*, if thou ſee me *when* " *I am* taken from thee, it ſhall be ſo unto " thee; but if not, it ſhall not be *ſo*.

" 11 And it came to paſs as they ſtill went " on, and talked, that behold, *there appeared* " a Chariot of Fire, and Horſes of Fire, and " parted them both aſunder, and *Elijah* went " up by a Whirlwind into Heaven.

" 12 ¶ And *Eliſha* ſaw *it*, and he cried, My " Father, my Father, the Chariot of *Iſrael*, and " the Horſemen thereof. And he ſaw him no " more: And he took hold on his own Clothes, " and rent them in two Pieces.

13 He took up alſo the Mantle of *Elijah* that fell from him, and went back, and ſtood by the Bank of *Jordan*.

14 And he took the Mantle of *Elijah* that fell from him, and ſmote the Waters, and ſaid, Where *is* the LORD GOD of *Elijah?* And when he alſo had ſmitten the Waters, they parted hither and thither: And *Eliſha* went over.

15 And

15 And when the Sons of the Prophets which *were* to view at *Jericho*, ſaw him, they ſaid, The Spirit of *Elijah* doth reſt on *Eliſha*. And they came to meet him, and bowed themſelves to the Ground before him.

19 ¶ And the Men of the City ſaid unto *Eliſha*, Behold, I pray thee, the Situation of this City *is* pleaſant, as my Lord ſeeth: But the Water *is* naught, and the Ground barren.

20 And he ſaid, Bring me a new Cruſe, and put Salt therein. And they brought *it* to him.

21 And he went forth unto the Spring of the Waters, and caſt the Salt in there, and ſaid, Thus ſaith the LORD, I have healed theſe Waters; there ſhall not be from thence any more Death, or barren *Land*.

22 So the Waters were healed unto this Day, according to the Saying of *Eliſha* which he ſpake.

23 ¶ And he went up from thence unto *Beth-el*: And as he was going up by the Way, there came forth little Children out of the City, and mocked him, and ſaid unto him, Go up thou Bald-head, go up thou Bald-head.

24 And he turned back, and looked on them, and curſed them in the Name of the LORD: And there came forth two She-bears out of the Wood, and tare forty and two Children of them.

25 And he went from thence to Mount *Carmel*, and from thence he returned to *Samaria*.

2d KINGS Chap. III. Verſes 27.

CONTENTS.

1 Jehoram's *Reign.* 4 Meſha *rebelleth.* 6 Jehoram *with* Jehoſhaphat, *and the King of* Edom, *being diſtreſſed for want of Water, by* Eliſha *obtaineth Water, and promiſe of Victory.* 21 *The* Moabites *deceived by the Colour of the Water, coming to ſpoil, are overcome.* 26 *The King of* Moab, *by ſacrificing the King of* Edom's *Son, raiſeth the Siege.*

Verſes ——

2d KINGS Chap. IV. Verſes 44.

CONTENTS.

1 Eliſha *multiplieth the Widow's Oyl.* 8 *He giveth a Son to the good* Shunammite. 18 *He raiſeth again her dead Son.* 38 *At* Gilgal *he healeth the deadly Pottage.* 42 *He ſatisfieth an hundred Men with twenty Loaves.*

NOW there cried a certain Woman of the Wives of the Sons of the Prophets unto *Eliſha*, ſaying, Thy Servant my Husband is dead, and thou knoweſt that thy Servant did fear the LORD: And the Creditor is come to take unto him my two Sons to be Bond-men.

2 And *Eliſha* ſaid unto her, What ſhall I do for thee? Tell me, what haſt thou in the Houſe? And ſhe ſaid, Thine Hand-maid hath not any Thing in the Houſe, ſave a Pot of Oyl.

3 Then

3 Then he ſaid, Go borrow thee Veſſels abroad of all thy Neighbours, *even* empty Veſſels, borrow not a few.

4 And when thou art come in, thou ſhalt ſhut the Door upon thee, and upon thy Sons, and ſhalt pour out into all thoſe Veſſels, and thou ſhalt ſet aſide that which is full.

5 So ſhe went from him, and ſhut the Door upon her, and upon her Sons, who brought *the Veſſels* to her, and ſhe poured out.

6 And it came to paſs when the Veſſels were full, that ſhe ſaid unto her Son, Bring me yet a Veſſel. And he ſaid unto her, *There is* not a Veſſel more. And the Oyl ſtayed.

7 Then ſhe came and told the Man of GOD: And he ſaid, Go, ſell the Oyl, and pay thy Debt, and live thou and thy Children of the Reſt.

8 ¶ And it fell on a Day, that *Eliſha* paſſed to *Shumen*, where *was* a great Woman; and ſhe conſtrained him to eat Bread. And *ſo* it was, *that* as oft as he paſſed by, he turned in thither to eat Bread.

9 And ſhe ſaid unto her Husband, Behold now, I perceive that this *is* an holy Man of GOD, which paſſeth by us continually.

10 Let us make a little Chamber, I pray thee, on the Wall, and let us ſet for him there a Bed, and a Table, and a Stool, and a Candleſtick: And it ſhall be when he cometh to us, that he ſhall turn in thither.

11 And it fell on a Day that he came thither, and he turned into the Chamber and lay there.

12 And

12 And he ſaid to *Gehazi* his Servant, Call this *Shunammite*. And when he had called her, ſhe ſtood before him.

13 And *Eliſha* ſaid unto him, Say now unto her, Behold, thou haſt been careful for us with all this Care; what *is* to be done for thee? Wouldeſt thou be ſpoken for to the King, or to the Captain of the Hoſt? And ſhe anſwered, I dwell among mine own People.

14 And he ſaid, What then *is* to be done for her? And *Gehazi* anſwered, Verily ſhe hath no Child, and her Husband is old.

15 And he ſaid, Call her. And when he had called her, ſhe ſtood in the Door.

16 And he ſaid, About this Seaſon, according to the Time of Life, thou ſhalt embrace a Son. And ſhe ſaid, Nay, my Lord, *thou* Man of GOD, do not Lie unto thine Hand-maid.

17 And the Woman conceived, and bare a Son at that Seaſon that *Eliſha* had ſaid unto her, according to the Time of Life.

18 ¶ And when the Child was grown, it fell on a Day, that he went out to his Father to the Reapers.

19 And he ſaid unto his Father, My Head, my Head: And he ſaid to a Lad, Carry him to his Mother.

20 And when he had taken him, and brought him to his Mother, he ſat on her Knees till Noon, and *then* died.

21 And ſhe went up and laid him on the Bed of the Man of GOD, and ſhut *the Door* upon him, and went out.

32 And when *Elisha* was come into the House, behold, the Child was dead, *and* laid upon his Bed.

33 He went in therefore, and shut the Door upon them Twain, and prayed unto the LORD.

35 —— And the Child neesed seven Times, and the Child opened his Eyes.

36 And he called *Gehazi*, and said, Call this *Shunammite*. So he called her: And when she was come in unto him, he said, Take up thy Son.

37 Then she went in, and fell at his Feet, and bowed herself to the Ground, and took up her Son, and went out.

2d KINGS Chap. V. Verses 27.

CONTENTS.

1 Naaman *by the Report of a Captive Maid is sent to* Samaria *to be cured of his Leprosy.* 8 Elisha, *sending him to* Jordan, *cureth him.* 15 *He refusing* Naaman's *Gifts, granteth him some of the Earth.* 20 Gehazi *abusing his Master's Name unto* Naaman, *is smitten with Leprosy.*

NOW *Naaman* Captain of the Host of the King of *Syria*, was a great Man with his Master, and honourable, because by him the LORD had given Deliverance unto *Syria*: He was also a mighty Man of Valour, *but he was a* Leper.

2 And the *Syrians* had gone out by Companies, and had brought away Captive out of the Land

Land of *Iſrael*, a little Maid, and ſhe waited on *Naaman*'s Wife.

3 And ſhe ſaid unto her Miſtreſs, Would GOD my Lord *were* with the Prophet that *is* in *Samaria*: For he would recover him of his Leproſy.

4 And *One* went in, and told his Lord, ſaying, Thus and thus ſaid the Maid that *is* of the Land of *Iſrael*.

5 And the King of *Syria* ſaid, Go to, go, and I will ſend a Letter unto the King of *Iſrael*. And he departed, and took with him ten Talents of Silver, and ſix thouſand Pieces of Gold, and ten Changes of Raiment.

6 And he brought the Letter to the King of *Iſrael*, ſaying, Now when this Letter is come unto thee, behold, I have *therewith* ſent *Naaman* my Servant to thee, that thou mayeſt recover him of his Leproſy.

7 And it came to paſs when the King of *Iſrael* had read the Letter, that he rent his Cloths and ſaid, *Am* I GOD, to kill and to make alive, that this Man doth ſend unto me to recover a Man of his Leproſy? Wherefore conſider, I pray you, and ſee how he ſeeketh a Quarrel againſt me.

8 ¶ And it was *ſo*, when *Elijah* the Man of GOD had heard that the King of *Iſrael* had rent his Cloths, that he ſent to the King, ſaying, Wherefore haſt thou rent thy Cloths? Let him come now to me, and he ſhall know that there is a Prophet in *Iſrael*.

9 So

9 So *Naaman* came with his Horſes, and with his Chariot, and ſtood at the Door of the Houſe of *Elijah*.

10 And *Elijah* ſent a Meſſenger unto him, ſaying, Go and waſh in *Jordan* ſeven Times, and thy Fleſh ſhall come again unto thee, and thou ſhalt be clean.

11 But *Naaman* was Wroth, and went away, and ſaid, Behold, I thought, He will ſurely come out to me, and ſtand, and call upon the Name of the LORD his GOD, and ſtrike his Hand over the Place, and recover the Leper.

12 *Are* not *Abana* and *Pharpar*, Rivers of *Damaſcus*, better than all the Waters of *Iſrael*? May I not waſh in them, and be clean? So he turned and went away in a Rage.

13 And his Servants came near and ſpake unto him, and ſaid, My Father, *if* the Prophet had bid thee do ſome great Thing, wouldeſt thou not have done it? How much rather then when he ſaith to thee, Waſh and be clean.

14 Then went he down, and dipped himſelf ſeven Times in *Jordan*, according to the Saying of the Man of GOD: And his Fleſh came again like unto the Fleſh of a little Child, and he was clean.

15 ¶ And he returned to the Man of GOD, he and all his Company, and came and ſtood before him: And he ſaid, Behold now I know that *there is* no other GOD in all the Earth but in *Iſrael*: Now therefore I pray thee take a Bleſſing of thy Servant.

16 But

16 But he ſaid, As the LORD liveth, before whom I ſtand, I will receive none: And he urged him to take it, but he refuſed.

17 And *Naaman* ſaid, Shall there not then, I pray thee, be given to thy Servant two Mules Burden of Earth? For thy Servant will henceforth offer neither Burnt-offering, nor Sacrifices unto other Gods, but unto the LORD.

18 In this Thing the LORD pardon thy Servant, *that* when my Maſter goeth into the Houſe of *Rimmon* to worſhip there, and he leaneth on my Hand, and I bow my ſelf in the Houſe of *Rimmon*, when I bow down my ſelf in the Houſe of *Rimmon*, the LORD pardon thy Servant in this Thing.

19 And he ſaid unto him, Go in Peace. So he departed from him a little Way.

20 ¶ But *Gehazi* the Servant of *Eliſha* the Man of GOD, ſaid, Behold, my Maſter hath ſpared *Naaman* this *Syrian*, in not receiving at his Hands, that which he brought: But as the LORD liveth, I will run after him, and take ſomewhat of him.

21 So *Gehazi* followed after *Naaman*: And when *Naaman* ſaw him running after him, he lighted down from the Chariot to meet him, and ſaid, *Is* all well.

22 And he ſaid, All *is* well: My Maſter hath ſent me, ſaying, Behold, even now there be come to me from Mount *Ephraim*, two young Men of the Sons of the Prophets: Give them, I pray thee, a Talent of Silver, and two Changes of Garments.

23 And *Naaman* said, Be content, take two Talents. And he urged him, and bound two Talents of Silver in two Bags, with two Changes of Garments, and laid *them* upon two of his Servants, and they bare *them* before him.

24 And when they came to the Tower, he took *them* from their Hand, and bestowed *them* in the House; and he let the Men go, and they departed.

25 Then he went in, and stood before his Master: And *Elisha* said unto him, Whence *comest thou, Gehazi?* And he said, Thy Servant went no whither.

26 And he said unto him, Went not mine Heart *with thee*, when the Man turned again from his Chariot to meet thee? *Is it* a Time to receive Money, and to receive Garments, and Oliveyards, and Vineyards, and Sheep, and Oxen, and Men-servants and Maid-servants.

27 The Leprosy therefore of *Naaman* shall clave unto thee, and unto thy Seed for ever. And he went out from his Presence a Leper *as white* as Snow.

2d KINGS Chap. VI. Verſes 33.

CONTENTS.

1 Eliſha *giving Leave to the young Prophets to enlarge their Dwellings, cauſeth Iron to ſwim.* 8 *He diſcloſeth the King of* Syria *his Counſel.* 13 *The Army which was ſent to* Dothan *to apprehend* Eliſha, *is ſmitten with Blindneſs.* 19 *Being brought into* Samaria, *they are diſmiſſed in Peace.* 24 *The Famine in* Samaria *cauſeth Women to eat their own Children.* 30 *The King ſendeth to ſlay* Eliſha.

AND the Sons of the Prophets ſaid unto *Eliſha*, Behold now, the Place where we dwell with thee, is too ſtraight for us:

2 Let us go, we pray thee, unto *Jordan*, and take thence every Man a Beam, and let us make us a Place there where we may dwell. And he anſwered, Go ye.

3 And one ſaid, Be content, I pray thee, and go with thy Servants. And he anſwered, I will go.

4 So he went with them: And when they came to *Jordan*, they cut down Wood.

5 But as one was felling a Beam, the Ax Head fell into the Water: And he cried, and ſaid, Alas Maſter, for it was borrowed.

6 And the Man of GOD ſaid, Where fell it? And he ſhewed him the Place: And he cut down a Stick, and caſt *it* in thither, and the Iron did ſwim.

7 Therefore ſaid he, Take it up to thee: And he put out his Hand, and took it.

24 ¶ And it came to pass after this, that *Ben-hadad* King of *Syria* gathered all his Host and went up, and besieged *Samaria*.

25 And there was a great Famine in *Samaria*: And behold, they besieged it until an Ass's Head was *sold* for fourscore *Pieces* of Silver, and the fourth Part of a Kab of Doves Dung for five *Pieces* of Silver.

26 And as the King of *Israel* was passing by upon the Wall, there cried a Woman unto him, saying, Help, my Lord, O King.

27 And he said, If the LORD do not help thee, whence shall I help thee? Out of the Barn-floor, or out of the Wine-press?

28 And the King said unto her, What aileth thee? And she answered, This Woman said unto me, Give thy Son, that we may eat him To-day, and we will eat my Son To-morrow.

29 So we boiled my Son, and did eat him: And I said unto her on the next Day, Give thy Son, that we may eat him: And she hath hid her Son.

30 ¶ And it came to pass, when the King heard the Words of the Woman, that he rent his Cloths, and he passed by upon the Wall, and the People looked, and behold, he had Sackcloth within upon his Flesh.

2d KINGS Chap. VII. Verſes 20.

CONTENTS.

1 Eliſha *propheſieth incredible Plenty in* Samaria. 3 *Four Lepers venturing on the Hoſt of the* Syrians, *bring Tidings of their Flight.* 12 *The King finding by Spies the News to be true, ſpoileth the Tents of the* Syrians. 17 *The Lord who would not believe the Prophecy of Plenty, having the Charge of the Gate, is troden to Death in the Preſs.*

Verſes ——

2d KINGS Chap. VIII. Verſes 29.

CONTENTS.

1 *The* Shunammite *having left her Country ſeven Years to avoid the fore-warned Famine, for* Eliſha's *Miracles ſake, hath her Land reſtored by the King.* 7 Hazael *being ſent with a Preſent by* Ben-hadad *to* Eliſha *at* Damaſcus *after he had heard the Prophecy, killeth his Maſter, and ſucceedeth him.* 16 Jehoram's *wicked Reign in* Judah. 20 Edom *and* Libnah *Revolt.* 23 Ahaziah *ſucceedeth* Jehoram. 25 Ahaziah's *wicked Reign.* 28 *He viſiteth* Jehoram *wounded at* Jezreel.

THEN ſpake *Eliſha* unto the Woman, whoſe Son he had reſtored to Life, ſaying, Ariſe, and go thou and thine Houſhold, and ſojourn whereſoever thou caneſt ſojourn: For the LORD hath called for a Famine, and it ſhall alſo come upon the Land ſeven Years.

2 And the Woman arose, and did after th
Saying of the Man of GOD: And she wen
with her Houshold, and sojourned in the Lan
of the *Philistines* seven Years.

3 And it came to pass at the seven Years End
that the Woman returned out of the Land of th
Philistines: And she went forth to cry unto th
King for her House and for her Land.

4 And the King talked with *Gehazi* the Ser
vant of the Man of GOD, saying, Tell me,
pray thee, all the great Things that *Elisha* hat
done.

5 And it came to pass as he was telling th
King how he had restored a dead Body to Life
that behold, the Woman whose Son was re
stored to Life, cried to the King for her House
and for her Land. And *Gehazi* said, My Lord
O King, this *is* the Woman, and this is he
Son, whom *Elisha* restored to Life.

6 And when the King asked the Woman
she told him. So the King appointed unto
her a certain Officer, saying, Restore all tha
was her's, and all the Fruits of the Field, since
the Day that she left the Land, even till now.

7 ¶ And *Elisha* came to *Damascus*; and
Ben-hadad the King of *Syria* was sick, and it
was told him, saying, The Man of GOD is come
hither.

8 And the King said unto *Hazael*, Take a
Present in thine Hand, and go meet the Man
of GOD, and enquire of the LORD by him, say-
ing, Shall I recover of this Disease?

9 So *Hazael* went to meet him, and took a
Present with him, even of every good Thing in
Damascus,

Damaſcus, forty Camels Burden, and came and ſtood before him, and ſaid, Thy Son *Ben-hadad* King of *Syria* hath ſent me to thee, ſaying, Shall I recover of this Diſeaſe?

10 And *Eliſha* ſaid unto him, Go, ſay unto him, Thou mayeſt certainly recover: Howbeit, the LORD hath ſhewed me, that he ſhall ſurely die.

11 And he ſettled his Countenance ſtadfaſtly, until he was aſhamed: And the Man of GOD wept.

12 And *Hazael* ſaid, Why weepeth my Lord? And he anſwered, Becauſe I know the Evil that thou wilt do the Children of *Iſrael*: Their ſtrong Holds wilt thou ſet on Fire, and their young Men wilt thou ſlay with the Sword, and wilt daſh their Children, and rip up their Women with Child.

13 And *Hazael* ſaid, But what, *is* thy Servant a Dog, that he ſhould do this great Thing? And *Eliſha* anſwered, The LORD hath ſhewed me that thou *ſhalt be* King over *Syria*.

14 So he departed from *Eliſha*, and came to his Maſter, who ſaid to him, What ſaid *Eliſha* unto thee? And he anſwered, He told *that* thou ſhouldeſt ſurely recover.

15 And it came to paſs on the Morrow, that he took a thick Cloth, and dipt *it* in Water, and ſpread *it* on his Face, ſo that he died: And *Hazael* reigned in his Stead.

16 ¶ And in the fifth Year of *Joram*, the Son of *Ahab* King of *Iſrael*, *Jehoſhaphat being* then King of *Judah*, *Jehoram* the Son of *Jehoſhaphat* King of *Judah began* to reign.

15 Thirty and two Years old when he began to reign, and he reigned eight Years in *Jeruſalem.*

18 And he walked in the Way of the King of *Iſrael,* as did the Houſe of *Ahab*: For the Daughter of *Ahab* was his Wife; and he did Evil in the Sight of the LORD.

19 Yet the LORD would not deſtroy *Judah* for *David* his Servant's ſake, as he promiſed him to give him always a Light, *and* to his Children,

25 ¶ In the twelfth Year of *Joram* the Son of *Ahab* King of *Iſrael, Ahaziah* the Son of *Jehoram* King of *Judah* begin to reign.

26 Two and twenty Years old *was Ahaziah* when he began to reign, and he reigned one Year in *Jeruſalem*: And his Mother's Name *was Athaliah,* the Daughter of *Omri* King of *Iſrael.*

27 And he walked in the Way of the Houſe of *Ahab,* and did Evil in the Sight of the LORD, *as* did the Houſe of *Ahab*; for he *was* the Son-in-Law of the Houſe of *Ahab.*

2d KINGS Chap. IX. Verſes 37.

CONTENTS.

1 Eliſha *ſendeth a young Prophet with Inſtructions to anoint* Jehu *at* Ramoth-gilead. 4 *The Prophet having done his Meſſage, flyeth.* 11 Jehu *being made King by the Soldiers, killeth* Joram *in the Field of* Naboth. 27 Ahaziah *is ſlain at* Gur, *and buried at* Jeruſalem. 30 *Proud* Jezebel *is thrown down out of a Window, and eaten by Dogs.*

Verſes ——

2d KINGS Chap. X. Verſes 36.

CONTENTS.

1 Jehu *by his Letters cauſeth ſeventy of* Ahab's *Children to be beheaded.* 8 *He excuſeth the Fact by the Prophecy of* Eliſah. 12 *At the Shearing-Houſe he ſlayeth two and forty of* Ahaziah's *Brethren.* 15 *He taketh* Jehonadab *into his Company.* 18 *By Subtilty he deſtroyeth all the Worſhippers of* Baal. 29 Jehu *followeth* Jeroboam's *Sins.* 32 Hazael *oppreſſeth* Iſrael. 34 Jehoahaz *ſucceedeth* Jehu.

Verſes ——

2d KINGS Chap. XI. Verſes 21.

CONTENTS.

1 Jehoaſh *being ſaved by* Jehoſheba *his Aunt from* Athaliah's *Maſſacre of the Seed Royal, is hid ſix Years in the Houſe of* GOD. 4 Jehoiada *giving Order to the Captains, in the ſeventh Year anointeth him King.* 13 Athaliah *is ſlain.* 17 Jehoiada *reſtoreth the Worſhip of* GOD.

Verſes ——

2d KINGS Chap. XII. Verſes 21.

CONTENTS.

1 Jehoaſh *reigneth well all the Days of* Jehoiada. 4 *He giveth Order for the Repair of the Temple.* 17 Hazael *is diverted from* Jeruſalem *by a Preſent of the hallowed Treaſures.* 19 Jehoaſh *being ſlain by his Servants,* Amaziah *ſucceedeth him.*

Verſes ——

2d KINGS Chap. XIII. Verſes 25.

CONTENTS.

1 Jehoahaz *his wicked Reign.* 3 Jehoahaz *oppreſſed by* Hazael, *is relieved by Prayer.* 8 Joaſh *ſucceedeth him.* 10 *His wicked Reign.* 12 Jeroboam *ſucceedeth him.* 14 Eliſha *dying, propheſieth to* Joaſh *three Victories over the* Syrians. 20 *The* Moabites *invading the Land,* Eliſha's *Bones raiſe up a dead Man.* 22 Hazael *dying,* Joaſh *getteth three Victories over* Ben-hadad.

14 ¶ NOW *Eliſha* was fallen ſick of his Sickneſs whereof he died, and *Joaſh* the King of *Iſrael* came down unto him, and wept over his Face, and ſaid, O my Father, my Father, the Chariot of *Iſrael,* and the Horſemen thereof.

15 And *Eliſha* ſaid unto him, Take Bow and Arrows. And he took unto him Bow and Arrows.

16 And he ſaid to the King of *Iſrael,* Put thine Hand upon the Bow: And he put his Hand *upon it:* And *Eliſha* put his Hand upon the King's Hand.

17 And he ſaid, Open the Window *Eaſtward:* And he opened *it.* Then *Eliſha* ſaid, The Arrow of the LORD's Deliverance, and the Arrow of Deliverance from *Syria:* For thou ſhalt ſmite the *Syrians* in *Aphek,* till thou have conſumed them.

18 And he ſaid, Take the Arrows: And he took them. And he ſaid unto the King of *Iſ-*

rael,

rael, Smite upon the Ground: And he ſmote thrice, and ſtayed.

19 And the Man of GOD was Wroth with him, and ſaid, Thou ſhouldſt have ſmitten five or ſix Times, then hadſt thou ſmitten *Syria* till thou hadſt conſumed *it*: whereas now thou ſhalt ſmite *Syria* but thrice.

20 And *Eliſha* died, and they buried him: And the Bands of the *Moabites* invaded the Land, at the coming in of the Year.

21 And it came to paſs as they were burying a Man, that behold, they ſpied a Band *of Men,* and they caſt the Man into the Sepulchre of *Eliſha*: And when the Man was let down, and touched the Bones of *Eliſha,* he revived, and ſtood up on his Feet.

22 But *Hazael* King of *Syria* oppreſſed *Iſrael* all the Days of *Jehoahaz.*

23 And the LORD was gracious unto them, and had Compaſſion on them, and had Reſpect unto them, becauſe of his Covenant with *Abraham, Iſaac,* and *Jacob,* and would not deſtroy them, neither caſt he them from his Preſence as yet.

24 So *Hazael* King of *Syria* died, and *Benhadad* his Son reigned in his Stead.

25 And *Jehoaſh* the Son of *Jehoahaz* took again out of the Hand of *Ben haded* the Son of *Hazael,* the Cities which he had taken out of the Hand of *Jeohahaz* his Father by War: Three Times did *Jehoaſh* beat him, and recovered the Cities of *Iſrael.*

2d KINGS Chap. XIV. Verſes 29.

CONTENTS.

1 Amaziah *his good Reign.* 5 *His Juſtice on the Murderers of his Father.* 7 *His Victory over* Edom. 8 Amaziah *provoking* Jehoaſh, *is overcome and ſpoiled.* 15 Jeroboam *ſucceedeth* Jehoaſh. 17 Amaziah *ſlain by a Conſpiracy.* 21 Azariah *ſucceedeth him.* 23 Jeroboam's *wicked Reign.* 28 Zachariah *ſucceedeth him.*

Verſes ——

2d KINGS Chap. XV. Verſes 38.

CONTENTS.

1 Azariah *his good Reign.* 5 *He dying a Leper,* Jotham *ſucceedeth.* 8 Zachariah *the laſt of* Jehu *his Generation reigning ill, is ſlain by* Shallum. 13 Shallum *reigning a Month, is ſlain by* Menahem. 16 Menahem *ſtrengtheneth himſelf by* Pul. 21 Pekahiah *ſucceedeth him.* 23 Pekahiah *is ſlain by* Pekah. 27 Pekah *is oppreſſed by* Tiglath-pileſer, *and ſlain by* Hoſhea. 32 Jotham's *good Reign.* 36 Ahaz *ſucceedeth him.*

Verſes ——

2d KINGS Chap. XVI. Verses 20.

CONTENTS.

1 Ahaz *his wicked Reign.* 5 Ahaz *assailed by* Rezin *and* pekah, *hireth* Tiglath-Pileser *against them.* 10 Ahaz *sending a Patern of an Altar from* Damascus *to* Urijah, *diverteth the brazen Altar to his own Devotion.* 17 *He spoileth the Temple.* 19 Hezekiah *succeedeth him.*

Verses ——

2d KINGS Chap. XVII. Verses 41.

CONTENTS.

1 Hoshea *his wicked Reign.* 3 *Being subdued by* Shalmaneser, *he conspireth against him with* So *King of* Egypt. 5 Samaria *for their Sins, is captivated.* 24 *The strange Nations, which were transplanted in* Samaria, *being plagued with Lions, make a Mixture of Religions.*

6 ¶ IN the ninth Year of *Hoshea*, the King of *Assyria* took *Samaria*, and carried *Israel* away into *Assyria*, and placed them in *Halah*, and in *Habor by* the River of *Gozan*, and in the Cities of the *Medes*.

7 For *so* it was, that the Children of *Israel* had sinned against the LORD their GOD, which had brought them up out of the Land of *Egypt*, from under the Hand of *Pharaoh* King of *Egypt*, and had feared other Gods,

8 And walked in the Statutes of the Heathen, whom the LORD cast out from before the Children

dren of *Iſrael*, and of the Kings of *Iſrael*, which they had made.

9 ☞ And the Children of *Iſrael* did ſecretly *theſe* Things that *were* not Right, againſt the LORD their GOD, and they built them high Places in all their Cities, from the Tower of the Watchmen to the fenced City.

" 10 And they ſet them up Images and " Groves in every high Hill, and under every " green Tree:

" 11 And there they burnt Incenſe in all the " high Places, as *did* the Heathen whom the " LORD carried away before them; and " wrought wicked Things to provoke the LORD " to Anger.

" 12 For they ſerved Idols, whereof the " LORD had ſaid unto them, Ye ſhall not do " this Thing.

" 13 Yet the LORD teſtified againſt *Iſrael*, " and againſt *Judah*, by all the Prophets, *and* " *by* all the Seers, ſaying, Turn ye from your " evil Ways, and keep my Commandments, " *and* my Statutes, according to all the Law " which I commanded your Fathers, and which " I ſent to you by my Servants the Prophets.

" 14 Notwithſtanding, they would not hear, " but hardened their Necks, like to the Neck of " their Fathers, that did not believe in the " LORD their GOD.

" 15 And they rejected his Statutes, and his " Covenant that he made with their Fathers, " and his Teſtimonies which he teſtified againſt " them, and they followed Vanity, and became " vain, and went after the Heathen that *were*

" round

" round about them, *concerning* whom the
" LORD had charged them, that they should
" not do like them.

" 16 And they left all the Commandments
" of the LORD their GOD, and made them
" molten Images, *even* two Calves, and made
" a Grove, and worshiped all the Host of Hea-
" ven, and served *Baal*.

" 17 And they caused their Sons and their
" Daughters to pass through the Fire, and used
" Divination and Enchantments, and sold them-
" selves to do Evil in the Sight of the LORD,
" to provoke him to Anger.

" 18 Therefore the LORD was very angry
" with *Israel*, and removed him out of his
" Sight: There was none left but the Tribe of
" *Judah* only.

19 Also *Judah* kept not the Commandments of the LORD their GOD, but walked in the Statutes of *Israel* which they had made.

20 And the LORD rejected all the Seed of *Israel*, and afflicted them, and delivered them into the Hands of Spoilers, until he had cast them out of his Sight.

21 For he rent *Israel* from the House of *David*, and they made *Jeroboam* the Son of *Nebat* King, and *Jeroboam* drave *Israel* from following the LORD, and made them sin a great Sin.

22 For the Children of *Israel* walked in all the Sins of *Jeroboam* which he did, they departed not from them:

23 Until the LORD removed *Israel* out of his Sight, as he had said by all his Servants the Prophets,

Prophets. So was *Iſrael* carried away out of their own Land to *Aſſyria*, unto this Day.

24 ¶ And the King of *Aſſyria*, brought *Men* from *Babylon*, and from *Cuthah*, and from *Ava*, and from *Hamath*, and from *Sepharvaim*, and placed *them* in the Cities of *Samaria*, inſtead of the Children of *Iſrael*; and they poſſeſſed *Samaria*, and dwelt in the Cities thereof.

2d KINGS Chap. XVIII. Verſes 37.

CONTENTS.

1 Hezekiah *his good Reign.* 4 *He deſtroyeth Idolatry, and proſpereth.* 9 Samaria *is carried Captive for their Sins.* 13 Sennacherib *invading* Judah, *is pacified by a Tribute.* 17 Rab-ſhakeh *ſent by* Sennacherib *again, revileth* Hezekiah, *and by blaſphemous Perſwaſions ſoliciteth the People to Revolt.*

NOW it came to paſs in the third Year of *Hoſhea* Son of *Elah* King of *Iſrael*, *that Hezekiah* the Son of *Ahaz* King of *Judah* began to reign.

2 Twenty and five Years old was he when he began to reign, and he reigned twenty and nine Years in *Jeruſalem*: His Mother's Name alſo *was Abi*, the Daughter of *Zechariah*.

3 And he did *that which was* Right in the Sight of the LORD, according to all that *David* his Father did.

4 ¶ He removed the high Places, and brake the Images, and cut down the Groves, and brake in Pieces the braſen Serpent that *Moſes* had

made: For unto those Days the Children of *Israel* did burn Incense to it: And he called it *Nehushtan.*

5 He trusted in the LORD GOD of *Israel,* so that after him was none like him among all the Kings of *Judah,* nor *any* that were before him.

6 For he clave to the LORD, *and* departed not from following him, but kept his Commandments, which the LORD commanded *Moses.*

7 And the LORD was with him, *and* he prospered whithersoever he went forth: And he rebelled against the King of *Assyria,* and served him not.

8 He smote the *Philistines, even* unto *Gaza,* and the Borders thereof, from the Tower of the Watchmen, to the fenced City.

13 ¶ Now in the fourteenth Year of King *Hezekiah,* did *Sennacherib* King of *Assyria* come up against all the fenced Cities of *Judah,* and took them.

17 ¶ And the King of *Assyria* sent *Tartan,* and *Rabsaris,* and *Rab-shakeh* from *Lachish,* to King *Hezekiah* with a great Host against *Jerusalem:* And they went up and came to *Jerusalem:* And when they were come up, they came and stood by the Conduit of the upper Pool, which *is* in the High-way of the Fuller's Field.

18 And when they had called to the King, there came out to them *Eliakim* the Son of *Hilkiah,* which *was* over the Houshold, and *Shebna* the Scribe, and *Joah* the Son of *Asaph* the Recorder.

19 And

19 And *Rab-ſhakeh* ſaid unto them, Speak ye now to *Hezekiah*, Thus ſaith the great King, the King of *Aſſyria*, What Confidence *is* this wherein thou truſteſt?

20 Thou ſayeſt (but *they are but* vain Words) *I have* Counſel and Strength for the War: Now on whom doſt thou truſt, that thou rebelleſt againſt me?

26 Then ſaid *Eliakim* the Son of *Hilkiah*, and *Shebna*, and *Joah*, unto *Rab-ſhakeh*, Speak, I pray thee, to thy Servants in the *Syrian* Language, for we underſtand *it*, and talk not with us in the *Jews* Language, in the Ears of the People that *are* on the Wall.

27 But *Rab-ſhakeh* ſaid unto them, Hath my Maſter ſent me to thy Maſter, and to thee, to ſpeak theſe Words? *Hath he* not *ſent me* to the Men which ſit on the Wall, that they may eat their own Dung, and drink their own Piſs with you?

28 Then *Rab-ſhakeh* ſtood and cried with a loud Voice in the *Jews* Language, and ſpake, ſaying, Hear the Word of the great King, the King of *Aſſyria*.

29 Thus ſaith the King, Let not *Hezekiah* decieve you, for he ſhall not be able to deliver you out of his Hand:

30 Neither let *Hezekiah* make you truſt in the LORD, ſaying, The LORD will ſurely deliver us, and this City ſhall not be delivered into the Hand of the King of *Aſſyria*.

33 Hath any of the Gods of the Nations delivered at all his Land out of the Hand of the King of *Aſſyria*?

34 Where *are* the Gods of *Hamath*, and of *Arpad*? Where *are* the Gods of *Sepharvaim*, *Hena*, and *Ivah*? Have they delivered *Samaria* out of mine Hand?

35 Who *are* they among all the Gods of the Countries, that have delivered their Country out of mine Hand, that the LORD ſhould deliver *Jeruſalem* out of mine Hand?

36 But the People held their Peace, and anſwered him not a Word: For the King's Commandment was, ſaying, Anſwer him not.

37 Then came *Eliakim* the Son of *Hilkiah*, which *was* over the Houſhold, and *Shebna* the Scribe, and *Joah* the Son of *Aſaph* the Recorder, to *Hezekiah* with *their* Clothes rent, and told him the Words of *Rab-ſhakeh*.

2d KINGS Chap. XIX. Verſes 37.

CONTENTS.

1 Hezekiah *mourning*, *ſendeth to* Iſaiah *to pray for them.* 6 Iſaiah *comforteth them.* 8 Sennacherib *going to encounter* Tirhakah, *ſendeth a blaſphemous Letter to* Hezekiah. 14 Hezekiah *his Prayer.* 20 Iſaiah *his Prophecy of the Pride and Deſtruction of* Sennacherib, *and the Good of* Zion. 35 *An Angel ſlayeth the* Aſſyrians. 36 Sennacherib *is ſlain at* Nineveh *by his own Sons.*

AND it came to paſs when King *Hezekiah* heard *it*, that he rent his Clothes, and covered himſelf with Sack-cloth, and went into the Houſe of the LORD.

15 ☞ And

15 ☞ And *Hezekiah* prayed before the LORD, and said, O LORD GOD of *Iſrael*, which dwelleſt *between* the Cherubims, thou art the GOD, *even* thou alone, of all the Kingdoms of the Earth, thou haſt made Heaven and Earth.

" 16 LORD, bow done thine Ear, and hear;
" Open, LORD, thine Eyes, and ſee: And hear
" the Words of *Sennacherib*, which he hath ſent
" to reproach the living GOD.

" 19 Now therefore, O LORD our GOD, I
" beſeech thee, ſave thou us out of his Hand,
" that all the Kingdoms of the Earth may know
" that thou *art* the LORD GOD, *even* thou
" only.

20 ¶ Then *Iſaiah* the Son of *Amoz* ſent to *Hezekiah*, ſaying, Thus ſaith the LORD GOD of *Iſrael*, *That* which thou haſt prayed to me againſt *Sennacherib* King of *Aſſyria*, I have heard.

21 This *is* the Word that the LORD hath ſpoken concerning him, The Virgin the Daughter of *Zion* hath deſpiſed thee, *and* laughed thee to Scorn, the Daughter of *Jeruſalem* hath ſhaken her Head at thee.

22 ☞ Whom haſt thou reproached and blaſphemed? And againſt whom haſt thou exalted *thy* Voice, and left up thine Eyes on high? *Even* againſt the holy *One* of *Iſrael*.

27 But I know thy abode, and thy going out, and thy coming in, and thy Rage againſt me.

28 Becauſe thy Rage againſt me, and thy Tumult is come up into mine Ears, therefore, I will put my Hook in thy Noſe, and my Briddle in

thy Lips, and I will turn thee back by the Way by which thou cameſt.

32 Therefore thus ſaith the LORD concerning the King of *Aſſyria*, He ſhall not come into this City, nor ſhoot an Arrow there, nor come before it with Shield, nor caſt a Bank againſt it.

33 By the Way that he came, by the ſame ſhall he return, and ſhall not come into this City, ſaith the LORD.

34 For I will defend this City to ſave it, for mine own ſake, and for my Servant *David's* ſake.

35 ¶ And it came to paſs that Night, that the Angel of the LORD went out and ſmote in the Camp of the *Aſſyrians*, an hundred fourſcore and five thouſand: And when they aroſe early in the Morning, behold they were all dead Corpſes.

36 So *Sennacherib* King of *Aſſyria* departed, and went, and returned, and dwelt at *Nineveh*.

37 And it came to paſs as he was worſhipping in the Houſe of *Niſroch* his God, that *Adrammelech* and *Sharezer* his Sons ſmote him with the Sword: And they eſcaped into the Land of *Armenia*; and *Eſarhaddon* his Son reigned in his Stead.

2d KINGS Chap. XX. Verſes 21.

CONTENTS.

1 Hezekiah *having received a Meſſage of Death, by Prayer hath his Days lengthened.* 8 *The Sun goeth ten Degrees backward, for a Sign of that Promiſe.* 12 Berodach-baladan *ſending to viſit* Hezekiah, *becauſe of the Wonder, hath Notice of his Treaſures.* 14 Iſaiah *underſtanding thereof, fore-telleth the* Babylonian *Captivity.* Manaſſeh *ſucceedeth* Hezekiah.

IN thoſe Days was *Hezekiah* ſick unto Death: And the Prophet *Iſaiah* the Son of *Amoz* came to him, and ſaid unto him, Thus ſaith the LORD, Set thine Houſe in Order, for thou ſhalt die, and not live.

2 Then he turned his Face to the Wall, and prayed unto the LORD, ſaying,

3 ☞ I beſeech thee, O LORD, remember now how I have walked before thee in Truth, and with a perfect Heart, and have done *that which is* Good in thy Sight, and *Hezekiah* wept ſore.

4 And it came to paſs before *Iſaiah* was gone out into the middle Court, That the Word of the LORD came to him, ſaying,

5 Turn again, and tell *Hezekiah* the Captain of my People, Thus ſaith the LORD, the GOD of *David* thy Father, I have heard thy Prayer, I have ſeen thy Tears: Behold, I will heal thee; on the third Day thou ſhalt go up unto the Houſe of the LORD.

6 And I will add unto thy Days fifteen Years, and I will deliver thee, and this City out of the

Hand of the King of *Assyria*, and I will defend this City for my own sake, and for my Servant *David*'s sake.

8 ¶ And *Hezekiah* said unto *Isaiah*, What *shall be* the Sign that the LORD will heal me, and that I shall go up into the House of the LORD the third Day?

9 And *Isaiah* said, This Sign shalt thou have of the LORD, that the LORD will do the Thing he hath spoken: Shall the Shadow go forward ten Degrees, or go back ten Degrees?

10 And *Hezekiah* answered, It is a light Thing for the Shadow to go down ten Degrees: Nay, but let the Shadow return backward ten Degrees.

11 And *Isaiah* the Prophet prayed unto the LORD, and he brought down the Shadow ten Degrees backward, by which it had gone down in the Dial of *Ahaz*.

20 ¶ And the Rest of the Acts of *Hezekiah*, and all his Might, and how he made a Pool, and a Conduit, and brought Water into the City, *are* they not written in the Book of the *Chronicles* of the Kings of *Judah*?

21 And *Hezekiah* slept with his Fathers: And *Manasseh* his Son reigned in his Stead.

2d KINGS Chap. XXI. Verſes 26.

CONTENTS.

1 Manaſſeh *his Reign.* 3 *His great Idolatry.* 10 *His Wickedneſs cauſeth Prophecies againſt* Judah. 17 Ammon *ſucceedeth him.* 19 Ammon's *wicked Reign.* 23 *He being ſlain by his Servants, and thoſe Murderers ſlain by the People,* Joſiah *is made King.*

Verſes ——

2d KINGS Chap. XXII. Verſes 20.

CONTENTS.

1 Joſiah *his good Reign.* 3 *He taketh Care for the Repair of the Temple.* 8 Hilkiah *having found a Book of the Law,* Joſiah *ſendeth to* Huldah *to enquire of the* LORD. 15 Huldah *propheſieth the Deſtruction of* Jeruſalem, *but Reſpite thereof in* Joſiah's *Times.*

JOSIAH *was* eight Years old when he began to reign, and he reigned thirty and one Years in *Jeruſalem:* And his Mother's Name *was Jedidah,* the Daughter of *Adaiah* of *Boſcath.*

2 And he did *that which was* Right in the Sight of the LORD, and walked in all the Way of *David* his Father, and turned not aſide to the Right-hand or to the Left.

8 ¶ And *Hilkiah* the high Prieſt ſaid unto *Shaphan* the Scribe, I have found the Book of the Law in the Houſe of the LORD: And *Hilkiah* gave the Book to *Shaphan,* and he read it.

10 And

10 And *Shaphan* the Scribe ſhewed the King, ſaying, *Hilkiah* the Prieſt hath delivered me a Book: And *Shaphan* read it before the King.

11 And it came to paſs when the King had heard the Words of the Book of the Law, that he rent his Cloths.

12 And the King commanded *Hilkiah* the Prieſt, and *Ahikam* the Son of *Shaphan*, and *Achbor* the Son of *Michaiah*, and *Shaphan* the Scribe, and *Aſahiah* a Servant of the King's, ſaying,

13 Go ye, enquire of the LORD for me, and for the People, and for all *Judah*, concerning the Words of this Book *that is* found: For great *is* the Wrath of the LORD that is kindled againſt us, becauſe our Fathers have not hearkened unto the Words of this Book, to do according unto all *that which is* written concerning us.

14 So *Hilkiah* the Prieſt, and *Ahikam*, and *Achbor*, and *Shaphan*, and *Aſahiah*, went unto *Huldah* the Propheteſs, the Wife of *Shallum* the Son of *Tikvah*, the Son of *Harhas*, Keeper of the Wardrobe, (now ſhe dwelt in *Jeruſalem* in the College) and they communed with her.

15 ¶ And ſhe ſaid unto them, Thus ſaith the LORD GOD of *Iſrael*, Tell the Man that ſent you to me,

16 Thus ſaith the LORD, Behold, I will bring Evil upon this Place, and upon the Inhabitants thereof, *even* all the Words of the Book which the King of *Judah* had read.

17 Becauſe they have forſaken me, and have burnt Incenſe unto other Gods, that they might provoke

provoke me to Anger with all the Works of their Hands: Therefore my Wrath ſhall be kindled againſt this Place, and ſhall not be quenched.

18 But to the King of *Judah* which ſent you to enquire of the LORD, thus ſhall ye ſay to him, Thus ſaith the LORD GOD of *Iſrael*, *As touching* the Words which thou haſt heard;

19 ☞ Becauſe thine Heart was tender, and thou haſt humbled thy ſelf before the LORD, when thou heardſt what I ſpake againſt this Place, and againſt the Inhabitants thereof, that they ſhould become a Deſolation and a Curſe, and haſt rent thy Cloths, and wept before me: I alſo have heard *thee*, ſaith the LORD.

" 20 Behold therefore, I will gather thee " unto thy Fathers, and thou ſhalt be gathered " into thy Grave in Peace, and thine Eyes " ſhall not ſee all the Evil which I will bring " upon this Place. And they brought the King " Word again.

2d KINGS Chap. XXIII. Verses 37.

CONTENTS.

1 Josiah *causeth the Book to be read in a solemn Assembly.* 3 *He reneweth the Covenant of the* LORD. 4 *He destroyeth Idolatry.* 15 *He burnt dead Mens Bones upon the Altar of* Beth-el, *as was fore-prophesied.* 21 *He kept a most solemn Passover.* 24 *He put away Witches, and all Abomination.* 26 GOD's *final Wrath against* Judah. 29 Josiah *provoking* Pharaoh-nechoh, *is slain at* Megiddo. 31 Jehoahaz *succeeding him, is imprisoned by* Pharaoh-nechoh, *who made* Jehoiakim *King.* 36 Jehoiakim *his wicked Reign.*

AND the King sent, and they gathered unto him all the Elders of *Judah*, and of *Jerusalem.*

2 And the King went up into the House of the LORD, and all the Men of *Judah*, and all the Inhabitants of *Jerusalem* with him, and the Priests, and the Prophets, and all the People both Small and Great: And he read in their Ears all the Words of the Book of the Covenant *which was* found in the House of the LORD.

3 ¶ And the King stood by a Pillar, and made a Covenant before the LORD, to walk after the LORD, and to keep his Commandments, and his Testimonies, and his Statutes, with all *their* Heart and all *their* Soul, to perform the Words of this Covenant, *that were* written in this Book: And all the People stood to the Covenant.

4 And

4 And the King commanded *Hilkiah* the high Prieſt, and the Prieſts of the ſecond Order, and the Keepers of the Door, to bring forth out of the Temple of the LORD, all the Veſſels *that were* made for *Baal*, and for the Grove, and for all the Hoſt of Heaven: And he burnt them without *Jeruſalem* in the Fields of *Kidron*, and carried the Aſhes of them unto *Beth-el*:

5 And he put down the idolatrous Prieſts, whom the Kings of *Judah* had ordained to burn Incenſe in the high Places, in the Cities of *Judah*, and in the Places round about *Jeruſalem*, them alſo that burnt Incenſe unto *Baal*, to the Sun, and to the Moon, and to the Planets, and to all the Hoſt of Heaven.

6 And he brought out the Grove from the Houſe of the LORD, without *Jeruſalem* unto the Brook *Kidron*, and burnt it at the Brook *Kidron*, and ſtampt *it* ſmall to Powder, and caſt the Powder thereof upon the Graves of the Children of the People.

7 And he brake down the Houſes of the *Sodomites* that *were* by the Houſe of the LORD, where the Women wove Hangings for the Grove.

8 And he brought all the Prieſts out of the Cities of *Judah*, and defiled the high Places where the Prieſts had burnt Incenſe, from *Geba* to *Beer-ſheba*, and brake down the high Places of the Gates that *were* in the entering in of the Gate of *Joſhua* the Governor of the City, which *were* on a Man's Left-hand at the Gate of the City.

10 And he defiled *Topheth*, which *is* in the Valley of the Children of *Hinnom*, that no Man

Man might make his Son or his Daughter to pass through the Fire to *Molech*.

11 And he took away the Horses that the Kings of *Judah* had given to the Sun, at the entering in of the House of the LORD, by the Chamber of *Nathan-melech* the Chamberlain, which *was* in the Suburbs, and burnt the Chariots of the Sun with Fire.

12 And the Altars that *were* on the Top of the upper Chamber of *Ahaz*, which the Kings of *Judah* had made, and the Altars which *Manasseh* had made in the two Courts of the House of the LORD, did the King beat down, and brake *them* down from thence, and cast the Dust of them into the Brook *Kidron*.

13 And the high Places that *were* before *Jerusalem*, which *were* on the Right-hand of the Mount of Corruption, which *Solomon* the King of *Israel* had builded for *Ashtoreth* the Abomination of the *Zidonians*, and for *Chemosh* the Abomination of the *Moabites*, and for *Milcom* the Abomination of the Children of *Ammon*, did the King defile.

14 And he brake in Pieces the Images, and cut down the Groves, and filled their Places with the Bones of Men.

15 ¶ Moreover, the Altar that *was* at *Beth-el*, *and* the high Place which *Jeroboam* the Son of *Nebat*, who made *Israel* to sin, had made, both that Altar, and the high Place he brake down, and burnt the high Place, *and* stampt *it* small to Powder, and burnt the Grove.

16 And as *Josiah* turned himself, he spied the Sepulchres that *were* there in the Mount, and

and ſent, and took the Bones out of the Sepulchres, and burnt *them* upon the Altar, and polluted *it*, according to the Word of the LORD, which the Man of GOD proclaimed, who proclaimed theſe Words.

17 Then he ſaid, What Title *is* that that I ſee? And the Men of the City told him, *It is* the Sepulchre of the Man of GOD, which came from *Judah*, and proclaimed theſe Things that thou haſt done againſt the Altar of *Beth-el*.

18 And he ſaid, Let him alone, let no Man move his Bones: So they let his Bones alone, with the Bones of the Prophet that came out of *Samaria*.

19 And all the Houſes alſo of the high Places that *were* in the Cities of *Samaria*, which the Kings of *Iſrael* had made to provoke *the LORD* to Anger, *Joſiah* took away, and did to them according to all the Acts that he had done in *Beth-el*.

20 And he ſlew all the Prieſts of the high Places that *were* there, upon the Altars, and burnt Mens Bones upon them, and returned to *Jeruſalem*.

21 ¶ And the King commanded all the People, ſaying, Keep the Paſſover unto the LORD your GOD, as *it is* written in the Book of this Covenant.

22 Surely there was not holden ſuch a Paſſover, from the Days of the Judges that judged *Iſrael*, nor in all the Days of the Kings of *Iſrael*, nor of the Kings of *Judah*:

24 ☞ Moreover the *Workers with* Familiar Spirits, and the Wizards, and the Images, and the

the Idols, and all the Abominations that were ſpied in the Land of *Judah*, and in *Jeruſalem*, did *Joſiah* put away, that he might perform the Words of the Law, *which were* written in the Book that *Hilkiah* the Prieſt found in the Houſe of the LORD.

" 25 And like unto him was there no King be-
" fore him, that turned to the LORD with all
" his Heart, and with all his Soul, and with all
" his Might, according to all the Law of *Moſes*;
" neither after him aroſe there *any* like him.

" 26 Notwithſtanding, the LORD turned not
" from the Fierceneſs of his great Wrath, where-
" with his Anger was kindled againſt *Judah*,
" becauſe of all the Provocations that *Manaſ-*
" *ſeh* had provoked him withal.

" 27 And the LORD ſaid, I will remove
" *Judah* alſo out of my Sight, as I have re-
" moved *Iſrael*, and will caſt off this City *Je-*
" *ruſalem*, which I have choſen, and the Houſe
" of which I ſaid, My Name ſhall be there.

28 Now the Reſt of the Acts of *Joſiah*, and all that he did, *are* they not written in the Book of the *Chronicles* of the Kings of *Judah*?

29 ¶ In his Days *Pharaoh-nechoh* King of *Egypt* went up againſt the King of *Aſſyria* to the River *Euphrates*: And King *Joſiah* went againſt him, and he ſlew him at *Megiddo*, when he had ſeen him.

30 And his Servants carried him in a Chariot dead from *Megiddo*, and brought him to *Jeruſalem*, and buried him in his own Sepulchre: And the People of the Land took *Jehoahaz*

the

the Son of *Josiah*, and anointed him, and made him King in his Father's Stead.

2d KINGS Chap. XXIV. Verses 20.

CONTENTS.

1 Jehoiakim *first subdued by* Nebuchad-nezzer, *then rebelling against him, procureth his own Ruin.* 5 Jehoiachin *succeedeth him.* 7 *The King of* Egypt *is vanquished by the King of* Babylon. 8 Jehoiachin *his evil Reign.* 10 Jerusalem *is taken and carried Captive into* Babylon. 17 Zedekiah *is made King, and reigneth ill, unto the utter Destruction of* Judah.

Verses ——

2d KINGS Chap. XXV. Verses 30.

CONTENTS.

1 Jerusalem *is besieged.* 4 Zedekiah *taken, his Sons slain, his Eyes put out.* 8 Nebuzaradan *defaceth the City, carrieth the Remnant, except a few poor Labourers, into Captivity,* 13 *spoileth and carrieth away the Treasures.* 18 *The Nobles are slain at* Riblah. 22 Gedaliah, *who was set over them that remained, being slain, the Rest flee into* Egypt. 27 Evil-merodach *advanceth* Jehoiachin *in his Court.*

Verses ——

The First Book of the CHRONICLES, Abridg'd.

CHAPTERS XXIX.

CHRON. Chap. I. Verses 54.

CONTENTS.

1 Adam's *Line to* Moah. 5 *The Sons of* Japheth. 8 *The Sons of* Ham. 17 *The Sons of* Shem. 24 Shem's *Line to* Abraham. 29 Ishmael's *Sons.* 32 *The Sons of* Keturah. 34 *The Posterity of* Abraham *by* Esau. 43 *The King of* Edom. 51 *the Dukes of* Edom.

Verses ——

CHRON. Chap. II. Verses 55.

CONTENTS.

1 *The Sons of* Israel. 3 *The Posterity of* Judah *by* Tamar. 13 *The Children of* Jesse. 18 *The Posterity of* Caleb *the Son of* Hezron. 21 Hezron's *Posterity by the Daughter of* Machir. 25 Jerahmeel's *Posterity.* 34 Sheshan's *Posterity.* 42 *Another Branch of* Caleb's *Posterity.* 50 *The Posterity of* Caleb *the Son of* Hur.

Verses ——

CHRON. Chap. III. Verſes 24.

CONTENTS.

1 *The Sons of* David. 10 *His Line to* Zedekiah. 17 *The Succeſſors of* Jeconiah.

Verſes——

CHRON. Chap. IV. Verſes 43.

CONTENTS.

1, 11 *The Poſterity of* Judah *by* Caleb *the Son of* Hur. 5 *Of* Aſhur *the poſthumous Son of* Hezron. 9 *Of* Jabez *and his Prayer.* 21 *The Poſterity of* Shelah. 24 *The Poſterity and Cities of* Simeon. 39 *Their Conqueſts of* Gedor, *and of the* Amalekites *in Mount* Seir.

Verſes——

CHRON. Chap. V. Verſes 26.

CONTENTS.

1 *The Line of* Reuben (*who loſt his Birth-right*) *unto the Captivity.* 9 *Their Habitation and Conqueſt of the* Hagarites. 11 *The chief Men, and Habitations of* Gad. 18 *The Number and Conqueſt of* Reuben, Gad, *and the Half of* Manaſſeh. 23 *The Habitations and chief Men of that half Tribe.* 25 *Their Captivity for their Sin.*

Verſes——

CHRON. Chap. VI. Verſes 81.

CONTENTS.

1 *The Sons of* Levi. 4 *The Line of the Prieſts unto the Captivity.* 16 *The Families of* Gerſhom, Marari, *and* Kohath. 49 *The Office of* Aaron, *and his Line unto* Ahimaaz. 54 *The Cities of the Prieſts and* Levites.

Verſes ——

CHRON. Chap. VII. Verſes 40.

CONTENTS.

1 *The Sons of* Iſſachar, 6 *of* Benjamin, 13 *of* Naphtali, 14 *of* Manaſſeh, 20, 24 *and of* Ephraim. 21 *The Calamity of* Ephraim *by the Men of* Gath. 23 Beriah *is born.* 28 Ephraim's *Habitations.* 30 *The Sons of* Aſher.

Verſes ——

CHRON. Chap. VIII. Verſes 40.

CONTENTS.

1 *The Sons and chief Men of* Benjamin. 33 *The Stock of* Saul *and* Jonathan.

Verſes ——

CHRON.

CHRON. Chap. IX. Verſes 44.

CONTENTS.

1 *The Original of* Iſrael *and* Judah's *Genealogies.* 2 *The* Iſraelites, 10 *the Prieſts,* 14 *and the* Levites, *with* Nethinim's, *which dwelt in* Jeruſalem. 27 *The Charge of certain* Levites. 35 *The Stock of* Saul *and* Jonathan.

Verſes ——

CHRON. Chap. X. Verſes 14

CONTENTS.

1 Saul's *Overthrow and Death.* 8 *The* Philiſtines, *triumph over* Saul. 11 *The Kindneſs of* Jabeſh-gilead *toward* Saul *and his Sons.* 13 Saul's *Sin: For which the Kingdom was tranſlated from him to* David.

Verſes ——

CHRON. Chap. XI. Verſes 47

CONTENTS.

1 David *by a general Conſent is made King at* Hebron. 4 *He winneth the Caſtle of* Zion *from the* Jebuſites, *by* Joab's *Valour.* 19 *A Catalogue of* David's *mighty Men.*

Verſes ——

CHRON. Chap XII. Verses 40.

CONTENTS.

1 *The Companies that came to* David *at* Ziklag. 23 *The Armies that came to him at* Hebron.

Verses ——

CHRON. Chap. XIII. Verses 14.

CONTENTS.

1 David *fetcheth the Ark with great Solemnity from* Kirjath-jearim. 9 Uzza *being smitten, the Ark is left at the House of* Obed-edom.

Verses ——

CHRON. Chap. XIV. Verses 17.

CONTENTS.

1 Hiram's *Kindness to* David. 2 David's *Felicity in People, Wives and Children.* 8 *His two Victories against the* Philistines.

Verses ——

CHRON. Chap. XV. Verſes 26.

CONTENTS.

1 David *having prepared a Place for the Ark, ordereth the Prieſts and* Levites *to bring it from* Obed-edom. 25 *He performeth the Solemnity thereof with great Joy.* 22 Michal *deſpiſeth him.*

Verſes ——

CHRON. Chap. XVI. Verſes 43.

CONTENTS.

1 David's *feſtival Sacrifice.* 4 *He ordereth a Quire to ſing Thankſgiving.* 37 *He appointeth Miniſters, Porters, Prieſts, and Muſicians, to attend continually on the Ark.*

Verſes ——

CHRON. Chap. XVII. Verſes 27

CONTENTS.

1 Nathan *firſt approving the Purpoſe of* David, *to build* GOD *an Houſe,* 3 *after by the Word of* GOD *forbiddeth him.* 11 *He promiſeth him Bleſſings and Benefits in his Seed.* 16 David's *Prayer and Thankſgiving.*

Verſes ——

CHRON. Chap. XVIII. Verſes 17.

CONTENTS.

1 David *ſubdueth the* Philiſtines *and the* Moabites. 3 *He ſmiteth* Hadarezer *and the* Syrians. 9 Tou *ſendeth* Haderam *with Preſents to bleſs* David. 11 *The Preſents and the Spoil* David *dedicateth to* GOD. 13 *He putteth Garriſons in* Edom. 14 David's *Officers.*

Verſes ——

CHRON. Chap. XIX. Verſes 19.

CONTENTS.

1 David's *Meſſengers ſent to comfort* Hanun *the Son of* Nahaſh, *are villainouſly entreated.* 6 *The* Ammonites *ſtrengthened by the* Syrians, *are overcome by* Joab *and* Abiſhai. 16 Shophach *making a new Supply of the* Syrians, *is ſlain by* David.

Verſes ——

CHRON. Chap. XX. Verſes 8.

CONTENTS.

1 Rabbah *is beſieged by* Joab, *ſpoiled by* David, *and the People thereof tortured.* 4 *Three Giants are ſlain in three ſeveral Overthrows of the* Philiſtines.

Verſes ——

CHRON.

CHRON. Chap. XXI. Verſes 30.

CONTENTS.

1 David *tempted by* Satan, *forceth* Joab *to number the People.* 5 *The Number of the People being brought,* David *repenteth of it.* 9 David *having three Plagues propounded by* GOD, *chuſeth the Peſtilence.* 14 *After the Death of ſeventy Thouſand,* David *by Repentance preventeth the Deſtruction of* Jeruſalem. 18 David, *by* Gad's *Direction, purchaſeth* Ornan's *Threſhing-floor, where having built an Altar,* GOD *giveth a Sign of his Favour by Fire, and ſtayeth the Plague.* 28 David *ſacrificeth there, being reſtrained from* Gibeon *by Fear of the Angel.*

AND *Satan* ſtood up againſt *Iſrael,* and provoked *David* to number *Iſrael.*

2 And *David* ſaid to *Joab,* and to the Rulers of the People, Go, number *Iſrael* from *Beerſheba* even to *Dan;* and bring the Number of them to me, that I may know *it.*

3 And *Joab* anſwered, The LORD make his People an hundred Times ſo many more as they *be:* But, my Lord the King, *are* they not all my Lord's Servants? Why then doth my Lord require this Thing? Why will he be a Cauſe of Treſpaſs to *Iſrael?*

4 Nevertheleſs, the King's Word prevailed againſt *Joab:* Wherefore *Joab* departed, and went throughout all *Iſrael,* and came to *Jeruſalem.*

5 ¶ And *Joab* gave the Sum of the Number of the People unto *David:* And all they of *Iſrael*

Israel were a thousand Thousand, and an hundred thousand Men that drew Sword: And *Judah* was four hundred threescore and ten thousand Men that drew Sword.

6 But *Levi* and *Benjamin* counted he not among them: For the King's Word was abominable to *Joab*.

7 And GOD was displeased with this Thing, therefore he smote *Israel*.

14 ¶ So the LORD sent Pestilence upon *Israel*: And there fell of *Israel* seventy thousand Men.

17 And *David* said unto GOD, Is it not I *that* commanded the People to be numbered? Even I it is that have sinned, and done evil indeed, but as for these Sheep, what have they done? Let thine Hand, I pray thee, O LORD my GOD, be on me, and on my Father's House, but not on thy People, that they should be plagued.

18 ¶ Then the Angel of the LORD commanded *Gad* to say to *David*, That *David* should go up, and set up an Altar unto the LORD, in the Threshing-floor of *Ornan* the *Jebusite*.

19 And *David* went up at the Saying of *Gad*, which he spake in the Name of the LORD.

26 And *David* built there an Altar unto the LORD, and offered Burnt-offerings, and Peace-offerings, and called upon the LORD, and he answered him from Heaven by Fire upon the Altar of Burnt-offering.

27 And

27 And the LORD commanded the Angel, and he put up his Sword again into the Sheath thereof.

CHRON. Chap. XXII. Verſes 19.

CONTENTS.

1 David *fore-knowing the Place of the Temple, prepareth Abundance for the building of it.*
6 *He inſtructeth* Solomon *in* GOD's *Promiſes, and his Duty in building the Temple.*
17 *He chargeth the Princes to aſſiſt his Son.*

THEN *David* ſaid, This is the Houſe of the LORD GOD, and this *is* the Altar of the Burnt-offering for *Iſrael.*

2 And *David* commanded to gather together the Strangers that *were* in the Land of *Iſrael*; And he ſent Maſons to hew wrought Stones to build the Houſe of GOD.

3 And *David* prepared Iron in Abundance for the Nails for the Doors of the Gates, and for the Joinings, and Braſs in Abundance without Weight.

4 Alſo Cedar-trees in Abundance: For the *Zidonians*, and they of *Tyre* brought much Cedar Wood to *David.*

5 And *David* ſaid, *Solomon* my Son *is* young and tender, and the Houſe *that is* to be builded for the LORD *muſt be* exceeding Magnificent, of Fame, and of Glory throughout all Countries: I will *therefore* now make Preparation for it. So *David* prepared abundantly before his Death.

6 ¶ Then

6 ¶ Then he called for *Solomon* his Son, and charged him to build an House for the LORD GOD of *Israel.*

7 And *David* said to *Solomon,* My Son, as for me, it was in my Mind to build an House unto the Name of the LORD my GOD.

8 But the Word of the LORD came to me, saying, Thou hast shed Blood abundantly, and hast made great Wars: Thou shalt not build an House unto my Name, because thou hast shed much Blood upon the Earth in my Sight.

9 Behold, a Son shall be born to thee, who shall be a Man of Rest, and I will give him Rest from all his Enemies round about: For his Name shall be *Solomon,* and I will give Peace and Quietness unto *Israel* in his Days.

10 He shall build an House for my Name, and he shall be my Son, and I *will be* his Father, and I will establish the Throne of his Kingdom over *Israel* for ever.

11 ☞ Now, my Son, the LORD be with thee, and prosper thou, and build the House of the LORD thy GOD, as he hath said of thee.

" 12 Only the LORD give the Wisdom and " Understanding, and give thee Charge concern- " ing *Israel,* that thou mayest keep the Law of " the LORD thy GOD.

" 13 Then shalt thou prosper, if thou takest " Heed to fulfill the Statutes and Judgments " which the LORD charged *Moses* with, con- " cerning *Israel:* Be strong, and of good Cou- " rage, dread not, nor be dismayed.

14 Now behold, in my Trouble I have prepared for the House of the LORD, an hundred thousand

thouſand Talents of Gold, and a thouſand thouſand Talents of Silver, and of Braſs and Iron without Weight; for it is in Abundance: Timber alſo and Stone have I prepared, and thou mayeſt add thereto.

17 ¶ *David* alſo commanded all the Princes of *Iſrael* to help *Solomon* his Son, *ſaying*,

18 *Is* not the LORD thy GOD with you? And hath he *not* given you Reſt on every Side? For he hath given the Inhabitants of the Land into mine Hand, and the Land is ſubdued before the LORD, and before his People.

19 Now ſet your Heart and your Soul to ſeek the LORD your GOD: Ariſe therefore and build ye the Sanctuary of the LORD GOD, to bring the Ark of the Covenant of the LORD, and the holy Veſſels of GOD, in the Houſe that is to be built to the Name of the LORD.

CHRON. Chap. XXIII. Verſes 32.

CONTENTS.

1 David *in his old Age maketh* Solomon *King*. 2 *The Number and Diſtribution of the* Levites. 7 *The Families of the* Gerſhonites. 12 *The Sons of* Kohath. 21 *The Sons of* Merari. 24 *The Office of the* Levites.

Verſes ——

CHRON.

CHRON. Chap. XXIV. Verſes 31.

CONTENTS.

1 *The Diviſions of the Sons of* Aaron *by Lot into four and twenty Orders.* 20 *The* Kohathites, 27 *and the* Merarites *divided by Lot.*

Verſes ——

CHRON. Chap. XXV. Verſes 31.

CONTENTS.

1 *The Number and Offices of the Singers.* 8 *Their Diviſion by Lot into four and twenty Orders.*

Verſes ——

CHRON. Chap. XXVI. Verſes 32.

CONTENTS.

1 *The Diviſions of the Porters.* 13 *The Gates aſſigned by Lot.* 20 *The* Levites *that had Charge of the Treaſures.* 29 *Officers and Judges.*

Verſes ——

CHRON. Chap. XXVII. Verſes 34.

CONTENTS.

1 *The twelve Captains for every ſeveral Month.* 16 *The Princes of the twelve Tribes.* 23 *The numbering of the People is hindered.* 25 David's *ſeveral Officers.*

Verſes ——

CHRON.

CHRON. Chap. XXVIII. Verſes 21.

CONTENTS.

1 David *in a ſolemn Aſſembly, having declared* GOD's *Favour to him, and Promiſe to his Son* Solomon, *exhorteth them to fear* GOD. 9, 20 *He encourageth* Solomon *to build the Temple.* 11 *He giveth him Patterns for the Form, and Gold and Silver for the Materials.*

AND *David* aſſembled all the Princes of *Iſrael*, the Princes of the Tribes, and the Captains of the Companies that miniſtered to the King by Courſe: And the Captains over the Thouſands, and Captains over the Hundreds, and the Stewards over all the Subſtance and Poſſeſſion of the King, and of his Sons, with the Officers, and with the mighty Men, and with all the valiant Men unto *Jeruſalem*.

2 Then *David* the King ſtood up upon his Feet, and ſaid, Hear me, my Brethren and my People: As for me, I had in my Heart to build an Houſe of Reſt for the Ark of the Covenant of the LORD, and for the Foot-ſtool of our GOD, and hath made ready for the Building:

3 But GOD ſaid unto me, Thou ſhalt not build an Houſe for my Name, becauſe thou *haſt been* a Man of War, and haſt ſhed Blood.

4 Howbeit, the LORD GOD of *Iſrael* choſe me before all the Houſe of my Father, to be King over *Iſrael* for ever: For he hath choſen *Judah to be* the Ruler; and of the Houſe of *Judah*, the Houſe of my Father; and among the Sons of my Father, he liked me to make *me* King over all *Iſrael*:

5 And

5 And of all my Sons (for the LORD hath given me many Sons) he hath chosen *Solomon* my Son to sit upon the Throne of the Kingdom of the LORD over *Israel.*

6 And he said unto me, *Solomon* thy Son, he shall build my House, and my Courts: For I have chosen him *to be* my Son, and I will be his Father.

7 Moreover, I will establish his Kingdom for ever, if he be constant to do my Commandments and my Judgments as at this Day.

8 ☞ Now therefore in the Sight of all *Israel* the Congregation of the LORD, and in the Audience of our GOD, keep and seek for all the Commandments of the LORD your GOD: That ye may possess this good Land, and leave *it* for an Inheritance for your Children after you for ever.

" 9 ¶ And thou, *Solomon* my Son, know " thou the GOD of thy Father, and serve him " with a perfect Heart, and with a willing " Mind: For the LORD searcheth all Hearts, " and understandeth all the Imaginations of the " Thoughts: If thou seek him, he will be found " of thee; but if thou forsake him, he will " cast thee off for ever.

10 Take Heed now, for the LORD hath chosen thee to build an House for the Sanctuary: Be strong and do *it.*

11 ¶ Then *David* gave to *Solomon* his Son the Pattern of the Porch, and of the House thereof, and of the Treasuries thereof, and of the upper Chambers thereof, and of the inner Parlours

Parlours thereof, and of the Place of the Mercy-ſeat.

12 And the Pattern of all that he had by the Spirit, of the Courts of the Houſe of the LORD, and of all the Chambers round about, of the Treaſuries of the Houſe of GOD, and of the Treaſuries of the dedicated Things.

13 Alſo for the Courſes of the Prieſts and the *Levites*, and for all the Work of the Service of the Houſe of the LORD, and for all the Veſſels of Service in the Houſe of the LORD.

14 *He gave* of Gold by Weight, for *Things* of Gold, for all Inſtruments of all manner of Service, *Silver alſo* for all Inſtruments of Silver, by Weight, for all Inſtruments of every kind of Service:

18 And for the Altar of Incenſe, refined Gold by Weight; and Gold for the Pattern of the Chariot of the Cherubims, that ſpread out *their Wings*, and covered the Ark of the Covenant of the LORD.

19 All *this*, *ſaid David*, the LORD made me to underſtand in Writing by *his* Hand upon me, *even* all the Works of this Pattern.

20 And *David* ſaid to *Solomon* his Son, Be ſtrong and of good Courage, and do *it*: Fear not, nor be diſmayed, for the LORD GOD, *even* my GOD *will be* with thee, he will not fail thee, nor forſake thee, until thou haſt finiſhed all the Work for the Service of the Houſe of the LORD.

21 And behold, the Courſes of the Prieſts and the *Levites*, *even they ſhall be with thee* for all the Service of the Houſe of GOD, and

there shall be with thee for all manner of Workmanship, every willing skilful Man, for any manner of Service: Also the Princes and all the People *will be* wholly at thy Commandment.

CHRON. Chap. XXIX. Verses 30.

CONTENTS.

1 David *by his Example and Entreaty,* 6 *causeth the Princes and People to offer willingly.* 10 David's *Thanksgiving and Prayer.* 20 *The People having blessed* GOD, *and sacrificed, make* Solomon *King.* 26 David's *Reign and Death.*

FUrthermore, *David* the King said unto all the Congregation, *Solomon* my Son, whom alone GOD hath chosen, *is yet* young and tender, and the Work *is* great: For the House *is* not for Man, but for the LORD GOD.

2 Now I have prepared with all my Might for the House of my GOD, the Gold for *Things to be made* of Gold, and the Silver for *Things* of Silver, and the Brass for *Things* of Brass, the Iron for *Things* of Iron, and Wood for *Things* of Wood; Onyx-stones, and *Stones* to be set, glittering Stones, and of divers Colours, and all manner of precious Stones, and Marble-stones in Abundance.

3 Moreover, because I have set my Affection to the House of my GOD, I have of mine own proper Good, of Gold and Silver, *which* I have to the House of my GOD, over and above all that I have prepared for the holy House,

4 *Even*

4 *Even* three thouſand Talents of Gold, of the Gold of *Ophir*, and ſeven thouſand Talents of refined Silver, to overlay the Walls of the Houſes *withal*:

5 The Gold for *Things* of Gold, and the Silver for *Things* of Silver, and for all manner of Work *to be made* by the Hands of Artificers. And who *then* is willing to conſecrate his Service this Day unto the LORD?

6 ¶ Then the Chief of the Fathers and Princes of the Tribes of *Iſrael*, and the Captains of Thouſands and of Hundreds, with the Rulers over the King's Work, offered willingly,

7 And gave for the Service of the Houſe of GOD, of Gold, five Thouſand Talents, and ten thouſand Drams; and of Silver, ten thouſand Talents; and of Braſs, eighteen thouſand Talents; and one hundred thouſand Talents of Iron.

8 And they with whom *precious* Stones were found, gave *them* to the Treaſure of the Houſe of the LORD, by the Hand of *Jehiel* the *Gerſhonite*.

9 Then the People rejoyced, for that they offered willingly, becauſe with perfect Heart they offered willingly to the LORD: And *David* the King alſo rejoyced with great Joy.

10 ☞ Wherefore *David* bleſſed the LORD before all the Congregation: And *David* ſaid, Bleſſed *be* thou, LORD GOD of *Iſrael* our Father, for ever and ever.

" 11 Thine, O LORD, *is* the Greatneſs, and " the Power, and the Glory, and the Victory, " and the Majeſty: For all *that is* in the Hea-

" ven and in the Earth *is thine*; thine *is* the " Kingdom, O LORD, and thou art exalted " as Head above all.

" 12 Both Riches and Honour *come* of thee, " and thou reigneſt over all, and in thine Hand " *is* Power and Might, and in thine Hand *it* " *is* to make Great, and to give Strength un- " to all.

" 13 Now therefore, our GOD, we thank " thee, and praiſe thy glorious Name.

14 But who *am* I, and what *is* my People, that we ſhould be able to offer ſo willingly after this Sort? For all Things *come* of thee, and of thine own have we given thee.

15 For we *are* Strangers before thee, and Sojourners, as *were* all our Fathers: Our Days on the Earth *are* as a Shadow, and *there is* none abiding.

16 O LORD our GOD, all this Store that we have prepared to build thee an Houſe for thine holy Name, *cometh* of thine Hand, and *is* all thine own.

17 I know alſo, my GOD, that thou trieſt the Heart, and haſt Pleaſure in Uprightneſs. As for me, in the Uprightneſs of mine Heart I have willingly offered all theſe Things: And now have I ſeen with Joy, thy People which are preſent here, to offer willingly unto thee.

18 O LORD GOD of *Abraham*, *Iſaac*, and of *Iſrael* our Fathers, keep this for ever in the Imagination of the Thoughts of the Heart of thy People, and prepare their Heart unto thee.

19 And give unto *Solomon* my Son a perfect Heart to keep thy Commandments, thy Teſtimonies,

monies, and thy Statutes, and to do all *these Things*, and to build the Houſe *for* the which I have made Proviſion.

23 Then *Solomon* ſat on the Throne of the LORD as King in Stead of *David* his Father, and proſpered, and all *Iſrael* obeyed him.

24 And all the Princes and the mighty Men, and all the Sons likewiſe of King *David* ſubmitted themſelves unto *Solomon* the King.

25 And the LORD magnified *Solomon* exceedingly in the Sight of *Iſrael*, and beſtowed upon him *ſuch* royal Majeſty, as had not been on any King before him in *Iſrael*.

The Second Book of the CHRONICLES, Abridg'd.

CHAPTERS XXXVI.

2d CHRON. Chap. I. Verſes 17.

CONTENTS.

1 *The ſolemn Offering of* Solomon *at* Gibeon. 7 Solomon's *choice of Wiſdom is bleſſed by* GOD 13 Solomon's *Strength and Wealth.*

Verſes ——

2d CHRON. Chap. II. Verſes 18.

CONTENTS.

1, 17 Solomon's *Labourers for the building of the Temple.* 3 *His Embaſſage to* Hiram *for Workmen and Proviſion of Stuff.* 11 Hiram *ſendeth him a kind Anſwer.*

Verſes ——

2d CHRON. Chap. III. Verſes 17.

CONTENTS.

1 *The Place and Time of building the Temple.* 3 *The Meaſure and Ornaments of the Houſe.* 11 *The Cherubims.* 14 *The Vail and Pillars.*

Verſes ——

2d CHRON. Chap. IV. Verſes 22.

CONTENTS.

1 *The Altar of Braſs.* 2 *The molten Sea upon twelve Oxen.* 6 *The ten Lavers, Candleſticks and Tables.* 9 *The Courts and Inſtruments of Braſs.* 19 *The Inſtruments of Gold.*

Verſes ——

2d CHRON. Chap. V. Verſes 14.

CONTENTS.

1 *The dedicated Treaſures.* 2 *The ſolemn Induction of the Ark into the Oracle.* 11 *GOD being praiſed, giveth a viſible Sign of his Favour.*

Verſes ——

2d CHRON. Chap. VI. Verses 42.

CONTENTS.

1 Solomon *having blessed the People, blesseth* GOD. 12 Solomon's *Prayer in the Consecration of the Temple, upon the brasen Scaffold.*

Verses ——

2d CHRON. Chap. VII. Verses 22.

CONTENTS.

1 GOD *having given Testimony to* Solomon's *Prayer by Fire from Heaven, and Glory in the Temple, the People worship him.* 4 Solomon's *solemn Sacrifice.* 8 Solomon *having kept the Feast of Tabernacles, and the Feast of the Dedication of the Altar, dismisseth the People.* 12 GOD *appearing to* Solomon, *giveth him Promises upon Condition.*

Verses ——

2d CHRON. Chap. VIII. Verses 18.

CONTENTS.

1 Solomon's *Buildings.* 7 *The* Gentiles *which are left,* Solomon *made Tributaries, but the* Israelites, *Rulers.* 11 Pharaoh's *Daughter removeth to her House.* 12 Solomon's *yearly solemn Sacrifices.* 14 *He appointeth the Priests and* Levites *to their Places.* 17 *The Navy fetcheth Gold from* Ophir.

Verses——

2d CHRON. Chap. IX. Verſes 31.

CONTENTS.

1 *The Queen of* Sheba *admireth the Wiſdom of* Solomon. 13 Solomon's *Gold.* 15 *His Targets.* 17 *The Throne of Ivory.* 20 *His Veſſels.* 23 *His Preſents.* 25 *His Chariots and Horſe.* 26 *His Tributes.* 29 *His Reign and Death.*

Verſes ——

2d CHRON. Chap. X. Verſes 19.

CONTENTS.

1 *The* Iſraelites *aſſembled at* Shechem *to crown* Rehoboam, *by* Jeroboam *make a Suit of Relaxation unto him.* 6 Rehoboam *refuſing the old Mens Counſel, by the Advice of young Men, anſwereth them roughly.* 16 *Ten Tribes revolting, kill* Hadoram, *and make* Rehoboam *to flee.*

Verſes ——

2d CHRON. Chap. XI. Verſes 23.

CONTENTS.

1 Rehoboam *raiſing an Army to ſubdue* Iſrael, *is forbidden by* Shemaiah. 5 *He ſtrengtheneth His Kingdom with Forts and Proviſion.* 13 *The Prieſts and* Levites, *and ſuch as feared* GOD, *forſaken by* Jeroboam, *ſtrengthen the Kingdom of* Judah. 18 *The Wives and Children of* Rehoboam.

Verſes ——

2d CHRON. Chap. XII. Verſes 16.

CONTENTS.

1 Rehoboam *forſaking the* LORD, *is puniſhed by* Shiſhak. 5 *He and the Princes repenting at the Preaching of* Shemaiah, *are delivered from Deſtruction, but not from Spoil.* 13 *The Reign and Death of* Rehoboam.

Verſes ——

2d CHRON Chap. XIII. Verſes 22.

CONTENTS.

1 Abijah *ſucceeding, maketh War againſt* Jeroboam. 4 *He declareth the Right of his Cauſe.* 13 *Truſting in* GOD *he overcometh* Jeroboam. 21 *The Wives and Children of* Abijah.

NOW in the eighteenth Year of King *Jeroboam*, began *Abijah* to reign over *Judah*.

2 He reigned three Years in *Jeruſalem*: His Mother's Name alſo *was Michaiah* the Daughter of *Uriel* of *Gibeah*: And there was War between *Abijah* and *Jeroboam*.

3 And *Abijah* ſet the Battle in Aray with an Army of valiant Men of War, *even* four hundred choſen Men: *Jeroboam* alſo ſet the Battle in Aray againſt him, with eight hundred choſen Men, *being* mighty Men of Valour.

4 ¶ And *Abijah* ſtood up upon Mount *Zemaraim*, which *is* in Mount *Ephraim*, and ſaid, Hear thou me *Jeroboam*, and all *Iſrael*.

5 Ought

5 Ought ye not to know, that the LORD GOD of *Iſrael* gave the Kingdom over *Iſrael*, to *David* for ever, *even* to him and to his Sons, by a Covenant of Salt?

6 Yet *Jeroboam* the Son of *Nebat*, the Servant of *Solomon* the Son of *David*, is riſen up, and hath rebelled againſt his Lord,

7 And there are gathered unto him vain Men the Children of *Belial*, and have ſtrengthened themſelves againſt *Rehoboam* the Son of *Solomon*, when *Rehoboam* was young and tender-hearted, and could not withſtand them.

8 And now ye think to withſtand the Kingdom of the LORD, in the Hand of the Sons of *David*; and ye *be* a great Multitude, and *there* are with you golden Calves which *Jeroboam* made you for Gods.

9 Have ye not caſt out the Prieſts of the LORD the Sons of *Aaron*, and the *Levites*, and have made you Prieſts after the Manner of the Nations of *other* Lands? So that whoſoever cometh to conſecrate himſelf with a young Bullock and ſeven Rams, *the ſame* may be a Prieſt of *them that are* no Gods.

10 But as for us, the LORD *is* our GOD, and we have not forſaken him; and the Prieſts which miniſter unto the LORD, *are* the Sons of *Aaron*, and the *Levites wait* upon *their* Buſineſs.

11 And they burn unto the LORD every Morning and every Evening, Burnt-ſacrifices, and ſweet Incenſe: The *Shew-Bread* alſo *ſet they in Order* upon the pure Table, and the Candleſtick of pure Gold with the Lamps thereof, to burn every Evening:

Evening: For we keep the Charge of the LORD our GOD; but ye have forsaken him.

12 ☞ And behold, GOD himself *is* with us for *our* Captain, and his Priests with sounding Trumpets to cry Alarm against you: O Children of *Israel*, fight ye not against the LORD GOD of your Fathers, for ye shall not prosper.

" 13 ¶ But *Jeroboam* caused an Ambushment " to come about behind them: So they were " before *Judah*, and the Ambushment *was* be- " hind them.

14 And when *Judah* looked back, behold, the Battle *was* before and behind: And they cried unto the LORD, and the Priests sounded with the Trumpets.

15 Then the Men of *Judah* gave a great Shout: And as the Men of *Judah* shouted, it it came to pass, that GOD smote *Jeroboam* and all *Israel* before *Abijah* and *Judah*.

16 And the Children of *Israel* fled before *Judah*: And GOD delivered them into their Hand.

17 And *Abijah* and his People slew them with a great Slaughter: So there fell down slain of *Israel*, five hundred thousand chosen Men.

18 ☞ Thus the Children of *Israel* were brought under at that Time, and the Children of *Judah* prevailed, because they relied on the LORD GOD of their Fathers.

19 And *Abijah* pursued after *Jeroboam*, and took Cities from him, *Beth-el* with the Towns thereof, and *Jeshanah* with the Towns thereof, and *Ephrain* with the Towns thereof.

20 Neither

20 Neither did *Jeroboam* recover Strength again in the Days of *Abijah*: And the LORD ſtrook him, and he died.

2d CHRON. Chap. XIV. Verſes 15.

CONTENTS.

1 Aſa *ſucceeding, deſtroyeth Idolatry.* 6 *Having Peace, he ſtrengtheneth his Kingdom with Forts and Armies.* 9 *Calling on* GOD, *he overcometh* Zerah, *and ſpoileth the* Ethiopians.

Verſes ——

2d CHRON. Chap. XV. Verſes 19.

CONTENTS.

1 Aſa *with* Judah *and many of* Iſrael *moved by the Prophecy of* Azariah *the Son of* Oded, *make a ſolemn Covenant with* GOD. 16 *He putteth down* Maachah *his Mother for her Idolatry.* 18 *He bringeth dedicated Things into the Houſe of* GOD, *and enjoyeth a long Peace.*

☞ AND the Spirit of GOD came upon *Azariah* the Son of *Oded.*

" 2 And he went out to meet *Aſa*, and ſaid " unto him, Hear ye me, *Aſa*, and all *Judah* and " *Benjamin*, The LORD *is* with you, while ye be " with him; and if ye ſeek him, he will be found " of you; but if ye forſake him, he will alſo " forſake you.

3 Now

3 Now for a long Season *Israel hath been* without the true GOD, and without a teaching Priest, and without Law.

4 But when they in their Trouble did turn unto the LORD GOD of *Israel*, and sought him, he was found of them.

5 And in those Times *there was* no Peace to him that went out, nor to him that came in, but great Vexations *were* upon all the Inhabitants of the Countries.

6 And Nation was destroyed of Nation, and City of City: For GOD did vex them with all Adversity.

7 Be ye strong therefore, and let not your Hands be weak: For your Work shall be rewarded.

8 And when *Asa* heard these Words, and the Prophesy of *Oded* the Prophet, he took Courage, and put away the abominable Idols out of all the Land of *Judah* and *Benjamin*, and out of the Cities which he had taken from Mount *Ephraim*, and renewed the Altar of the LORD that *was* before the Porch of the LORD.

9 And he gathered all *Judah* and *Benjamin*, and the Strangers with them out of *Ephraim* and *Manasseh*, and out of *Simeon:* For they fell to him out of *Israel* in Abundance, when they saw that the LORD his GOD *was* with him.

10 So they gathered themselves together at *Jerusalem* in the third Month, in the fifteenth Year of the Reign of *Asa*.

11 And

11 And they offered unto the LORD the ſame Time of the Spoil *which* they had bought, ſeven hundred Oxen, and ſeven thouſand Sheep.

12 ☞ And they entred into a Covenant to ſeek the LORD GOD of their Fathers, with all their Heart and with all their Soul;

" 13 That whoſoever would not ſeek the " LORD GOD of *Iſrael*, ſhould be put to " Death, whether Small or Great, whether " Man or Woman.

" 14 And they ſware unto the LORD with " a loud Voice, and with Shouting, and with " Trumpets, and with Cornets.

" 15 And all *Judah* rejoyced at the Oath: " For they had ſworn with all their Heart, " and ſought him with their whole Deſire, and " he was found of them: And the LORD gave " them Reſt round about.

16 ¶ And alſo *concerning Maachah* the Mother of *Aſa* the King, he removed her from *being* Queen, becauſe ſhe had made an Idol in a Grove: And *Aſa* cut down her Idol, and ſtamped *it*, and burnt *it* at the Brook *Kidron*.

17 But the high Places were not taken away out of *Iſrael*: Nevertheleſs, the Heart of *Aſa* was perfect all his Days.

18 ¶ And he brought into the Houſe of GOD the Things that his Father had dedicated, and that he himſelf had dedicated, Silver, and Gold, and Veſſels.

19 And there was no *more* War unto the five and thirtieth Year of the Reign of *Aſa*.

2d CHRON. Chap. XVI. Verſes 14.

CONTENTS.

1 Aſa *by the Aid of the* Syrians, *diverteth* Baaſha *from building of* Ramah. 7 *Being reproved thereof by* Hanani, *he putteth him in Priſon.* 11 *Among his other Acts, in his Diſeaſe he ſeeketh not to* GOD, *but to the Phyſicians. His Death and Burial.*

Verſes ——

2d CHRON. Chap. XVII. Verſes 16.

CONTENTS.

1 Jehoſhaphat *ſucceeding* Aſa, *reigneth well and proſpereth.* 7 *He ſendeth* Levites *with the Princes to teach* Judah. 10 *His Enemies being terrified by* GOD, *ſome of them bring him Preſents and Tribute.* 12 *His Greatneſs, Captains and Armies.*

Verſes ——

2d CHRON. Chap. XVIII. Verſes 34.

CONTENTS.

1 Jehoſhaphat *joyned in Affinity with* Ahab, *is perſwaded to go with him againſt* Ramoth-gilead. 4 Ahab *ſeduced by falſe Prophets, according to the Word of* Micaiah, *is ſlain there.*

Verſes ——

2d CHRON. Chap. XIX. Verſes 11.

CONTENTS.

1 Jehoſhaphat *reproved by* Jehu, *viſiteth his Kingdom.* 5 *His Inſtructions to the Judges,* 8 *to the Prieſts and* Levites.

4 ☞ AND *Jehoſhaphat* dwelt at *Jeruſalem:* And he went out again through the People, from *Beer-ſheba* to Mount *Ephraim,* and brought them back unto the LORD GOD of their Fathers.

" 5 And he ſet Judges in the Land through-
" out all the fenced Cities of *Judah,* City by
" City,

" 6 And ſaid to the Judges, Take Heed what
" ye do: For ye judge not for Man, but for
" the LORD, who *is* with you in the Judgment.

" 7 Wherefore now, let the Fear of the
" LORD be upon you, take Heed and do *it:*
" For *there is* no Iniquity with the LORD
" our GOD, nor Reſpect of Perſons, nor tak-
" ing of Gifts.

8 ¶ Moreover, in *Jeruſalem* did *Jehoſhaphat* ſet of the *Levites,* and *of* the Prieſts, and of the Chief of the Fathers of *Iſrael,* for the Judgment of the LORD, and for Controverſies, when they returned to *Jeruſalem.*

9 And he charged them, ſaying, Thus ſhall ye do in the Fear of the LORD, faithfully, and with a perfect Heart.

10 And what Cauſe ſoever ſhall come to you of your Brethren that dwell in their Cities, between Blood and Blood, between Law and Commandment, Statutes and Judgments, ye

shall even warn them that they treſpaſs not againſt the LORD, and *ſo* Wrath come upon you, and upon your Brethren: This do, and ye ſhall not Treſpaſs.

2d CHRON. Chap. XX. Verſes 37.

CONTENTS.

1 Jehoſhaphat *in his Fear proclaimeth a Faſt.* 5 *His Prayer.* 14 *The Prophecy of* Jahaziel. 20 Jehoſhaphat *exhorteth the People, and ſetteth Singers to Praiſe the* LORD. 22 *The great Overthrow of the Enemies.* 26 *The People having bleſſed* GOD *at* Berachah, *return in Triumph.* 31 Jehoſhaphat's *Reign.* 35 *His Convoy of Ships which he made with* Ahaziah, *according to the Prophecy of* Eliezer, *unhappily, periſhed.*

Verſes ——

2d CHRON. Chap. XXI. Verſes 20.

CONTENTS.

1 Jehoram *ſucceeding* Jehoſhaphat, *ſlayeth his Brethren.* 5 *His wicked Reign.* 8 Edom *and* Libnah *Revolt.* 12 *The Prophecy of* Elijah *againſt him in Writing.* 16 Philiſtines *and* Arabians *oppreſs him.* 18 *His incurable Diſeaſe, infamous Death and Burial.*

Verſes ——

2d CHRON. Chap. XXII. Verſes 12.

CONTENTS.

1 Ahaziah *ſucceeding, reigneth wickedly.* 5 *In his Confederacy with* Joram *the Son of* Ahab, *he is ſlain by* Jehu. 10 Athaliah *deſtroying all the Seed Royal, ſave* Joaſh, *whom* Jehoſhabeath *his Aunt hid, uſurpeth the Kingdom.*

Verſes ——

2d CHRON. Chap. XXIII. Verſes 21.

CONTENTS.

1 Jehoiada *having ſet Things in Order, maketh* Joaſh *King.* 12 Athaliah *is ſlain.* 16 Jehoiada *reſtoreth the Worſhip of GOD.*

Verſes ——

2d CHRON. Chap. XXIV. Verſes 27.

CONTENTS.

1 Joaſh *reigneth well all the Days of* Jehoiada. 4 *He giveth Order for the Repair of the Temple.* 15 Jehoiada *his Death and honourable Burial.* 17 Joaſh *falling to Idolatry, ſlayeth* Zechariah *the Son of* Jehoiada. 23 Joaſh *is ſpoiled by the* Syrians, *and ſlain by* Zabad *and* Jehozabad. 27 Amaziah *ſucceedeth him.*

Verſes ——

2d CHRON. Chap. XXV. Verſes 28.

CONTENTS.

1 Amaziah *beginneth to Reign well.* 3 *He executeth Juſtice on the Traitors.* 5 *Having hired an Army of* Iſraelites *againſt the* Edomites, *at the Word of a Prophet he loſeth the hundred Talents, and diſmiſſeth them.* 11 *He overthroweth the* Edomites. 10, 13 *The* Iſraelites *diſcontented with their Diſmiſſion, ſpoil as they return Home.* 14 Amaziah *proud of his Victory, ſerveth the Gods of* Edom, *and deſpiſeth the Admonitions of the Prophet.* 17 *He provoketh* Joaſh *to his Overthrow.* 25 *His Reign.* 27 *He is ſlain by Conſpiracy.*

Verſes ——

2d CHRON. Chap. XXVI. Verſes 23.

CONTENTS.

1 Uzziah *ſucceeding, and reigning well in the Days of* Zechariah, *proſpereth.* 16 *Waxing proud, he invadeth the Prieſts Office, and is ſmitten with Leproſy.* 22 *He dieth, and* Jotham *ſucceedeth him.*

Verſes ——

2d CHRON. Chap. XXVII. Verſes 9.

CONTENTS.

1 Jotham *reigning well, proſpereth.* 5 *He ſubdueth the* Ammonites. 7 *His Reign.* 9 Ahaz *ſucceedeth him.*

Verſes ——

2d CHRON. Chap. XXVIII. Verſes 27.

CONTENTS.

1 Ahaz *reigning very wickedly, is greatly afflicted by the* Syrians. 6 Judah *being captivated by the* Iſraelites, *is ſent Home by the Counſel of* Obed *the Prophet.* 16 Ahaz *ſending for Aid to* Aſſyria, *is not helped thereby.* 22 *In his Diſtreſs he groweth more Idolatrous.* 26 *He dying,* Hezekiah *ſucceedeth him.*

Verſes ——

2d CHRON. Chap. XXIX. Verſes 36

CONTENTS.

1 Hezekiah *his good Reign.* 3 *He reſtoreth Religion.* 5 *He exhorteth the* Levites. 12 *They ſanctify themſelves, and cleanſe the Houſe of* GOD. Hezekiah *offereth ſolemn Sacrifices, wherein the* Levites *were more forwara than the Prieſts.*

Verſes ——

2d Chron. Chap. XXX. Verses 27.

CONTENTS.

1 Hezekiah *proclaimeth a solemn Passover on the second Month for* Judah *and* Israel. 13 *The Assembly having destroyed the Altars of Idolatry, keep the Feast fourteen Days.* 27 *The Priests and* Levites *bless the People.*

Verses ——

2d Chron. Chap. XXXI. Verses 21.

CONTENTS.

1 *The People is forward in destroying Idolatry.* 2 Hezekiah *ordereth the Courses of the Priests and* Levites, *and provideth for their Work and Maintenance.* 5 *The People's Forwardness in Offerings and Tithes.* 11 Hezekiah *appointeth Officers to dispose of the Tithes.* 20 *The Sincerity of* Hezekiah.

Verses ——

2d. CHRON. Chap. XXXII. Verſes 33.

CONTENTS.

1 Sennacherib *invading* Judah, Hezekiah *fortifieth himſelf, and encouraged his People.* 9 *Againſt the Blaſphemies of* Sennacherib *by Meſſage and Letters,* Hezekiah *and* Iſaiah *pray.* 21 *An Angel deſtroyeth the Hoſt of the* Aſſyrians, *to the Glory of* Hezekiah. 24 Hezekiah *praying in his Sickneſs,* GOD *giveth him a Sign of Recovery.* 25 *He waxing proud, is humbled by* GOD. 27 *His Wealth and Works.* 31 *His Error in the Embaſſage of* Babylon. 32 *He dying* Manaſſeh *ſucceedeth him.*

Verſes ——

2d. CHRON. Chap. XXXIII. Verſes 25.

CONTENTS.

1 Manaſſeh *his wicked Reign.* 3 *He ſetteth up Idolatry, and would not be admoniſhed.* 11 *He is carried into* Babylon. 12 *Upon his Prayer to* GOD, *he is releaſed, and putteth down Idolatry.* 18 *His Acts.* 20 *He dying,* Amon *ſucceedeth him.* 21 Amon *reigning wickedly, is ſlain by his Servants.* 25 *The Murderers being ſlain,* Joſiah *ſucceedeth him.*

Verſes ——

2d. CHRON. Chap. XXXIV. Verſes 33.

CONTENTS.

1 Joſiah *his good Reign.* 3 *He deſtroyeth Idolatry.* 8 *He taketh Order for the Repair of the Temple.*

Temple. 14 Hilkiah *having found a Book of the Law, Josiah sendeth to Huldah to enquire of the* LORD. 23 Huldah *prophesieth the Destruction of* Jerusalem, *but Rest in their Time in* Josiah's *Time.* 29 Josiah *causing it to be read in a solemn Assembly, renewed the Covenant with* GOD.

Verses ——

2d. CHRON. Chap. XXXV. Verses 27.

CONTENTS.

1 Josiah *keepeth a most solemn Passover.* 20 *He provoking* Pharaoh-necho, *is slain at* Megiddo. 25 *Lamentations for* Josiah.

Verses ——

2d. CHRON. Chap. XXXVI. Verses 23.

CONTENTS.

1 Jehoahas *succeeding, is deposed by* Pharaoh, *and carried into* Egypt. 5 Jehoiakim *reigning ill, is carried bound into* Babylon. 9 Jehoiachin *succeeding, reigneth ill, and is brought into* Babylon. 11 Zedekiah *succeeding, reigneth ill, and despiseth the Prophets, and rebelleth against* Nebuchadnezzar. 14 Jerusalem *for the Sins of the Priests and People is wholly destroyed.* 22 *The Proclamation of* Cyrus.

Verses ——

The End of the FIRST VOLUME.